The Reception of the Teachings by Jesus:

JESUS CHRIST I SPEAK TO YOU AGAIN

ALGIMANTAS

The Reception of the Teachings by Jesus:

JESUS CHRIST: I SPEAK TO YOU AGAIN

Started at 6.15a.m. on September 29. 2006
In Vilnius, capital city of Lithuania

Foreword by Algimantas

I am writing this Foreword after I have completed receiving the teaching of Jesus.

During my communion with the Father I have asked Him if there is a need for any introduction, foreword, before reading the teachings presented by Jesus. The Father has requested that I would write the foreword explaining as to how I started communing with Him, how I started receiving His teachings, how the presentation of the teachings of Jesus was progressing so that other people would understand, at least to some measure understand, as to how these things are possible. And I have also been asked to divide all the teaching into the chapters and as well as to give them the titles. I have done all that with a big love and devotion.

Since the Father has been teaching me all the time that I would look upon everything as a system all the parts of which are directly, or indirectly, interconnected I must give you some broader context so that you would conceive that the association with the Father, and with Jesus, has

not been my personal whim or a sudden fancy. That was a long leading and preparation from within imperceptible even to me, and very often difficult and painful to me.

When thirteen years ago I was given The Urantia Book in English I had no idea that it would change all my life, would lead me to a direct communion with the Father, with Jesus of whom I have learnt so much from this book like from nowhere else.

However, the Father has been changing my life already since my very birth. Now I will mention just some of the episodes.

Since my very childhood, all the time, I had been planning to become a military officer while I got enrolled in the Vilnius University, in the capital of Lithuania, to study the English language and literature. Meanwhile at high school in the penultimate grade my marks in English in the term would still balance at the brink of “satisfactory“ and “unsatisfactory.“ My command of other subjects was good while as to the English language I was simply neglecting it and calling it as the language of “birds“ because I understood nothing during the classes in English.

However during the final high school summer vacation, absolutely unexpectedly to myself, I began to study English just by myself. And I studied it every day according to a program presented to me by the unknown and invisible to me forces. I neither saw nor felt these forces while the system of learning I applied every day I considered to be designed by me. It is only now that I realize that I had no idea as to how I had to study the English language that I disliked so much. Even today this method is not being applied by any schools and universities.

Just envision me being merely a seventeen-year-old lad to whom English is the most disliked subject taking up this very subject during the summer school vacation without any reason, and just by himself at that. And the system was so wonderful that after the three months of my daily work I did outmatch all the top students of my grade. My teacher in English and the class-mates could not believe it. But I had no intention of topping anyone in the subject. That was just some sort of my daily routine for the three

months without any clear goal. I had no definite conscious motivation for this study.

However, I got surprised by the fact that I enrolled in the university to study English rather than a military academy as I had planned before. Therefore, in the course of the first two years at the University during the classes my mind would wonder: “What am I doing here? Why am I not at a military academy? What am seeking by such a choice of mine once all those who graduate from the University English Department become teachers.“ And not only could I imagine myself as a teacher but I did not even allow my mind to entertain this idea at all. That was the profession I would not have agreed to choose for any money.

During the second year of my studies at he University, for the first time in Lithuania, there was formed a special study group of translators that I was enlisted in too, without any request on my part, without having been asked whether or not I desired to study in this group. Its curriculum included additional subjects to the ordinary ones studied by the students of English. These were the theory of translation, the history of translation, the practice of translation, the grammar and syntax of the Lithuanian language, the stylistics of Lithuanian, the editing of the text. And we also had to accumulate our practical skills not only during our practice term as the high school teachers but also in a Publishing House. Therefore, the study curriculum of this group was much more intensive than that of the other students of the Department. And, in general, the curriculum of the Foreign Language Department was very hard for nobody could learn a foreign language instead of you if you did not study it yourself.

Some five months prior to my graduation from the University I was suggested by one teacher to apply for a vacancy in the Lithuanian National Television and Radio Company where he had a part-time job as a radio presenter in English at the Department of the Radio Programs to the Overseas Listeners that was reporting in three languages – Lithuanian, Polish, and English. This Radio Service was meant for the Lithuanian emigrants since around one million Lithuanians lived overseas out of the total population of 3.5 million. He informed me that there was a vacancy in the English Sec-

tion. Thus, several months before the end of my studies I started to work in the National Television and Radio Company. Unfortunately, at least I thought this way at that time, not in the English but, for the unknown reason to me, in the Lithuanian Section. I was making programs on economy and youth life since I was also well versed in these fields. But that is a different story.

And very soon my mind was, again, raising these very similar questions to the ones of my first two years at the University: “What have I studied English for to be working as a journalist in the Lithuanian rather than English Section?“ Even though there was a vacancy there I was not transferred to the English Section during the whole year. Therefore during all this year I was really intensively pondering over this issue as to how I might be transferred to this section, and why they were not doing it and only giving me vague explanations and inventing ever new excuses.

That was my training for my future encounter, after nearly two decades, with The Urantia Book, and for its translation into Lithuanian. This way the Father helped me improve and brush up my skills in Lithuanian, including its style. And once I mastered it to a professional level He allowed me to submerge into a practical application of English after eventually I was transferred to the English Section.

When I was given a copy of The Urantia Book in English I had no idea of either the book itself or how it appeared on the planet altogether. It was simply brought to me and handed in a card-paper box. It looked an enormous book of 2,097 pages, plus 60 pages of the Table of Contents, and of a big size.

While reading it I was receiving the answers to the questions I had previously raised yet I had not been convincingly and reasonably answered by anyone – either by priests, philosophers, theologians, or books, or my own speculations.

Having read The Urantia Book I felt within me that it was necessary to cry out this book to the people simple on the street, in big and small cities, villages and farmsteads. It has such a power that it is beyond understand-

ing that a book can have it whatsoever. It is only thanks to it that I began to realize ever more what God the Father is, what Jesus is, what the divine universe is, and how it operates.

I began delivering lectures in the House of Teachers, in the capital city of Vilnius every Friday. I was preparing for my classes very hard, every day. Actually, I have been doing it up to date because the Urantia group still has weekly classes on Fridays since the February of 1994. It is during these classes, actually while getting ready for them by translating a small portion for each week‘s reading that I have taken up the translating of The Urantia Book from English into Lithuanian. However, I did not realize, still for long, that I already started the translation process. I simply was targeting a weekly session with the Urantia group, and for that I needed the twelve pages of the original text to be translated to be read during a two-hour class. I had no idea at all of translating such a huge book and of such a difficult text. Moreover, I was certain that this book was actually beyond translation to any language. The only book on the planet because its information was so profound and presented in such in-depth and huge layers that are so subtly interwoven into one united system. And today I can firmly state it is really impossible to translate it properly without the Father‘s assistance.

However after some two of years of this work an idea has struck my mind that it would be wonderful to have this book in Lithuanian as well. How many more people could read it. But even then I would drive away this type of an idea that it would be possible to translate all the book. And it was only when I had already accumulated over one thousand of pages of the translated text in handwriting while preparing for the Urantia group classes that I began to feel a tremendous resolution within me, as if someone had wakened it up from the sleep, to translate all the text. And by this time I had already gained self-confidence as to how to deal with this sophisticated and very unaccustomed, to the human mind, text.

And once I made a decision to translate The Urantia Book and get it published in Lithuanian I began to feel as if some invisible force started leading me from within so strongly and assisting me in formulating those long

sentences, as if prompting me that I must correct something on some definite page of the translated text, even several hundred pages back, and it seemed to me that this invisible power is very close and dear to me, and it has a desire to help me. And that made me smile as well as it caused my curiosity whether it was really so the way I was feeling. And then I would go back in the text looking for mistakes on the pages pointed out, and I would really find them.

At home, just before falling asleep, I started contemplating-praying in my own words. I was very careful while choosing the words merely not to pledge too much to God. I was abiding by the principle if a word was used in my prayer I also became responsible I would follow that word in my life. If I prayed for a bigger understanding of God it meant that I had to seek a bigger understanding of God, if I prayed for a bigger mercy I myself had to be more merciful. If I agreed with the will of God it meant I had to acknowledge it without any excuse for having the situation in my favor. Therefore, my prayer might have been called as my haggling with the Father while searching for such words that could be acceptable to Him and at the same time would not obligate me and would not restrain the-then freedom of mine. However, the words of my prayer were changing. They became ever deeper and I started experiencing a sense of peace.

Once, while translating The Urantia Book in a small dark room, when only a desk lamp was lighting up the book, I, suddenly, experienced a tremendous blast within me – I was exclusively over flooded with warmth and a love surge. I desired to thrust myself out on the street and cry out to all: “My dears, I have discovered Him, and I do desire to share Him with you, whether you are healthy or ill, even with the catching diseases, whether you are rich or poor, I do desire to explain to all about Him.“ I discovered that all my fear has evaporated. I simply noticed I had no sense of fear any more. It was replaced by the fullness of the feeling of love. That was my birth out of the spirit that Jesus had spoken about. The flesh of man is the same but absolutely different is his character. The feeling of love for all, without any preference for those who are of my own kin and who are not, has all the time been growing and strengthening since that moment. All have become of my own kin. It was then that I realized or

rather began to feel that I became free. Free from fear, free from anger, free from irritation, free from jealousy, free from the desire to dominate others. And the negative qualities have been replaced by a wonderful sense of love, by an enormous mercy, by a desire to serve all without seeking any reward for it. It was only then that I realized why Jesus was called the Deliverer.

When I started my regular classes in the second largest city of Lithuania, Kaunas, in addition to those in Vilnius, capital of Lithuania, I began to experience, in the course of the class, that somebody was helping me fluently form up my thoughts, convey them, and even with a certain modulation of the volume of my voice. My preparation for the class would always include my prayer in the car on the way to Kaunas, that is about 65 miles, and my petition to the Father, to Jesus that I would be assisted to express the ideas they wanted me to. I would simple pray that the Father speak thru my lips. And He spoke so marvelously that even during the very class at some moments I would also feel as if listening from without to what He was saying. At that time I did not share this experience with my brethren so they did not know anything about my own personal experiences during these very classes. And on the way back home in my prayer I would always express my thanks for this wonderful leading and experiences during the class.

It has lasted for several years, and this long term experience has enabled me to know for certain that the Father does really operate thru a human being. He is speaking thru man so that another man would be able to hear Him, until this man cannot yet hear the voice of the Father.

When I set up the temple of God the Father and His Son Jesus and started leading the service every Saturday then I began to feel how the prayer is pouring out of the very depth of my soul rather than from my human mind. When during the first prayer service going on in a small park a wonderful odor was emitted then I sensed rather than realized that it was namely we who were given this physical sign to the end that the Father allowed us to feel with our physical organs of sensing that He could provide us a message on His presence among us. But He was giving to us such a

message that would provide us a bliss, that would not frighten us, on the contrary, that would give us that sort of peace that we cannot feel in a our ordinary state.

Then I recalled the episode of several years past when while flying from Paris to Vilnius from an international conference of the translators of The Urantia Book I was shown in the air the sign of the three concentric circles, the symbol of the Paradise Trinity – God the Father, God the Son, and God the Spirit – being used in our local universe.

Therefore, I was not surprised by the pleasant scent poured out upon us in the park during our prayer service. However, when this odor has caught up with me while I was riding a bike out of the city, then I also began to feel warmth within me and a surge of love. And again I recalled that exactly the same experiences I had both while flying from Paris and when my birth out of the spirit had taken place. And after cycling having returned home I sensed the same scent in the bathroom. And it was so strong that I started sniffing a lump of soap whether or not it was from the soap. The scent of the soap seemed to be very crude. Meanwhile, in the kitchen, I smelled already a different scent, even more pleasant, and in the room there was still the third type of odor, outmatching the previous two. I had no doubts about a spiritual origin of these three different sorts of the odor. I had the incense I enjoyed very much and to my understanding of a very refined taste, yet as I compared it with the odor poured out in the room the incense was far from matching that unearthly subtle fragrance. It is beyond description, it was so subtle, soft, and refreshing. That was a reward to me for establishing the temple of God the Father and His Son Jesus and the service of the worship of the Father out of spirit.

After some time I started applying a silence practice when after my personal worship of the Father I would sit in silence for a while just awaiting to hear what the Father was telling me. As I had made an attempt doing it several years earlier I had failed to hear Him. Therefore I gave up this silence practice for I was even thinking it might be not exactly real, or my level was not yet up to hearing the Father‘s teachings being passed personally to me as well as to any other human. Yet the leading from within was

such that maybe some two years later I again returned to the silence practice. And this time I did hear the Father. I was overwhelmed with joy that I was receiving His teachings that I could talk with Him whenever the soul desires this communion and opens up for this association. That was such a tremendous encouragement to me while walking on the spiritual path and that I had not experienced anything of the kind before even though I had many different spiritual experiences on that path, even appearances to my eyes.

Therefore, I started ever more urging all my brethren to seek a personal relationship with the Father, with Jesus, so that they could also feel these, priceless to the growth of one‘s soul, direct teachings that were being adapted to each of us individually, according to that person‘s ability to understand and receive them.

As I began to keep this sort of the relationship with the Father every day my communion with Him was deepening and strengthening. He often is telling me: “You must trust me more. The more you commune with me the bigger is your trust in me, as well as your self-confidence, the more sophisticated teachings of mine you are capable of receiving. This association is necessary to everybody yet not everybody is ready for it. Therefore you must also urge others to look within and discover me within themselves and establish this bilateral communion.“

When my communion with the Father has become an indivisible part of my life it was only then that I did realize how Jesus had managed to talk with the Father. And it was then that the Father urged me, in addition to my communion with Him, to associate with Jesus as well. Thus I started short sessions of my association with Jesus even though my soul was leaning to the Father. However, gradually, while associating with Jesus, I developed a bigger desire for this communion with him too.

Some five months ago I was e-mailed by my brother in spirit some spiritual teachings of Jesus. They were named as Letters of Jesus. They had been revealed in English. Once I read them I had a strong desire to trans-

late them into Lithuanian. They were so profound and assisting man in taking a deeper look upon the reality and upon Jesus as well as upon the meaning of one‘s own life. They have been revealed thru a woman in Africa.

I was pondering for several days whether or not to take up translating the Letters of Jesus into Lithuanian so that other people in Lithuania might also get acquainted with them. Our people do need such teachings of Jesus. However, eventually I made up my mind to take counsel with the Father on this issue. The Father backed up my idea and suggested that I would talk this matter over with Jesus directly: “The way you both shall agree upon shall it be.“ However, prior to addressing Jesus my mind was pierced with the thought that instead of asking Jesus for the license on translating his Letter into Lithuanian I would rather ask him for being given similar teachings in Lithuanian so that it would be the original teaching meant for our people rather than the translation of his Letters.

Once I established communion with Jesus and told him that I had an intention of asking him for his permission for translating his Letters revealed by him in English and right before establishing that association with him the thought had cut thru my mind that perhaps he could also dictate me the original teaching that would be more fitting to our people so that they would know it was not a translation but his original teaching.

Jesus supported this idea and suggested our daily association at six o‘clock in the morning. It was an early time for me. Usually I would go to bed past midnight and would wake up at about half past seven. Earlier the Father had recommended me, even several times, to change my daily routine – to get up at least at six o‘clock in the morning. However, I could follow this daily routine just for several days since having gone to bed late I had much trouble at getting up at six. And still having gotten up at this early hour I was feeling sleepy during the day so that I had to take a nap.

However, the desire to receive the teachings from Jesus generated a great impulse to transform my routine. I did accept the time proposed by him.

On the eve of our first mutual cooperation session I was feeling a much stronger anxiety than during the several other days prior to it, whether or not I shall manage to get up in time, whether I shall have enough of sleep to receive his teachings at such an early hour, what sort of the teachings they shall be, whether I shall manage to receive them, and many other questions were circling in my mind.

From time to time, the teachings being given to me by the Father, I took down both in English and Lithuanian. The English texts I mailed to my brethren in the United States onto a conference list while the translated texts into Lithuanian I put on our website – www.urantija.lt or www.uranta.lt If the teachings of the Father I was receiving in Lithuanian then I would translate them into English, and vice versa. In a word I had some experience in receiving the teachings of the Father in both languages and taking them down while receiving them. That was also a long process-step of my growth from hearing the Father, for the first time, to being able to take His teachings down on paper. However now Jesus shall be giving me his detailed teachings that I have no idea of as to what way they shall be developing and when they might be completed, maybe making even a separate book. Therefore they most likely shall be consistent and extensive and of the sort I have never received before. Thus it had to be a new experience to me as well. However, I was certain that everything was possible with the Father. Therefore I began to worship the Father and pray for all even more intensively. And I was petitioning for myself a bigger devotion to the Father and a deeper wisdom from Him.

Every morning, even before six, I would begin with my worship of the Father and a petition prayer for all, and for my complete devotion to the Father‘s will and the reception of the teachings of Jesus. I would feel a little quiver within as if somebody would connect me to a different frequency of vibrations where my own thoughts, just a moment ago, as if sinking down to the bottom of my own mind and I would be filled up with completely different thoughts from Jesus. I merely needed to register them typing them

on computer the way I had been doing while taking down the teachings of the Father.

This type of association with Jesus lasted for two months. When it was completed I began to correct my typing mistakes. However I did not correct either grammar mistakes or style, apart from very few instances with incorrect cases of nouns. Therefore you must not be strict in judging a rather difficult style for I had no right to make it easier. The sort of the text I have received from Jesus this very text I am presenting to you. The teaching is by Jesus. Its receiving and its transcript are mine. Its study and application are yours.

Peace be upon you.

With brotherly love,

Algimantas

The reception of the teachings by Jesus started at 6.15a.m. on September 29. 2006

In Vilnius, capital city of Lithuania

1. The Source of Truth is the Self from the Father

My beloved brother, and all the other beloved brethren, who are currently reading these teachings of mine that are being given to you thru my beloved brother, even as all the other my brethren equally beloved, you shall have a chance to experience a bigger light as compared with the one you have experienced to date while reading the description of my teachings from the Scripture called by you The Holy Scripture, or The New Testament.

The truth and light of this Scripture had a big significance two thousand years ago when humanity had different conditions of living, conditions of a big aggression. Now the time arrives when humanity have a big variety of choices of their own free will as to what they might relish and show interest in and follow.

How can man follow something while having just one source in writing that he has named as The Bible, and lays his trust in it merely because its truth has survived for two thousand years.

Truth has no time frame and bears no meaning in time if it is felt by man‘s heart. And man‘s heart equals to man‘s inner voice that is understood in a more simple way as his conscience, as the voice of his soul, as the voice of God, as the true measure stick of his fairness and morality that discerns on the highest level, even though does not yet perceive consciously, what is truth

To feel your own growth as well as that of your brethren you must have bigger written papers of truth and light that you might be able to verify with your own inner voice, with the voice of your own soul. And this verification is live. It is the voice of God from within. That is why it must not be of importance to your inner voice whether this written source has already survived for two thousand years or it has just appeared amongst you.

It is your own inner self that is the solid confirmation of the fact whether you have run into a bigger light, or, on the contrary, this light sup-

presses you and distracts you from revealing oneself and blossoming in new colors of your own self.

Now I am beginning to transmit to you my new, and closer to the concept of the present-day development of your civilization, teachings that shall raise each of you to a higher level needed by you more than you have managed to experience while perusing the so-called Holy Scripture – The New and Old Testaments. And this portion of truth that you shall receive from my teachings that I am rendering to you thru my beloved brother, is meant for your own development and for the expansion of your understanding both of my own person when I lived while in the flesh as Jesus of Nazareth, and of the supreme divine reality of the person of the Father that I am in as well as you are.

Each of us is within Him and we cannot transcend Him. No creature can transcend the Creator however developed that creature might be and whatever desire to grow that creature might have.

2. Why These Teachings Revealed?

Right from the very beginning I want to explain to you, my beloved brethren, as to why I have undertaken this task of transmitting these teachings thru my beloved brother.

I have transmitted my teachings thru my beloved sister who lives in Africa, and these teachings have been named as Christ‘s Letters. Your brother in spirit, who is currently receiving these teachings of mine so that each of you who are not yet able to directly commune with me, could read them too, got acquainted with them

Christ‘s Letters were transmitted thru my beloved sister in English so that it would be easier to translate them into other world languages to spread them all over the world. And you brother in spirit who is taking down these teachings of mine, having read Christ‘s Letters, felt an ever-growing desire to translate them into his native tongue. He has been directly communing with me for many a year and receiving teachings from

me exactly the way my beloved sister who has recorded my teachings, named as Christ‘s Letters, has been receiving. And once he addressed the spirit of the Father, that also indwells within each of you, and each of you can establish a direct communion with, exactly the way this brother in spirit of yours has established, for assistance then he asked the Father for help in translating Christ‘s Letters into your native language. And then an idea has struck his mind to record Christ‘s Letters in his direct communion with me rather than to translate them. The Father has approved of this idea and let everything go according to our mutual agreement.

This decision of my brother in spirit was exactly what the Father wished and I desired, and my brother in spirit had been prepared for during many a year to take up. That is why I am happy about such a decision of my brother in spirit and accepted his offer with pleasure to pass you, my dears, such a teaching that corresponds to the teaching transmitted thru my beloved sister in spirit in Africa in English and named as Christ‘s Letters. However, this is not the translation of Christ‘s Letters into the Lithuanian language neither it is its recount in your native language, but it is my teaching to you who read them in Lithuanian. Irrespective of the mortal‘s nationality who is reading them. Irrespective of one‘s religion. Irrespective of what race one is a child of. These teachings are meant to all who desire to grow, even beyond their imagination they can still grow, in their spiritual growth of their own selves that is, in reality, endless.

One‘s spiritual growth is infinite. Eternal. As equally infinite and endless is the knowing of all the creation. It is only you, each of you, that is the only brake to own growth – if you tell your own selves that you do not want to grow any more, that it is enough for you, thus it is you major obstacle and the principal brake to your personal growth. There is no any other force, in all the Creation, apart form your personal will, to your personal spiritual growth and to the growth of your personal knowing of the creation.

3. Episodes of My Life in the Human Flesh

For you to feel stronger while reading these teachings that I am presenting to you, as well as you might feel the person of Jesus as the one who has come in the flesh amongst you, I will relate you something from my human life that has not been recorded in any other scripture.

Those of you who are familiar with the Revelation, called as The Urantia Book, might get a deeper description of both my life and my teachings for this portrayal of my life has been presented to you by the creatures superior to man. And it is due to them that you have a broader picture of my life two thousand years ago. But they did not dare to depict their Creator of the Universe as such who might also have negative traits even though they did say that I was born exactly the way all the other babies were born both prior to and after my birth on your world. I grew up and matured exactly the way all the other children grew up and matured before me and after me on your world. However, my life has been presented only as a collection of positive qualities since my very birth up to my very ascension to the Father "on the right." It was very rarely mentioned that my vigorous and inquisitive character caused problems to both my parents and my teachers at the synagogue school. But even in this case the problems I generated to them have been presented as such that look very innocent and pleasant to the reader.

However, while growing and maturing I experienced very similar problems as all the other children did. Being vigorous at the same time I was not only inquisitive but also hot-tempered as any other child of that age. Just because my parents were understanding and truly loved me that supplied them with a marvelous patience with me so that I did not take on such a path that would have led me far off along the wrong paths. I had plenty of inner power and was able not to place my own self above the others only when my childhood was already in full swing, when I reached a higher level of understanding of my environment. My contacts with Joseph and Mary were not that innocent as some of you might take them. I also had the moments of my anger outbursts once my mind was unable to un-

derstand as to why my parents did try to look upon me as some special member of our large family as against my other brothers and sisters. All this would seem to me unfair and I did resist it. I did resist it from within and then would start to resist from without by actions. But I was doing that not because this bigger attention to me would be disturbing or unpleasant but because it did harm my other brothers and sisters. And this I was taking as my own offense; and that was being felt by own inner self.

My parents, either Joseph or Mary, did not explain to me anything about my some higher mission on this world that had been revealed to my mother by Gabriel who had appeared to her even before my birth. Therefore my ego would take offence if they tried to pamper me more than their other children. And the role of the mommy‘s molly-coddle was absolutely unacceptable to me. Thus my inner self would flare up to reject being treated like this by my parents, especially on the part of my mother. It was obvious that it did hurt and offend them. However, at that time, I was feeling that I had to behave exactly that way. Such was the leading to my mind by my own self that was not yet matured at all. Therefore this impulsiveness of mine caused a considerable pain and uncertainty to my parents. They were expecting from me some out-of-the-ordinary attention to them and an exceptional interest in God since all their life was filled up with the message brought up to my mother by Gabriel that I would be that promised child who would reveal light to all those who would receive it. And my parents, as well as all the other Jews of that time, had a deep imprint, even in their sub-consciousness, formed up throughout generations, of expecting a Messiah who had to liberate their nation from the gentile oppressors.

Thus, in any family, in any generation, once there are more children than one, their parents must never share their love by different portions. It must be shared equally with all. And there must be shared this type of love with a child as if that child, even in a large family, were the only child in all the family.

All, and each, of us are being loved with this sort of love by that Great Source and Center that you call God.

And it is only after having felt His love within oneself that is possible to share one‘s love with one‘s children equally as if all these children, and each of them taken separately, would be the only child and the most beloved child in all the family. And exactly the same approach must be taken to each child of the large family.

My Prayers

When I was growing up in my family I was taught set forms of prayers as a means of communion with God in my parents’ home and at the synagogue school. I could not understand this path. I would ask my parents as to why it was necessary to talk with God not the way I talked with my own father, why it was necessary to talk with Him by only set forms of prayers. How could I express to Him my thoughts, my love, my petitions that my mind was feeling and that could not be expressed by the words of those set prayers for they did not include such petitions that my mind did strongly desire to present all the same? These speculations of mine frightened my parents and my teacher in religion. These were solid and painful speculations both to my parents and my teacher for they had not adapted their mind to the freedom of such considerations. Therefore they did not know in what way to deal with me, and they merely sharply retorted: “We follow the law of Moses. He is our prophet and he communicated with Jahve and received teachings from him and he left his regulations over to us as to how it is allowed to commune with Jahve and how it is not allowed. That is why we pray the way we are instructed by the Holy Scriptures for it is only they that have truth. You are not the one who would be wiser than Moses to abrogate the laws he has left over to us. God shall punish every one who will attempt to equal Him. Thus, do it the way our ancestors were doing and the way we do.“

However my explanation was not convincing. It was beyond my understanding as to why it was not allowed to talk with God with love and the way one would like to talk with one‘s most beloved friend, with one‘s most beloved and closest father, or mother. I did desire such a real and live com-

munion so that my own inner self was boiling with a protest against such a concept of God I was being offered both by the scripture and my parents – to address the God of Israel, Jahve, by a set form of address only. Therefore I would revolt at home that it was not true. God wants our sincerity and not these very same words that are repeated daily. I would ask my father, Joseph: “Father, would you be satisfied if all your children repeated you these very same words every day. How could you know us better, how could we love you more if all our communication were always the same words; and all of us were speaking the same words. And not only in our family but in all the Jewish families all the children were talking with their parents using the very same words. How could you know, then, our wishes? How could you know what we have already achieved, and what we do not need to reach out for at all?“

However, neither my father nor my mother could explain to me anything. They would get irritated and command me not to bother them with such blasphemies. And asked me not to tell such things to others for I would run into big troubles.

But how could one being a child would begin to listen to the word of one‘s parents. The more so that the parents could not provide me a single convincing answer to any of my questions that I was unable to answer myself either. Therefore I would discuss even these issues with my friends. I would put these questions to my teacher at the synagogue school. But nobody could ever give me an answer. They were feeling my sincerity, they were feeling that their uniform answers that I would also hear from my parents at home, did not convince me. And at times it aroused their strong irritation that I was still searching something else all the same, that I was not feeling satisfied with what I would hear from them. By no means I could fit within the frame offered to me by the so-called Holy Scriptures. Therefore I was left alone with these very questions to ponder upon: “Why do I have to commune with God only by the established forms of prayers? Why does Jahve punish people for sins if God is a merciful and loving Father of Israel? Why do people have to suffer and be sick? Why is there so much evil? Why are not we alike? Why are not all the people reasonable and good? Why does God allow to kill?“ and many others.

Since my sincere desire to pose questions caused irritation to many I noticed that people lost their temper merely because they did not know the answer. And once the question would lead them out of an established framework of thinking, then, they would feel like losing ground under their feet and would get frightened as if I had told them something bad. And then out of fear, automatically, they would begin to defend themselves by attacking me.

This is common to all people of a low spiritual level – frightening, fear, automatically commands a self-defensive reaction which is always an attack against that person who has caused this reaction. And instead of thinking about the question itself they snap out right way: “What nonsense are you talking? Have you lost your common sense?“

5. Vibrations of the Reality

My beloved brother, my all beloved brothers and sisters in spirit, I am transmitting these teachings so that you could look deeper into the reality around you, into this very reality that you find yourselves in as well. Nobody, not even I, can escape the vibrations of this reality for it is of these vibrations emanated from the First Source and Center that Reality is made up. And it is made up of exclusively different frequency energy vibrations. Your scientists already research some of the vibrations and penetrate ever deeper into them. But they do not pose the questions, even to themselves, as to why and where from these vibrations are? They begin to understand that every substance, even the material one that is seen by the human eyes is made up of corresponding energy vibrations. They already speak and research the diffusion of the nucleus of the atom during the nuclear reaction, they make attempts at the research of the structure of the atom on a theoretical level. So far they do not speak about the structure of smaller units – electrons. And these also have even greater energy vibrations than the vibrations of the atom, and the frequency of these vibrations determine the structure of the atom.

All the environment you have named as inanimate is also animate. Only the life of this, according to you, inanimate nature has a very low and crude mode of energy vibrations. And every single particle is in motion, in vibration, and in revolution. Every single, even the smallest, particle whatever a solid substance, seen to your material eyesight, it might be, such as the rocks of the biggest mountain or the hardest steel, is an animate substance as well. Only the motion – vibration – of these component particles of this animate substance is of a very low frequency. Therefore you do not see them. That is why you take such objects of the environment seen by your own eyes as an inanimate nature.

You equally cannot see the vibrations of a very high frequency. Therefore you cannot see me in my present and real form; like you cannot see angels – your guardian-seraphim – who are even by your side and do serve you; neither you can see many other spirits that are higher than the seraphim and who do really serve you with their devotion to the Creator of the Creation and the Emanator and Center of all these energy vibrations whom you have named as God.

It is both true and not true. God is all-embracing and omnipresent. He has no definite form and appearance. He is the First Great and Eternal Emanator and Upholder of all supreme vibrations and the The Source and Center of the Universal Consciousness. He is the only One who is all-perceiving and omniscient, and everywhere seeing all the beginning from the end throughout eternity in the past as well as in the future. And still being as such, for you, who are of the lowest mode of vibrations and who have disclosed only the very initial and the most simple understanding of His Universal Consciousness, He is still a person and personality that you can commune with as with the most beloved person who himself is The Source of Love. He is the Source and Center of love for all the creation.

6. The Concept of God to Jesus-Child who was Searching Answers within Himself

When I was, in your very lowest material form, in the human flesh, and when my human consciousness was also on the very lowest mortal level then I was also unable to perceive as to what was Jahowe-Jahve as the Jews were calling the God of Israel, the Father of Israel. Even as a child I could not understand as to why there was some higher Power that was called the Father of Israel, and that had to be feared because he should punish one if he is not obeyed.

How could a loving Father punish His children when even a human loving father was trying to find a way to reach the mind of his child so that the child would understand his teaching and explanation, and he would not right away resort to punishment if the child did not understand something and did something not the way the earthly father was asking him to do.

It was beyond my understanding that such a Supreme Power could be-have worse than an earthly father, and an unwise father at that, to demand a sacrifice of live lambs or other animals and birds so that man would receive a reward from it.

All this seemed to my mind that this Supreme Power, that was even called the Father of Israel, had less wisdom than the earthly parents had for they did not demand from their earthly children to kill any animals to cause their love for their own earthly children.

And when such thoughts were permanently arising in my head I had nobody at hand whom I could ask as to why God was so relentless, why He was so revengeful, why He had to be feared of and obeyed all the time, why I could not commune with Him directly but rather thru rabbis?

My mind could not find convincing answers so that the arguments would be solid. And there remained nothing else to my mind but to talk with itself. And that type of directing my view to my own inner self would bring me ever growing satisfaction for surprisingly to myself I felt that I be-

gan to find some answers. And those answers were convincing to me so much that I started to ever more relish this conversation with my own self.

And why should not my mind follow those responses it was receiving even though being unable to understand as to how those answers were generated in it? However I began to trust ever more those responses that God did not really punish anyone and did not make anyone suffer, He loved and shone light, and it was the people, due to the fears of their ancestors passed over to them, that were afraid of that light for they did not know that the questions I was posing to myself they could also pose to themselves. And they could also receive those responses that would soothe them and explain to them as to why they could not be afraid of God that He could punish them each time. Even though being unable to know the source of those thoughts of mine that were piercing my mind deeper and stronger to reign it I started trusting them more and more. However, I could not talk frankly about it with anyone else for nobody wanted either to understand or at least to talk about my mere hints that God loved no less than an earthly father and that He did not punish anyone more than an earthly father.

Thus I had to address these same questions to myself and discuss them with myself further on; and since my very early age. But as my own thoughts were becoming more different from the ones dominant in my environment people would get irritated very easily if I told them something contrary to what they had been thought by the so-called scriptures of their parents, grandparents, and all the other ancestor generations. Due to this fact my environment by no means could render me any assistance in finding answers to new questions ever coming to my mind.

7. Importance of Live Contact with People

Inquisitiveness is a marvelous quality to everyone when questions are raised and answers are sought sincerely. However when the depth of the questions is beyond man‘s understanding then such questions right away

arouse in him a sense of fear and irritation so that he immediately takes a pose of self-defense and by this puts up a barrier to any sincere desire to get an answer to expand his mind‘s understanding as well.

It was exactly this type of the environment that was prevailing two thousand years ago when I walked on your world, when I journeyed around the lands of the Mediterranean, and studied people, and when by these travels I was expanding my mind‘s understanding as to how people lived, worked, and what was on their minds in different places. And people of different characters and different races. And these living studies provided me many more answers to the questions I would raise than I could get from the-then Scripture.

Always a live contact with people exceeds any theory since a theory is merely a speculation based on a limited experience and in an attempt of drawing generalized conclusions. Meanwhile a live contact with a person provides you living vibrations that the person you are in a direct contact with is emanating both to you and to the environment. And a theory does not investigate these vibrations for it is impossible to define them by some definite conclusion since these vibrations are all individual and unique for they are living and ever changing. And even the vibrations emanated by one and the same man might be of one frequency at one moment and already different at another moment. Vibrations emanated by the same man.

8. The Problem of Psychology and Psychiatry

Today, your science investigates only man‘s psychology and absolutely leaves out from its view the living and real Source of the investigator of this very psychology as well as man‘s living relationship with this Source. This Source is that very First Source and Great Center that is holding all the creation in His arms. That is why it is impossible to have a scientific theory when that theory denies the Source of some phenomenon in research. And it is namely psychology and psychiatry that deny the Source of man‘s origin and the Source of all wisdom – the First Source and Center that you

call as God and that I called as a loving Father of all, and each, of you while I walked around as one of you and among you as Jesus of Nazareth two thousand years ago.

That is why your psychology and psychiatry have found themselves in a deadlock by trying to solve the problems of man's disrupted spiritual-energetic inner vibrating that cause suffering to man ever more and deeper. And these problems shall ever increase while the chances for psychology and psychiatry to help such poor and driven to despair people shall not change by any means if psychologists and psychiatrists, attempting to render assistance, shall not experience the operation of the The First Source and Center within themselves and shall not realize that all the diseases start with the disruption of the vibrations of His love ocean that are being poured out evenly and ceaselessly upon all the creation and upon every creature. It is only by helping these poor and suffering brethren of mine, and who are also their brethren, open up to these love vibrations permanently and ceaselessly being sent by the First Source and Center that they shall cure them from such diseases that in reality testify to nothing else but a shortage of these love vibrations within them.

9. My Environment

I did not come to this world having a desire to bring to the people a concept on a theoretical Supreme Power, on a theoretical Supreme Mind, on a theoretical Supreme Consciousness, on that what you used to call Jahowe or Jahve, God of Israel, the Father of Israel, but rather I came to this wonderful world to show you a way as to how you can find peace and bliss, and experience a real satisfaction within your own selves by having a real and living bond with these love vibrations of that Supreme Power, of that Supreme Mind, of that Supreme Consciousness truly bathing you like a space ocean, even within your own selves, as well as to show you how to feel and discover these love vibrations.

And after that you could believe my words for you could experience all this by yourselves and by this confirm the truth of my words in your own life.

I chose simple, ordinary, young men who had a bigger chance for not getting frightened by such a path to within that would completely deny the path that had been laid down for them by the rabbis and Pharisees, the scribes and teachers of the scripture they called as holy, in the course of centuries.

By saying I have chosen ordinary men who lived in that generation and in that place where I have been on my mission on revealing that very same God – Father – to all I mean ordinary people who were inclined to believe my word and my teaching on one God the Father to all the people and a brotherhood interrelationship among all the people.

However, you must not think that those simple men were uneducated at all, and could not even read. They were all graduates of the-then existing synagogue schools. While at those schools, they were given a good training in both writing and reading, and in knowing the world of that age and in understanding the so-called Scripture to the measure taught by the teachers of that time. And that understanding helped them in a way to deal in their daily life because every difficulty or failure they attributed to God‘s favor or disfavor with man. If a man had his life in abundance it meant that God loved that man and showed him favor by demonstrating a bigger attention that manifested in a material wealth and a better material living. Meanwhile for those who had a hard life, who were crippled or sick, who had to suffer physical afflictions and who, according to the-then understanding, were repudiated from the abundance of God‘s mercy testified to nothing else but the fact that God did not love those people that much.

Due to those beliefs they received at the synagogue schools, while rabbis, in addition to it, at their academies, where the-then teaching of rabbis was laying emphasis on that it was only they, and the scribes, who had an exclusive right, given to them by God, to teach all the other Jews what they considered to be the truths of the scriptures, and by this God showed them even a bigger favor and came closer to them, such a stratified society had

no remorse that everything was regulated that way since the very moment of man‘s birth. The more so that in this structure there was left no place for women. They did not receive any education at all even at those primitive synagogue schools. The Jewish standpoint upon women was degrading as upon a second-rate person whose only task was to give birth to children and care for the upbringing of children up to the age of five. Beyond this age all the responsibility for the child‘s upbringing would pass into the hands of the father. True, that applied only to boys. The care of girls remained in the hands of their mothers further on. However, their only duty was to prepare the girl for the motherhood.

Meanwhile the gentiles were not considered to be people by the Jews. They were equaled to animals. And even a killing of a gentile was not considered to be a sin. This wrong attitude within the society to the effect that they even looked upon themselves as an exceptional nation that had been entrusted by the Father of Israel, Jahve, with the special role – as the only people to deliver teaching from their own scriptures as from the true source – could by no means bring in a mutual love and a strong spiritual bond and association.

Since this system was introduced right at the birth of a child and continued on throughout man‘s life span that was dominated by the role of the rabbis with their distorted teaching about God who chastised a disobedient man and showed an exceptional favor to those whom He liked, it was a slim chance that among Jews there might appear a free man who could surpass such an enslaving their mind teaching so that by his own teaching he would make an attempt to explain to others that God loved all equally and without any interest of His own. He equally loved not only Jews but also gentiles that were hated by Jews so much that they were not treated by them even as humans.

And the Roman oppression was despised by Jews, even though they could not resist it due to their small numbers. However, being not a numerous people, they satisfied their inner ego by showing their disdain to the gentiles, even to Cesar, that those oppressors were not worthy to be treated as their equals.

That was the situation I could not take – how it was possible to live under the conditions of such unfairness, how it was possible to teach such a god who loved some and who did not love others, who provided wealth and living in a material abundance to some while he denied others this similar living and sent suffering instead. How could exist such a god who required a blood sacrifice on the altar to give his forgiveness and show his favor. And to a gentile he would not manifest any favor even for the sacrifice merely because of the fact that the person was a gentile.

This type of environment and living was by no means acceptable to me.

10. My Reflections

My mind would also begin to strongly resist as soon as I would start reflecting on the meaning of our living on this planet.

As soon as I started to sense ever deeper that while being alone in communion with God of Israel, the Father of Israel, in my own words, I felt some peace and tranquility within me I engaged myself in reflections to the effect that I did not follow the rituals prescribed by the rabbis and scribes and yet I experienced peace within me. It means that ritual as such does not give one anything. By itself, it does not stand for a living bond with God. It is not enough to perform a ritual to feel a living bond with God. It is the ritual that impedes a live association since then man‘s attention is directed to the performance of the ritual rather than to the very relationship of man‘s inner self with God.

My personal experience, as back as in my adolescent years, convinced me that is was not the ritual that was important to God the Father but man‘s communion with Him out of heart. I would hint about it to my parents. However, because of my such speculations, they both got frightened so much that right away they would resort to talking me out of those, unfamiliar to them, forms of communion with God. And each time they would stress to me that their scriptures were so old that many generations had lived abiding by them, that rabbis and scribes knew them very well, and

they always did teach to pray to God by set forms of prayers. The same things were also taught in synagogues. Therefore they would get very much irritated by my conversations and I had nothing to do but, again, to keep everything within myself. I could find a common language with nobody, the moment I started saying that God loved all.

There cannot be such a God who would love some more while He would hurt others. Then He must be a very ruthless God for even a good gentile is worthy of both love and a similar treatment like a Jew. However such speculations of mine might only scare my friends and teachers at the synagogue school. Therefore, since my very childhood I perceived well that even well-intended conversations did not always lead to benevolence even on the part of the children of my age provided that they could not understand my words and were yet unable to escape from their own concepts. Therefore, during all my life, I had no one to talk with frankly about the things in man‘s life that both moved and anguished me.

Therefore, the questions did strike my mind ever more often as to why others did not notice such obvious things that I could see so clearly? Why do others take everything the way it is rather than think about the deeper causes? Why cannot they realize that this type of living is leading people to even a bigger alienation and division, and even to a more bitter suffering? Why do I see much deeper than my friends? I even do understand many things that even rabbis and scribes are unable to understand? Such questions were permanently tickling my mind but I did not find the answers that would be obvious and clear to me.

11. My Loneliness and Association with the Father

Thus, I had to mature in this environment alone since I had not a single helper who could have been able to explain to me all this. And, again, I had to leave everything to my contact with my own self and with God the Father.

But my thoughts, for a moment, did get more enlightened. I did not know how it happened but I did feel that a clear thought arrived in to give me an explanation about the issue I did not understand and the one I was reflecting in my mind, and that I had even related to my God the Father; not only to the Father of Israel but also to my Father. I did receive such thoughts and they consistently told me that God was one and He loved all, and He was everywhere and always, and with all and uniformly with both poor and rich, Jews and gentiles, sick and healthy, children and elderly, women and men, that it was only man that could turn away from God while God never turned away from man, that only a man could punish another man while God never punished anyone. Those thoughts were so close to my heart and so strengthening me that I always enjoyed them and I was ever more expecting for some other thought to visit my mind to strengthen and support me in such a difficult and unfair situation of Jews.

It was very hard for me I could not share these thoughts with anyone. Nobody could understand them because they did not match the beliefs presented by the Scripture. Therefore, they were always pressing me from within. And I was tormented by the question as to what must to be done that I could also share those thoughts with others to enable them to feel the light of similar thoughts? How to make those thoughts available to all so that it would become possible to preach them even in synagogues, how to achieve the situation that those thoughts would dominate the people‘s hearts?

I did not know the path but I felt I had to do something so that this light burning me from within, and at the same time a soothing light, would be proclaimed. But how? How to proclaim it when the environment was so restrictive, when any word and thought not from the Scripture was attacked right away even in my own home, by my beloved parents?

My thoughts about God would always soothe and strengthen me. That was the only refreshing thing in this environment that rendered neither freedom nor room for the manifestation of my thoughts; and since I did feel such a comfort within my own self so I started passing from my conversation with my own self to my conversation with God more often. I wanted

to compare Him not with God of Israel, with Jahve, with the Father of Israel but rather with my Father.

I enjoyed it very much to begin to address Him by “My beloved Father.“ This address of mine matched my inner state: “God loves, and I must love Him rather than be afraid of Him.“ And who can love any child more than the father or the mother of the child. I had a feeling that mother‘s love was very tender but I could not address God by “My beloved Mother.“ That address could not come to my mind. I was also influenced by the Jewish scriptures, by the family education, by my friends, by the teachers at the synagogue school, by the rabbis preaching, by the explanations of the scribes, by the stories of the caravan travelers that I heard since my childhood in Nazareth that was at a caravan road leading from the outskirts of the empire. I also had limitations of my mind as to my way of addressing God. Thus, I chose my address as “My beloved Father“ that was close to my soul and warm. And by this address I would start rendering Him my hard thoughts, and the issues inconceivable to my mind. And I was very much surprised and gladdened when thoughts arrived that began to appear to me as the answers from the Father.

12. “My Conversations“ with the Father

Such an experience was new and unusual to me. Therefore I could not understand as to how those bright thoughts were reaching me? Where were they from? But I decided for myself that they might really be from the Father. If I put a question to Him and after a while such a thought arrived that helped me understand the issue I had not understood before so I attributed that elucidation to the Father. And I started saying to myself that I was responded that way by the Father.

Gradually, I began to call such conversations of mine as “My conversations with the Father.“ Even though I could not tell anyone about it, even within my family, for I would have been taken for a child beside himself but personally I was feeling a pleasant sensation after those, as I had

named them, “My conversations with the Father.“ And then I was experiencing a joy of I having a secret that was known only to “My beloved Father,“ and to myself.

The deeper I submerged into those, also inconceivable to me, periods called by me by such a name that was beyond understanding to anyone in my environment, the more I began to experience that such a conversation with the Father as mine was necessary to all the people for it started to influence me to a greater extent from within; but to influence me for the better. I began to feel that I was turning from a quick-to-flare-up young man into an ever more patient one. If previously my words had hurt many merely because I had bravely spoken them out to stand for my opinion then I began to realize more clearly that everything I was understanding and feeling was not understood and felt in a similar way by my friends or by other people who did not want to listen to my truths because they were scared by them. Then, I began to realize that I had to tell others in such an open manner not everything to arouse fewer contradictions and less to set people against me. Thus, gradually, I was learning how to deal with all – even with my parents since they were objecting to my views even though they did not resist them, like did others, that fiercely.

I was always saved by my sincerity. The majority did notice that I was sincere and not seeking any benefit for myself. They would forgive me for those outspoken words that were unacceptable to them while the questions simply scared them, and they could not find any answer to them in any way. Even such a thing as that one when I asked my father for a cause of lightening and thunder he frankly confessed he did not know it. He did not know it since Jews had not been taught such things. To me such ignorance was strange, for at that time I was only eight years old and considered my father to know everything and be able to explain to me many things that I had no idea of. Now it appeared it was not true. Even my father‘s authority in my eyes faltered. And again I brought this issue up to my own consideration and subsequently, as I mentioned, those conversations of mine transformed into my talk with the Father on high.

13. Child‘s Up-bringing

While growing up a child is naturally seeking answers to everything that surrounds him and that he sees. Therefore one of the most significant parts in raising a child by the parents is their explaining to the child of the whole ambience with a big love and patience. And that means that the parents themselves must also be well-educated people. They must know how to explain to their children all these things in simple and easy-to-understand words. But it is not enough to explain them. It is necessary to let the children experience them. To experience many of the things that might be experienced at their own age.

While now many of the contemporary families have distanced themselves from their children so much that the responsibility for the broken off relationships of love and respect among generations throughout the planet exclusively lies on them. The rhythm of man’s life is very intensive, a material manner of man’s thinking has completely obscured a spiritual bond among generations and of an individual with an individual. It is due to this broken off bond that all conflicts and stress arise.

I was a happy child since in our large family with nine children all of us were always shown by our parents a wonderful feeling of love. Therefore we could ourselves experience what it meant to love as well. I was extremely happy when my father started to take me to his carpenter‘s workshop where I saw with my own eyes how he was working, how he was creating a piece of furniture. Therefore I myself desired to be like him. And I was even more happy when he was patiently teaching me how to handle the tools, how to create something by myself.

My father could not explain to me many things that I showed interest in but he always did confess to me he did not know it. And his confession did not in the least reduce my love for him. As to a little child, it seemed to me that he had to know everything and about everything for who else could know more than he could. And his first answer about a thunder and lightening, “I don‘t know,“ upset me that he was not the one to know all the things. But because of this answer my love for him did not change.

Therefore, parents must always remain sincere so that their child would feel the same vibrations being channeled thru their sincere confession they might not know something. But at the same time they must also know more to let their little ones down the least because the environment around them is so diverse and their looks are so penetrating and pure and they desire to experience everything so much. Such desires of theirs are natural, every baby is born with such desires. And the parents can wonderfully handle all their sincere questions and satisfy their inquisitiveness if only they were striving for a deeper knowledge and perception of the ambience themselves.

Parents by their attitudes lay the foundation of their own future thru their children. And not only their own personal future but also that of all the society; of all humanity.

While I was growing up, my conversations with the heavenly Father became more frequent and deeper.

I enjoyed climbing together with my father up a big hill on the outskirts of Nazareth and looking around the vicinity stretching out far away ahead. On a sunny day I would even see a dim view of the sea at a great distance. And such outings were among the most pleasant experiences to me. During them my father explained to me as to where Greek-gentile cities were, he pointed to me the direction of the Jewish holy center of Jerusalem with its grand synagogues and many magnificent Jewish holidays. I could grasp from these stories quite much as to how unhappy the Jewish people were because the father would sigh in sadness that they had to serve the gentiles rather than Jews since they were under the gentile oppression.

But most deeply I was moved by my father‘s sincere desire to enlighten me, to teach me, and to allow me to experience everything what would be fitting to experience for a child of that age. He would never forbid me to work together with him and would never push me away from him even being occupied very much. And such a relationship is very much necessary to a child for it is only by this bond that the child is developing within himself his respect and love for that person he is in contact with; and not necessar-

ily with his father or mother; with every person playing and growing with him that sincerely.

This attitude is missing in the present-day families because the greatest amount of energy and efforts they devote only to ensuring the material wellbeing of their children and altogether skipping from their eyesight a patient and full of love upbringing of their children by associating and growing together with them. The raising of a child is a sincere and full of love association with him, forgetting the whole environment. While the father, or the mother, is associating with the child at that moment there must exist this relationship only. It is of no importance whether the father is engaged in some activity, busy with his car, writing the most sophisticated thesis, getting ready for the next day‘s work, washing dishes, or cleaning up his clothes or shoes, whether the mother is taking care of the family work for the next day, preparing dinner, talking with her friend visiting their family the child must also be always present in this action and process as an equal member of the family. The child must participate in all this activity as a partner, and not as the little one.

And you, dear parents, must sincerely explain to the child in simple words so that he would understand what you are busy with at the definite moment. And you must also allow the child to participate in this process. It is not important that the child will fail to perform some act the way you want. This is the purpose of your fatherly-motherly love that, with a divine patience, you would teach him all these actions that are up to his shoulders so that while associating even with your friends you would not push him away but also show your attention to him as well. This attention and sincerity make up that living bond that love is based on.

14. Death Must not be Feared

Whatever has happened pleasant, or unpleasant, never try to hide it from the child so that the child would be seemingly protected from an unnecessary suffering and pain. It is necessary to explain to the child in a lan-

guage he could understand life and allow him to live this very life up to his understanding. And it is the role of the parents to expand his understanding. A child being raised with love and sincerity shall start asking such questions that sooner or later shall bring the issue that even the parents themselves do not dare to answer: Why has the grandmother or the grandfather died? What can the parents tell the child if they do not know themselves why the grandmother or the grandfather has died? Why do people die? Thus, they try to protect, and in a very distorted way to protect, their child from all such phenomena that, according to their understanding, are tormenting and painful even to them nothing speaking about their little beloved one.

This is the biggest mistake that is being made by the developed, from the material standpoint, humanity. No one can ever escape the experience of one‘s material death. Therefore it is necessary to know its meaning and purpose. It was for this bigger enlightenment of man that I also came to this wonderful world of yours two thousand years ago to enlighten and comfort people rather than to redeem people‘s sins and scare them when they saw how I was tortured to death by my beloved creatures – my brethren. I came to this world to bring light, to bring light about the Source and Center of All Lights that you call God and the Jews, in my times, called Jahve or God of Israel, the Father of Israel. I came to this world to explain in the-then environment and to the people of that time that this very Jahve, this very God of Israel, the Father of Israel was the Father of each, a loving Father, a non-punishing Father. He had no inferno to torment souls in. And one‘s death was not a frightening end of man but only the very beginning to a real eternity.

However, I had to adjust myself to the-then concepts of the Jews. Even though the Jewish fathers and mothers did love their children so much like nowhere else in the world, they treasured a family life so highly like nowhere else at that time still even the Jews were afraid of death and let tears roll down once death visited their families. I desired to provide them a bigger light and to show the way to reach it. But the dominant rituals of that time had managed, generation upon generation, to control and subdue the sub-consciousness of the Jews so much that my light frightened them, and

they did obey the dead rituals devised by the rabbis and Pharisees rather than the liberating good news – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man – I brought in.

And this darkness constrained by rituals and a service to them like slaves do not allow even modern families – already in the twenty-first century – to feel a liberating impact of my gospel – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. And without this impact it is impossible even to the loving parents to raise their children as free and loving children who in their turn would raise their own children with love and mercy as the children of one Father and as brethren among themselves. Without this type of upbringing of children there shall never reign peace and comfort in such a wonderful world of yours. And never shall man deliver himself from the fear of death.

For you to be able to experience the sensation of a spiritual freedom so that you would make sure by yourselves that one‘s life must be lived as real and in reality rather than as seeming and in illusion I am presenting to you this much deeper and more expanded concept of reality. A fairly large part of you is ready for such a concept, only you do not know as to where this deeper wisdom to dig out from. It is this book that shall be that step that shall lead you to this magnificent experience so that you shall begin to experience the reality of my words by yourselves. It is only then that you shall notice that the dogmas and rituals that have incarcerated you shall have disappeared as an opaque fog that has just recently held all the reality surrounding you under a complete cover. Now that you have recovered your eyesight you shall feel the impact of freedom and space on your soul. And this experience will let you perceive that there is no death. Therefore there is no need to protect your children from it by fearing to explain to your beloved little ones about the death of the grandfather or the grandmother.

Meanwhile, at first, it is you who must learn that there is no death. There is only people‘s ignorance and unwillingness to know what this reality is.

In order for you to know what Reality is I invite you to travel with me in a similar way when I was taken by my father to his outings around the Nazareth vicinity and explained as to what we could see from that high hill.

15. The Creation of the Reality and the Creator

You envision reality only as such that is experienced by your five senses: by touching, seeing, smelling, hearing, and tasting. Some of you still add to this your imagination thanks to which you can move to the venues you have visited or dreams which can take you back to where you have been to or even transfer you to where you will be. However, in this latter case, this is also connected to your past experiences, conceived or registered subconsciously. And viewing upon and evaluating the reality only in this manner you greatly belittle its diversity. If only you could know how much the reality is diverse, beautiful, and good, then, you would be looking even upon that small part of the reality immediately surrounding you, and the only part of it you are capable of understanding, in a totally different way.

Reality is made up of such a multitude of energy vibrations emanating from The First Source and Center and all of them are being radiated with such an enormous love, that its luminosity to your eyesight would be blinding and by all means unbearable if you were transferred to the center of all creation which we shall name as Paradise and from where The First Source and Center is operating. Since this is The First Source and Center it is quite natural He must be himself in the center of all the creation so that all the reality in existence would be able to grow and expand more, originating out of these very energy vibrations. The First Source and Center always has also to be bigger than that reality for it is logical that the bigger can create the smaller but no smaller can create the bigger. A child cannot create a grown-up however hard he might be attempting to do this. Neither can a creation create a creator. Just the opposite, a grown-up can create a character of a child, and a creator can create a creation.

This very Creative Center has also to be alive if He can create living parts of the creation you can perceive. For it is only the living who can create that what is also alive. But not the other way round. This very Creator must also have an adequate abode to be able to operate from while creating. Therefore, this Source and Center must be creating from such a center that must correspond to and match the Creative Powers of this Source. And this very Source and Center, while creating such a vast creation, only a tiny part of which your material eyes can see and your mind cannot yet understand, has to be as such who would both understand and embrace His own creation for it is only this type of the Source and Center would be capable of producing the reality of that size and of that inconceivable and clever rule. However, such a Source and Center, had He a body or form, you might try to envision, would in no way be able to embrace this creation produced by Him so that a certain order would prevail in it, that stars would twinkle to you at night and while traveling they would not collide among themselves, and by this would not disrupt the order in the creation. Neither this same Source and Center can be ruining and hating since by this He would start destroying himself for there is not such a case that even the smallest creator-man can produce a beautiful, and adequate to his level, small piece of creation being in the state of anger and hatred. He can create that what others would consider to be beautiful and good only feeling love himself. Therefore, lovers who have never wrote poems start writing them because the feeling of love elevates them for an outburst of such poetic thoughts. Therefore, such a vast creation beyond even your eyes‘ embrace cannot be without such a Center and Creator who would not love His creation and would not create it out of love. The Creator must pour out such a powerful vibrating of His love that it would reach all, even the most remote, corners of the creation so that they could feel His love and His marvelous attraction. Therefore all the creation must find itself in a vast ocean of the Creator‘s love vibrations. It must be sinking in the love vibrations of the Creator and Center to be expanded from within the center out in any direction.

Since the creation is so enormous and so beautiful, since it is such that is beyond human mind‘s understanding, it means that it must also have

even a Greater Mind who would be capable of creating and controlling it; for it is only a clever mind that is capable of producing such a creation that would also have the clever creatures. And if even the creatures themselves cannot fully understand the creation it means that this Mind must transcend all the mind of all the creatures to be able to generate and govern such creatures with such a love power that would uphold them and let them feel this very love.

Since the creation has, within it, different forms and different levels of creation, for even in your own environment you experience that there are liquid and solid states, cold and hot, moving very fast and very slowly, visible and invisible, therefore the Creator and Center himself must also have the power and capabilities of changing these states and of knowing how to change these states. It means that this Source and Center has to be Omnipotent for He is capable of performing these transformations.

I am passing this description of the Source and Center of Reality to you so that you would begin to ponder, at least a little bit, that the reality itself is a very sophisticated mechanism the operation of which no one is capable of explaining in full. This can be done only by The One Who has designed it, and implemented it. It is only He who is aware of all the designs and goals. Therefore such a Creator-Source and Center must know everything that cannot be known by the separate parts of the reality created by Him. It means that He must be Omniscient to be able to understand and know how to create and maintain such a creation.

Can a first grader who has just started attending school have that much knowledge as his teacher who just started teaching this very little child to know the first letter? Can a creature who sees the vastness and might of such a boundless creation understand the knowledge and thoughts of the Creator and Source and Center himself at this very moment to be able to perceive His plans and principles of His acting that are manifesting in a visible manner to his eyes as well as to his feelings that are being born in his heart?

Since the creature is incapable of perceiving all the plans and goals of the Creator as the plans and goals of the Creator are too great and too wise,

like all the knowledge of the teacher is too big for a little first grader, so the creature must be contented with what he experiences and conceives however little that understanding might be, and he must not try to perceive the plans and goals of the Creator by the creature‘s mind.

I am trying to reveal the nature of the Source and Center of Reality in a simplified way so that you might expand your concepts about Him by merely trying to ponder along the lines of common sense passed by me to your psyche. Expand your stagnating mind a little bit so that it might be exercised, and the stagnation itself in a similar way as stiffness in your difficult-to-bend joints would begin to vanish by bending and training them.

Your mind can perceive beyond comparison much more and the current stagnation of thinking can be replaced by a flexible thinking and by an expanded perception of Reality if you devote more time and attention to it. Then you shall see what a magnificent thing is the exercising of your mind. You shall see how your mind is ever more penetrating into a deeper and broader knowledge of Reality. As it was very difficult for a first grader to understand the truths of Reality that were explained to him by the teacher and that were so obvious and understandable for the teacher, it is also difficult for you on your present level to understand that part of Reality I am going to present to you now.

Therefore I ask you to let your mind freely sink rather than look for any contradictions to the things I am going to relate to you. Contradicting is nothing else but even a bigger narrowing of one‘s mind. Meanwhile, a neutral reaction is a porch to your mind for making an attempt to expand its concept, and even change it, in comparison with a prior concept on this or that phenomenon.

16. The Creator and the Reality

Reality is all space and all time that today the creature is incapable of either seeing, feeling, or perceiving. Space and time make up movement

since one point is reached form another point during a certain duration of time. If there is space and time, then, such a reality must have movement. Otherwise it cannot exist. Where there is space and time the existence is only in the motion there. And on the contrary, The One who creates time and space has to transcend time and space himself for even in this part of Reality the Creator cannot be only as such what He creates, He must always surpass what He creates for it is only the one surpassing that can create what the one creates.

It means that the Creator, The First Source and Center, has to transcend both space and time. And that cannot be in any other manner but for the Creator himself having no motion. Movement means changing. It also means that the Creator himself cannot change. He must be changeless and motionless. Therefore, He must be as such who would embrace all the movements and all the changes in all the creation while himself remaining changeless and motionless. It also means that the venue of His operation, the place He is emanating His vibrations from in order to form up all the reality, the place I have named to you as Paradise, must also correspond to the level of the changeless and motionless Source and Center. Thus, Paradise itself must also be changeless and motionless. It also means that this place must be the only place in all the creation without having movement and being static itself.

Exactly the same might be said about space. The First Source and Center, being capable of creating space, has to transcend space himself, He must be more than space. In a similar way, His abode, Paradise, must be adequate to this Creator, this Source and Center. It means that Paradise has also to transcend space like it transcends time. It also means that Paradise has no space. It is spaceless and timeless. However it produces space and time. And the movement of all the creation is going on around Paradise and in respect to Paradise.

Since the First Source and Center is pouring out His energy vibrations upon all the creation for the reality to appear, it means that He has to be as such who precedes this reality himself. And it means that He transcends the reality. The First Source and Center has to be transcending the reality,

bigger than the reality, prior to the reality, more powerful than the reality, wiser than the reality, more flexible than the reality, and by all means He has to be alive because He creates such a reality that also has life.

And since He is The First Source and Center nobody could create Him. It means that He always was, even when there was no created reality in existence. It means that He is eternal, going down to all the past eternity.

Since The First Source and Center is the Creator of the reality, it means that He creates the reality by ever expanding it like He has started doing it in the past eternity; and like He is doing it now; and like He shall be doing it in the future eternity. And that means that The First Source and Center, the Creator, is not only eternal, but He is even the Source and Center of eternity because He embraces all the eternity into the past and into the future. Therefore He is the Absolute that accommodates within himself everything that was, is, and shall be. And that means that The First Source and Center is all the time in the present because to Him there is no either past or future in existence for He is embracing all and at the same time, and everything moves and develops, changes and grows in His hug that is the only and all-encompassing. He is holding us all at a time like a loving father is holding on his arms his beloved little one. But for the earthly father the moment of holding consists of the duration of holding his little child on his arms while for The First Source and Center this moment continues since the very first moment He has taken on His, Creator‘s, loving hands the creation, and He shall be holding it during all the future eternity, and all the time He shall hold and cherish the creation like an earthly father is holding his beloved little child on his arms.

The dwelling abode of The First Source and Center He is emanating His creative vibrations from must also be eternal and absolute for it is from this abode, Paradise, that The First Source and Center is operating.

The First Source and Center cannot be anything lower than a person and personality or else He would not be capable of communicating with that multitude of other personalities who live in all the creation. I, being created by this First Source and Center, by my Father and the Father of all, can communicate with Him in any place and at any time. Were He not a

personality I would not be able to commune with Him for that what is lower than a personality cannot ever perceive the one who is a personality. Therefore, its communication with a personality would not be such that would bring in a reciprocal understanding and cooperation as among equal persons.

For you to understand it easier, envision any, even the most developed animal on your planet, and ponder as to how much this animal can cooperate on equal grounds with man that is of a personality status. Personality is such a form of life whose mind is capable of conceiving such categories as goodness, love, mercy, truth, fairness, value, God, post-mortal life, service, attentiveness, care, and the like. Such categories can be perceived only by man on your world; however much you would train an animal it cannot posses that developed brain. Therefore, a mutual association on equal grounds can be among people only. Association of animal with man is not on equal grounds. Animal shall always remain of an inferior status to man, even to a man of the poorest intellect.

Personality can perceive a certain grading of values and can strive for these values and foresee the consequences of this striving for others. Even for all humanity, provided that such a human personality has a highly developed cosmic insight. Meanwhile, the animal lives exclusively on the level of its instincts.

Therefore The First Source and Center by no means can be lower than a personality for He is capable not only of associating with other personalities but He himself creates the very first personality and by this becomes The Source of Personality to other personalities. And the first personality created by Him must also be in a similar way eternal and infinite as The First Source and Center being eternal and infinite cannot create anybody else but that who is eternal and infinite. The One who is eternal and infinite himself also creates such who is eternal and infinite as well.

It is very difficult for you to perceive that The One who is eternal and infinite also creates another eternal and infinite person, because such a person, if he has been created, cannot have any beginning. If he has any beginning, if he has been created, then, he already will not be either eternal or in-

finite. That is exactly true. But even the fact that man‘s mind is of a personality order and can be ever more developed it is really unable to perceive what is eternity and infinity. It is also unable to perceive that The First Source and Center is permanently operating throughout all eternity without beginning and end and that He has not been created by anyone. Then where could have He appeared from, how could have He started acting if no one has created Him, how come He has created another similar, eternal, and infinite personality, once He started creating, and how that other created personality is equally eternal and infinite if he has been created?

Reality is billions upon billions of times more complex than your present mind can perceive it. Therefore, do not attempt at envisioning that what, presently, you shall not perceive all the same. But always keep in mind such an attitude that some day in the future you shall stand in the presence of this First Source and Center, the Universal Father. Thus, it will be then that you shall answer the question in detail as to how it could have been that The First Source and Center could have started existing and acting without the beginning of beginnings since He has always been present and acting and there has never been such an eternal past that He has not been present and acting in.

And now presenting this narrative about The First Source and Center to you I am making such an enormous simplification to your mind in order you could perceive not only the qualities and operation of The First Source and Center but also His relationship with His reality, with the creation and life within it.

17. The Creating

The first creative process of The First Source and Center marked the creation of both matter and spirit. Matter, per se, created, out of energy, by The First Source and Center himself was also eternal, even as the spirit. The First Source and Center creating is the energy, created out of himself and emanated out of himself, transformation and changing into such a

mode that would give the beginning of beginnings for the development of the creation in space and time. The matter directly created by The First Source and Center was nothing else but His own dwelling abode and the model of all the creation matter according to which are fashioned the other lower material segments of the creation. And this model of the material creation is the very same Paradise I have mentioned before. It is Paradise that is the accumulation of all energy of the creation for it is namely in Paradise that The First Source and Center keeps all His energy. And the moment The First Source and Center was creating the material model of all the creation, Paradise, at that moment He also created equal to himself the eternal and infinite spirit, The Second Source and Center. But He did not abrupt His creative action by this for the two of them created the third personality equal to them, The Third Source and Center. Thus now the creative potential of The First Source and Center has been made actual, that is, has been made manifest in reality, has become really implemented.

The First Source and Center, had He stayed alone for all the time, His potential would have never been implemented in acting. Then, the creation would have never had its beginning and manifestation as the reflection of the love and goodness of The First Source and Center for all the creatures created within it. Then, there would have existed only The First Source and Center exclusively with His own potential but unused opportunities. However, it has never been possible for The First Source and Center to remain alone since His creative potential, omnipotent potential, produces such an enormous pressure of love within himself that it is necessary to equalize this pressure by emanating it out to space in creating the creation with all its life. However, as long as there exists only The First Source and Center no cosmic space has yet been emanated out of Him and so far there are no any parts of the creation in space yet. And the very first creative act by The First Source and Center that I have already mentioned before cannot produce anything less than who is equally eternal and infinite as He himself. And when the two eternal and infinite beings create together the fruit created by them cannot be less than eternity and infinity, therefore The Third Source and Center is also their co-ordinate even as co-ordinate are The First Source and Center and The Second Source and Center. They both cre-

ate The Third Source and Center who is equally eternal and infinite, as the two of them. With the creation of The Third Source and Center the operation of eternity and infinity acquires a mutual interpersonal relationship of eternity and infinity.

The First Source and Center, by creating the first absolute spiritual personality, The Second Source and Center, becomes the Original Father to this absolute personality created by Him. And the latter becomes the Eternal Son originated from the Original Father. This way begins the Fatherhood of God.

The First Source and Center by this creative act has limited His personality for He has created one more co-ordinate personality – the Eternal Son. He has just created him and created him being influenced by an enormous love energy pressure within himself. He could not equalize the pressure in any other way but by directing it to a creative act.

The First Source and Center has reproduced himself as an absolute personality with all His qualities in the absolute personality of the Eternal Son because The First Source and Center is also the Source of the Absolute Personality therefore He cannot create anyone less than the absolute spiritual personality – the Eternal Son. The First Source and Center cannot experience the eternal Fatherhood without the creation of the Eternal Son.

The First Source and Center is the Universal Father, to all the creation. And He is the Thought. The Second Source and Center is the Universal Mother. And He is the Word. They both, by creating their co-ordinate The Third Source and Center, create the Source of Action who is also called as the Infinite Spirit. The Third Source and Center is Action. He is the Conjoint Actor. He is that third segment required at the minimum to experience the brotherhood. The Eternal Son and the Infinite Spirit both of them being created also experience a mutual brotherhood. Meanwhile the Eternal Son, in addition, undergoes the motherhood experience for he has created The Third Source and Center together with the Universal Father.

18. The Simplification of the Creator

However, once again, I do desire to repeat that in eternity, throughout all the past such a process I have just explained to you has never occurred for there has never been such a moment during all the past eternity without the existence of The Three Sources and Centers, and Paradise, as their dwelling abode.

The narrative you have just read is, by my efforts, a very simplified portrayal of The Three Paradise Eternal Personalities – the Universal Father, the Eternal Son, and the Infinite Spirit – to your mind so that you can ponder at least something about their greatness and boundlessness. In any other way it is impossible to reach the human mind that it would form up at least some concept on the presence of the eternal personalities as well as on their mutual relationship.

However, even from this little example you can clearly understand what an enormous depth lies hidden in these eternal and infinite Three Sources and Centers; and how much it is required of simplifying them, and by this distorting the description of the reality, to make it possible for your mind to understand this. And still, even this distorted picture shall enable you to form up much better concepts than the ones you have entertained till the present time about both God and the creation, for now I am going to speak to you about the Paradise Trinity.

19. The Paradise Trinity

You heard such statements in church or read in the Holy Scriptures, as you call them, that there is the Holy Trinity. And I am also being attributed to it. I do desire to tell you right away that I, who is known to you as Jesus of Nazareth, do not belong to the Paradise Trinity in that manner as to be its member. When you say in the name of God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, you keep in mind the Son in my person. I am not that Son from the Paradise Trinity.

You have just read my narrative about the Three Sources and Centers. It is THEY that make up the Paradise Trinity. You have confused me with that really only Son of God who has been directly created by God the Father himself. And his name might differ for in different parts of the creation these Three Sources and Centers are called by different names. One of the names by which The Second Source and Center is called is the Eternal Son. He is also called by such a name that means not only the Son of God but also God the Son.

In order you can have a better understanding I am going to give you a short explanation about the Paradise Trinity, what it is, so that you would not confuse me with the Eternal Son and would not consider me as The Second Person of the Paradise Trinity any more even though I am very closely associated with him. But I will tell you about this relationship a little bit further on.

When the First Source and Center, as the Universal Father, the Second Source and Center, as the Eternal Son, and The Third Source and Center, as the Infinite Spirit operate, and when they operate together, as a collective body, then, they operate as the Paradise Trinity. This is a similar minimal family as on your own world.

And your families might be at the minimum made up of three persons: the father, the mother, and the child. And if this family is loving then each member of it shall listen to each other‘s requests and then decide what to do and how to do it. All its members shall speak out their mind, for example, how to spend a vacation that might be still in a distant future. However, each of them desires to spend it well, in a meaningful manner, may be while traveling, may be at the sea, may be at a lake, or in the countryside. Each one entertains his own desires and goals. For the vacation they need money, a certain clothing fitting the occasion, and even a theoretical knowledge as to what, and where, they might be doing then.

Thus, the whole family gathers together at the common table some time in the evening and with love and sincerely voice their plans, what each member of the family would expect from the vacation. And then they begin to discuss as to whose designs and plans are as such that they must be im-

plemented by all of them. A common agreement arises and one decision is made. Thus, in that case, each member of the family is striving to make his/her contribution, according to his/her understanding, to the best implementation of the decision made: one, or all, of them takes care of the funds, another one uses his/her organizer‘s skills and prepares, say, where and when to travel, where to make a stop for the night, how much it shall cost, what they can see during the trip, how to distribute the travel funds, and the like. Each of them is trying to implement the decision passed by the whole family even though he/she alone is not that family. But even being alone he/she has his/her relationship with all the family, has his/her attitude to it. Maybe he/she has desired a different way of spending the vacation but now he/she agrees with the choice for it has been decided by all the family. His/her relationship with the family as with the smallest human group or association is based on love. Therefore he/she is contributing to this joint family decision willingly and enthusiastically. May be next year the family will support his/her plan. In this case the other members of the family shall contribute to its implementation also willingly the way he/she is doing it now.

This way happens in a loving family. If the family experiences a deficit of love common decisions are not that easy to make. It is even more difficult to obey to the implementation of such decisions. Therefore, each member has his/her personal relationship with all the family. It might be based on love for one member of the family and coolness for another, or may be on a uniform love for all the family members, or even on hatred for some one.

Therefore, each member of the family has his/her attitudes to the family as the whole as well as to its separate members.

20. The Spheres of the Activity of the Paradise Trinity Members

The same is with the Paradise Trinity. Each member of the Trinity has his sphere of activity as well as his attitude to all the family-creation. And each of them is in contact with each other but, as the Paradise Trinity, they act only when they act all three in making unanimous decisions in respect to the creation. They can, and do, act as three separate persons as well. But in this case they do not act as the Paradise Trinity.

The Paradise Trinity takes care of the implementation of justice in the creation family. Therefore, the decisions made by the Paradise Trinity are only such when the opinions of the three persons making up the Paradise Trinity are absolutely unanimous. The divine justice is not the justice of one person. It is a collective justice. It is not the justice of God the Father but the justice of all the three eternal and co-ordinate persons of the Paradise Trinity, and it is always just and perfect.

The divine justice is always based on the divine mercy and on the divine love. It is only due to this that it is always perfectly fair and reaches such a degree that even the very creature that has committed even the biggest iniquity sincerely perceives that this iniquity has been performed. And it is only then that the mandates of justice are implemented; and by no means sooner. And even at this moment when the verdict is being passed it always corresponds to the creature‘s will.

Therefore, for mortals, it is very difficult to grasp the manifestation of the divine justice because since the moment of the crime committed to the pronouncement of the verdict, corresponding to the sincere will of the creature might intervene even hundreds of thousands of years measured by the time of your planet, nevertheless, according to the Paradise Trinity that transcends time this intervening span does not exist. Therefore, it is equal to committing a crime, investigating it, sincerely confessing in the crime committed by the wrongdoer, passing the verdict, and carrying it out in one and the same moment. Even though for the creatures this moment could really appear as long and lasting for several hundred thousand years.

And still, the justice of the Paradise Trinity is always triumphant and always perfectly fair that is always sincerely recognized by all the creatures, even if one chooses such a decision as the annihilation of one‘s personal identity. And it means that this creature shall never be in existence throughout the eternity of the creation and the name of that creature shall be deleted from all the registries of the creation and it shall be as if that creature has never existed in the creation. And even in this case this is the implementation of the choice of the creature‘s will.

The Paradise Trinity justice is inevitable, and always is based on love and mercy, but by all means it is. Even though love and mercy are eternal and endless, but justice, always, eventually reaches such an expression of its manifestation that a verdict is passed because even the wrongdoer sincerely chooses the path of the implementation of the Paradise Trinity justice mandates.

The divine justice has never even the slightest shade of force or any other violation of the will of the creature.

All the three members of the Paradise Trinity are equally eternal, infinite, omnipotent, loving, serving, and acting in unison. And still, each of them has his own sphere of activity that by this sphere division they would be able to demonstrate, to all the creation, a perfect cooperation in the love relationship that all the free-will creatures whatever free-will creatures might be created in the lowest spheres of the creation must be striving for. Meanwhile, the creatures who have been created immediately by the three persons, or by any two persons, or even by any one person of the Paradise Trinity are all perfect and full of love and perfection, even that perfection as being demonstrated by these Parents of the creation. But even these created and perfect creatures have their own free will and they may use it against the Paradise Trinity will. However, this sort of a free will expression has never been registered in the course of a tremendously long history of the creation that stretches back to the billions upon billions of years to a far-away past. All the violations have been done by such creatures who have not originated directly from the Paradise Trinity, but rather from the

Trinity-created creatures who also have both the right and power, delegated to them by the persons of the Paradise Trinity, to create lower beings

The First Person of the Paradise Trinity, God the Father, has delegated all his rights to his Original Son, the Eternal Son whom He has created alone by himself. And no other personalities the Universal Father creates alone. Since the creation of the Original and Eternal Son God the Father does not create any other personality in any other manner but in the pair with the Eternal Son.

The same might be said of the Eternal Son. He does not create any personality alone. He always creates together with the Father, or with the Infinite Spirit, the Third Person of the Paradise Trinity. The Father delegates to them all his creative powers out of a perfect and eternal love for them. And this passing of his powers delivers the Father from such an absolute pressure within him for now it is shared with the other two members of the Paradise Trinity. However, the Father can take all the delegated powers back at any moment, but He has never done it during all the past-eternity. And yet, the Universal Father is the only Paradise Trinity member who bestows one exclusive gift even now – the gift of personality. And when personalities are created by the other two members of the Paradise Trinity, or when the creatures created by them produce still other creatures, the gift of personality upon these created persons is always bestowed by the Father. It has never been a case that it would have been in some other way. Therefore, the Father, out of himself, has emitted the personality circuit throughout the creation. Out of this perfect and eternal channel leading from the Father, and which emanates from the personal and spiritual Father himself, the gift of personality is bestowed even upon such a creature who is at the greatest distance from the Father, as a material mortal whose original form, a material body, as a helpless babe is born out of an intimate relationship of a woman and a man.

The Eternal Son is the first spiritual personality that has originated from the Father therefore he is the absolute personality and the absolute spirit. Therefore the Eternal Son, of himself, spreads out the spiritual circuit. And all free-will creatures may make use of their spiritual growth due

to this spiritual circuit spread out to all by the Eternal Son. No one could have ever grown by one‘s spiritual height in any other way but thanks to the existence of the spiritual circuit of the Eternal Son. This circuit is inviolate. Whatever might happen in all the creation, the spiritual circuit of the Eternal Son shall exist for ever and shall always be available to free-will creatures however much they might be isolated in the lower segments of the creation.

It is thru this spiritual circuit that all prayers reach the Father, and the Son.

The Third Person of the Paradise Trinity, the Infinite Spirit, has hardly been created by the other two members of the Paradise Trinity, than he has became God of Action, or the Conjoint Actor. He acts together with both the Father and the Eternal Son while creating the personalities that make up an enormous corps of the clever-minded creatures of the merciful ministry of the Infinite Spirit. It is to his sphere that belongs the creation of the vast seraphic multitude. And the Infinite Spirit has an exclusive circuit, the circuit of mind. All the clever creatures in the creation receive their mind from the Infinite Spirit, thru his circuit of mind

As the Eternal Son is the absolute personality and spirit so the Infinite Spirit is the absolute mind. And everything that has relation to the mind activity, throughout all the creation, operates in no other way but thru the Infinite Spirit.

The Universal Father, the Source of the absolute spirit and of the absolute mind has thus delegated every sphere of his activity He could delegate to His other two co-ordinate Partners. He has left to Himself the spheres of the personality and free will bestowing. These spheres are indivisibly interrelated because a personality is such a life category that has a free will.

Why the Father has left to Himself the spheres of the personality and free will conferring I do not know. It is only the Father himself and His two co-ordinate Partners in the Paradise Trinity that know it. They are omniscient. We may only imply that this activity division has been performed by the Father because of his desire to share these co-ordinate circuits with his

co-ordinate Partners whom He loves, and to leave to himself only the circuit that is, most likely, inseparable from the Father. However, this is only a speculation by us, lower spiritual creatures, even though of the perfect status. Not everything available to the Three Persons of the Paradise Trinity is available to the beings created by them. At least in the present universe age.

21. The Present Universe Age

When I use such a term as the present universe age I mean such a level of the universe development that has been achieved since the time when beyond the boundaries of Paradise the creation of galaxies as well as of different orders of life in them has been started, and this life has been developing from the very lowest link, such as the material mortals that you are accustomed to calling as humans, throughout the stage of the soul up to the level of the spirit, and this spiritual growth even on the lowest life level, or in the least life form, on the level of the material mortal has not yet reached my level when I was present two thousand years ago in your own form and among you as Jesus of Nazareth. When humanity reaches the level of my spiritual development, and not only on your planet but also on the other planets that I was speaking of as my sheep in the other sheepfolds, then another universe age shall be achieved.

***

Now I am not going to speak about it in detail for it shall be difficult for you to perceive all this anyway. Have a little bit of patience until you get accustomed to the rendering of my thoughts. The more so that my mediator starts feeling tiredness and he needs rest.

The heavier turns the mortal mind the more at err it can be while receiving my teaching. We must not be in haste. Our goal is not to reach the fin-

ish line as soon as possible but to relish in the course itself, in the very process of acting.

Therefore, I do want to stop my dictation for several hours, and my mediator, who is so much devoted, might recuperate his energy that is being fairly much exhausted during this type of cooperation when such teachings by spiritual beings are being taken on the record.

This type of activity for your mortal mind is still a new thing. Thus, the mind itself is not accustomed to working this way. Even though my mediator has already been communing with both the Father and me and for him this process is not totally new. However, the work of this scope, and such a daily spiritual communion with me and, at my offer, early in the morning he is also performing for the first time in his life. That is why I have made a suggestion that he would make a break to recuperate his energy exhausted and then we would be able to continue. Meanwhile, there are wonderful narratives awaiting you all that neither my mediator nor you know of anything.

22. What is God?

The time has come for you all to know that what you call God is nothing else but the Supreme Consciousness that has the Divine Consciousness. The Divine Consciousness is also the Universal Consciousness. And all this makes up the Absolute Consciousness taken together. That is what you understand as God. Yes, that is the Source of love and knowing. the Personal Source who, being a personality, can also create other personalities to associate with by keeping a multilateral relationship, by governing all the creation.

In order that the Absolute Consciousness could participate in the activity of the creation He must split into the Universal Consciousness and the Divine Consciousness. The Universal Consciousness embraces all that part of the creation which according to your understanding is an inanimate part of the creation, such as a hard matter and a soft matter, including a liquid

and gaseous matter. The Divine Consciousness embraces that part of the creation that is the animate matter, the substance of the soul, and the manifestation of the spirit. The Absolute Consciousness makes up that part of the creation that shall appear in the future during all the future eternity and infinity; and these three types of the consciousness manifestations make up that what is God. It is only the consciousness that can love, be a personality, be a person, can create and acknowledge. Anything less than the consciousness is non-reality, for the reality is made up only of these three types of consciousness – the universal, divine, and absolute.

God is the reality, therefore consciousness is the reality. What is non-consciousness that is not God, that is not the reality. That cannot exist in any way and ever. The reality is existence in the past, present, and future. Non-reality is non-existence in the past, present, and future. But there is not, and cannot be, such a thing as a real non-reality because the Absolute Consciousness embraces as God everything and due to this there cannot be anything that would not be embraced. Therefore there cannot be anything that cannot exist.

Everything is in motion and in operation due to the Consciousness and within the Consciousness. And there cannot be anything that can shoot out beyond the boundaries of the Consciousness.

23. The Lower Consciousness

You believe that a person, being in an unconscious state, has already lost his consciousness. He is merely emanating his consciousness vibrations, energy vibrations, at a different frequency. But by no means he gets away beyond the boundaries of Divinity, or the Divine Consciousness. The fact that you are unable to associate with such a person any more by no way means that the Divine Consciousness does not feel the information of the changed energy vibrations emanating from this mortal, say, in the state of coma. It is only your level of consciousness that is losing contact with

such a mortal. However, it does not mean in any way that the Divine Consciousness cuts His energy relationship with such a mortal.

And some of you have chanced to either read or hear how mortals themselves, having experienced what you call as a clinical death, spoke about a tunnel of light they saw, about their own material body they saw from above, and they called this vision as their soul‘s leaving their material body. It means they were capable of even perceiving and remembering this information. How come that an unconscious man consciously remembers these visions and subsequently relates them to his associates once he regains such vibrations of his consciousness that again allow him to communicate with these associates? Had this mortal been unconscious, at that time, he would definitely be unable to remember any information. He would not be influenced by any energy information vibrations. Then he would not be a part of the reality any more. In this case he would not be within the sphere of the operation of the Absolute Consciousness, he would not be within the sphere of what you call as God. However, there cannot be such a sphere for there is only the Absolute Consciousness-Reality.

You are also unable to communicate with a much lower animal life, with insects, fish, reptiles. You do not at all perceive the information vibrations emitted by their consciousness, therefore you scare them and they attack you in self-defense since the energy-information vibrations emitted by your consciousness are too high, and therefore, incomprehensible, for them. Therefore, everything that does not correspond to the energy information vibrations of their own consciousness they take as a foreign field and start defending theirs, the activity field of their information energy, by attacking you. It is only due to this that you fall victim to sharks, crocodiles, lions, or even grass-eater elephants. You dot not know how to change the energy information vibrations emitted by your consciousness to your environment to match the frequency of the energy information vibrations emitted by the consciousness of that environment

And since the frequency of the energy information vibrations emitted by your consciousness is different in that field therefore you do not under-

stand the environment and try to study it only on the surface, and in no other way. This type of the study shall not be beneficial because all the same you do not know the energy information vibrations of the consciousness present in that environment. And to study only the consequences of these very vibrations, that is, their act without perceiving the motives of that act is a rather silly occupation. Moreover, to many it causes not only pain but also tragic consequences. Even though there is no use in it either to you or the environment. On the contrary, you are devoted to this study of the environment from without even attempting to open up to the Divine Consciousness and, thru this openness, to raise the energy information vibrations of your consciousness to the level that you would also begin to feel the energy information vibrations of the Universal Consciousness that would let you study and know all the matter around from within, not from without.

24. My Searching

For many of you this explanation of mine seems to be incredible and impossible. However, do not haste with your conclusions. When I was on earth as Jesus of Nazareth, I was also of the opinion that I would not know more than my eyes saw and my ears heard. However, I was trying to raise the questions to myself all the time for I had no one to consult on the issues with. No one desired either to talk about these issues or to bother themselves with that was not related with the expression of the reality they understood as the one which their material eyes saw and their material ears heard. Therefore my questions remained unanswered. And still, I desired to know the answer as to who built the mountains? who devised water? where life came from? why it was so diversified but still managed to re-adjust itself to survive? who causes anger in man? why there was jealousy, wealth, poverty? who was that God who controlled all? who produced Him? how could He be invisible and still could have more strength than the strongest beast that would be conquered by no man? And those

questions were truly piling up ever more while in no way I could find a certain answer that would convince me.

It was only after I had been baptized by John the Baptist, in the river of Jordan, that I was shown a remarkable vision. That was the vision shown to me, to my divine and universal consciousness rather than to my material eyes, by the Father to the effect that I was on that planet in that form and in that environment to be able to perform a task of a much higher Divine and Universal Consciousness, a mission in the field of the lower consciousness of the energy information vibrations in order to not only know that very field of the lower consciousness of the energy information vibrations from within, what I had also known before, but to experience that level of consciousness by becoming one of the emitters of the vibrations of such a lower consciousness. It strengthened me and enabled me to realize what a remarkable and noble mission of light that was to step down from my higher consciousness vibrations to the lower consciousness vibrations and to try to raise the lower consciousness vibrations back to the higher ones out of which I had stepped down to accumulate this new experience.

One‘s experience is the only way that is reliable and firm for nurturing the character of any personality. Whatever circumstances might be yet it is always possible to raise the energy vibrations of one‘s consciousness at least a little it higher than they are at the moment. There is no environment in which it would not be allowed and possible to do it. And it is only when the energy information vibrations of one‘s consciousness are raised to a higher frequency that one‘s character gets stronger, so does the material vehicle which you call as your body.

Therefore it is necessary to raise the vibrations of your consciousness ever higher, however high you have already raised them. Still there are conditions to raise them by one more step upwards.

25. Walking with John the Baptist towards the Mountain

When after my baptism I was walking to the mountain I was accompanied to the foot of the mountain by John the Baptist. I did not talk with him, I did not say a word to him, even though he was telling me, for the first time, what his mother had been told by my mother, Mary, that I was a Messiah, that my mission was very high and significant to all, and that he had promised his mother not to tell me about that mission of mine anything and that he had kept his word. But now he felt within his own self that the time had come for me to know it too. He could not explain as to what power had pushed him to reveal that very secret he had been keeping for many years.

I was walking and thinking about the vision I had just been shown, how I had looked prior to my descending to this lower level. And even the vision of what was awaiting me after the completion of my mission and after my return to the Father of all Israel, to my Father, and the Father of all. It was during this musing within my own self on the way to the mountain that John was also telling me about my mission, the mission of the Messiah among the Jews, incomprehensible to him up to that moment.

I did not explain to John anything for I realized it would be too difficult for him to grasp what I had seen. How could have I explained to him that I was not a Messiah, while he had cherished a hope for a long time that he had been paving a road to the Messiah who would set up a new kingdom of God. How could have I explained to him so that he would be able to understand that my mission was my own lowered consciousness from the high energy information vibrations to be brought back to the higher consciousness vibrations by my own experience. And that mission was already completed. My mission was already finished. What was to be next all depended on my own personal and free will.

I was walking submerged in my deep thoughts. I was feeling at the bottom of my own self that I was walking while being led by the Father from within to stay alone, to commune with the Father without being intervened

be anyone, to talk with my own self as to what I might do next. Now everything depended upon my free will decision.

John seeing that I was showing to reaction to his words at all, even to his question as to what he had to do next – whether or not to continue to baptize people and preach that the heavenly kingdom was at hand – started gradually lagging behind me. And seeing that I did continue to walk on to the mountain, he returned to the river.

26. The Vision of the Creation Shown to Me

On the mountain I was shown even a more remarkable vision. I saw that all the creation was enveloped in the marvelous love vibrations emanating from the center of the very Absolute Consciousness. I saw them all in the beautiful color shades that my material eyes had never seen before anywhere. That was such a vision of joy and bliss that my soul was moved from within. I started weeping. I was sensing not only the state of a bliss but also an incredible gratitude to My Father, and the Father of all. The gratitude for being able, thanks to the Father, to descend to the form I was in, to experience such wonderful joys and pains that the creature of that lower consciousness experienced. It was such an outstanding experience, such a marvelous expression of the Father‘s love that I fell down on the ground and burst to tears. I was weeping out of my gratitude to the Father for those experiences that no other spirit could experience who had not been incarnated in the human flesh.

And how, then, I could relate this state of mine even to the high-ranking spirits who had not experienced it by themselves. I kept repeating: “My most beloved Father, thank you for all these unique and dear to me experiences, I love you so much that I desire to submit myself to you out of love and serve you on. I am ready to continue to reveal you to my creatures, my brothers and sisters in spirit up to the very last moment in this form.“

Soon I was shown even a more majestic vision. I saw that all the environment, all the nature, everything in existence was in a wonderful state of mo-

tion. And that invisible, imperceptible to the material eyes state was the expression of the information vibrations of the lower level consciousness that was namely providing forms and states to the things of the so-called animate and inanimate nature; and all that was in motion. And it was moving not chaotically but in a certain order. It was due to this that different forms and states were in existence. Even seeming as a chaotic movement to our eyes followed certain laws and at the same time it made up a certain order. And all those forms and states per se were maintained by the energy information vibrations of the consciousness level rather than by the attraction and movement of the particles. And it is only to these vibrations that the forms, visible to the material human eyes, obey. The lower the vibrations the slower the movement, the lower the consciousness information.

What I was shown surpassed my level as the receiver and transmitter of the vibrations of the human consciousness, but my level of the divine consciousness clearly perceived that and everywhere it did see an order and a marvelous Mind operating thru those invisible consciousness vibrations. I merely needed to think as to how I could manage to mutually agree those two levels of the consciousness vibrations – the divine and the human.

27. The Information Energy Vibrations

When I stopped seeing the vision I was feeling, somewhere deep within my own self, that by raising the level of the human consciousness to the level of the vibrations of the divine consciousness I could also make the lower energy information vibrations into the visible forms to the human eyes. Everything depends upon the energy levels of my own consciousness, the higher I raise them the more I am able to impact the energy information vibrations of the lower consciousness. Energy and information are transmitted by the direct vibrations even without any material subsidiary means.

The information vibrations, as any other form of energy, have their weight. They are real, as is weight. The present type of your mind is mate-

rial. It is maintained by your material brain. Had you not your material brain you would be unable either to think or perceive what your other brethren think. But without consciousness even your brain, while functionally normal, all the same, would be unable to perceive what it perceives. But what you call as consciousness and as an unconscious state of your consciousness is nothing else but different forms of the manifestation of the consciousness vibrations, different waves of your receiver and transmitter that both transmits and receives them. And your material brain, being the lowest among all the consciousness energy information vibrating, right away begins to feel fatigue whenever it runs into at least somewhat higher energy information vibrations of consciousness that it desires to either assimilate, that is, perceive and pass them to others, or when it desires to create something by itself. At that moment, as at no other time, it starts feeling the weight of these vibrations that begins to wear it out. The weight of the energy vibrations of consciousness decreases depending upon their frequency, the higher the frequency the lighter their weight. However, there is a strange thing, to the lower vibration consciousness they, these consciousness energy vibrations, cause the higher tension the lower is their weight.

It is due to this that the lowest free will form of consciousness is feeling ever growing tiredness from ever getting harder to perceive any information of the higher energy vibrations. This tension is created by the inadequacy of these energy information vibrations of consciousness. And the greater the inadequacy the bigger the tension. The energy information vibrations of a higher consciousness does always embrace the energy information vibrations of a lower consciousness. But it is never the other way round. The lower consciousness information vibrations can only raise the information vibrations of their consciousness merely to the level they merge with the higher ones themselves. And it is this interflow, a joint field of these information vibrations, of the consciousness, possessing a free will, that turns into real by growing, maturing, and expanding. And by ever more approaching the Universal and Divine Consciousness.

28. A Colorful Ocean of the Energy Vibrations of the Creation

While on the mountain, and while all the time intensively thinking about my further activity among people, I was shown an expanded vision of the ocean of all such vibrations of the Divine and Universal Consciousness. How it was glistening magnificently in its various colors, in the colors of the light spectrum. Or as it seemed to me then that I was seeing a whole ocean of rainbow colors in all the creation. Everything was bathing in that gamut of light rays with billions of its shades and vibrating frequencies. That was similar to what you might produce with various laser beams or the computer graphic expression trying to create such a space in which everything, absolutely everything would be in motion, and in different directions, so that at first sight it might seem to be in a chaotic motion the further away from the most brightly shining and even blinding center

However, soon I noticed that those energy vibrations that were the most marvelous and of the brightest luminosity, embraced an ever larger part of the creation. But, the further away they were from the very center itself the darker and chapped got the shadings of those marvelous vibrations. And still, they were dominating and ever embracing everything. And nothing could surpass them by luminosity. Neither could anything escape beyond their boundaries. Someone could either distort those vibrations of splendidly blinding luminosity and whiteness, or even totally smear them, just like someone could spill a black tar on a white shirt. But even in that case that wonderful vibrating was beyond surpassing and it did not disappear in a general background of the creation. Even though in some part of the creation there was a black patch of those low frequency vibrations of consciousness, and even though changing the direction of its motion as against those brightly shining vibrations, all the same no one could generate such vibrations of one‘s own that in the least could impact the luminosity of the whole that was so mighty and all-enveloping, so full of love and light that I did really understand that everything, absolutely everything, surrendered to the influence and effect of these vibrations of the most pow-

erful consciousness luminosity being unable to resist them. And unable to resist them because they had a living and invincible content of a living love rather than due to the fact they were that powerful. These vibrations contain the information of love. And it is the information of these vibrations that is capable of removing the tar patch out of the shirt of a remarkable whiteness.

Therefore the information of the energy vibrations of consciousness is changing their frequency, the quality of their vibrating, their content. It is only the content that has an impact. It is only this living information that influences the color of these energy information vibrations. And all this is marvelously interwoven into the cloth of the unified system, but with such a variety of patterns, of the sublime Absolute Consciousness.

29. Me Desire to Reveal the Father to Men

Having seen that I could not help falling down on my knees and crying out of an enormous love within me for that magnificent Creator and Source. I was weeping out of happiness, out of love, out of that sensation that I was not separate and lonely in that tremendous ocean of the Consciousness vibrations but rather I was being cared for and supervised as a living creature of that wonderful creation also capable of making his own contribution to enlightening that very creation and removing that black tar patch on the shirt of a blinding whiteness.

Then I felt that the most remarkable part of my mission on this world as well as on the other worlds of mine, would be to reveal that very enormous love from the Center I had just experienced.

And I would be able to pass the power of that brilliant luminosity over to my brethren best of all by the symbol of the Father who loved all and each. That is it, by the symbol of the Father of all, and of each. By the Father symbol not only of the “chosen“ people, not only of the Jews, not only of the rich but also of each poor, of each gentile, of each child who opened up to that magnificent love. The way the Jews honored the family and the

father‘s role in it that way I would expand my teaching about the Father on high.

My desire was so great to help those brethren who were hurt and full of the fear vibrations feel what I had felt. See what I had seen. Comprehend what I had comprehended. Live all that content which changed everything from within so that even the most evil and angry man could turn into a pure and marvelously shining person.

I felt such a love within me that also turned into a powerful and firm knowing faith in that only Center. And it was obvious to me that by fusing myself with His vibrations I was turning into such as He was. And I was turning not only into such as He was, but I also could do what He was doing. He created by His vibrations these marvelous waves of love and everything was filled up with bliss, and I would also be able to send that bliss to others. By His blindingly shining vibrations He could effect those vibrations that were the most unsuitable and least adapted to His luminosity. It did mean that I could also do the same. Therefore, any physical suffering and affliction that did not match that blinding luminosity of the energy information vibrations could be substituted by the vibrations emanated by the Center to remove that affliction.

It was completely obvious to me that everything was in such a tender and soft motion that any painful experiences were only due to man‘s ignorance that his own low consciousness energy vibrations were to be purified up to the higher ones. Then, all the diseases, all the suffering, all the discrepancies would fade away. A beautiful concord which I had watched in the vast creation would step in.

I was watching my own role in it. The one I had played before my appearance on that world in the human flesh, and the one I would play after my ascension to the Father from that wonderful world that I saw so much pain and distorted vibrations on that were not in accord with those vibrations that were embracing each of us on that world. The only thing that remained for man to be able really to believe it was to know about it and experience it.

It was this sphere that I saw the path of my mission in. To bring man to such a concept that there was a marvelous Center, Father, loving all and each, and His love was already enveloping us all, and each, like a fog enveloped a valley. The only thing that we needed to do was to feel it within after we let it in while having our faith that this love was for all, and for each. For each rather than for those singled out. And it was only we who could decide as to when we learn about it, as to whether or not to believe it, whether or not to discover and experience that love within, whether or not to share it with all, and uniformly at that.

30. Everything is Possible with the Father

That was the light that I decided to take to all the people from that mountain, after those considerations and my communion with the Father on the mountain during the forty days. My own human consciousness, after all those visions and all that communion with the Father, had been so purified, so expanded, the vibrations of my consciousness had been elevated to such a high vibrating that I was certain had I wished anything it should momentarily turn into real. I was in such an acme of elevation and human faith that I perceived absolutely well I needed only to consciously desire it and there would appear both food and clothes before me; and a wonderful bed. “Everything the son desires and the Father wants IS.“ This assertion was so close and obvious to me that the Father wanted I would not suffer, that I would be in bliss, full of His love vibrations, and that I would share them with others.

I recalled that after I had been baptized, and when I was standing in the river of Jordan I was shown a vision of where I had come to that world from. That vision was from the Father. And His encouragement had been passed over to me by His fragment: “This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased.“ That voice was also heard by John the Baptist who was standing nearby. However, what I was seeing now was the vision transcending my human imagination. I was seeing a multitude of different beings that were ready to come to my assistance while I will carry on my mission.

I was the Creator and Ruler of their universe who had come down to that wonderful world in the human flesh to know and understand the experience of the human life from within. That could be understood only by the one who lived such a human life himself. And by my own living I desired to show what that Supreme Source and Center was like and who allowed to live in love and truth every day, loving all and serving all.

At that very moment I did realize fairly well I could merely wish something and there would be plenty of such a food to my human flesh before me that no human had even the slightest idea of. I could even have had such a food that had been eaten by those people who had lived there many thousand years before, when even the Jews themselves, amongst whom I was born, had not been on the earth. Yes, I just needed to wish something and that would be. However, would it be the purification of my consciousness vibrations, the change of their frequency if I desired something and received it without even flipping a finger. By what, then, would I be as my brethren not to scare them but rather to attract them to searching for an impact of the Father‘s wonderful love within?

31. My Decision

Thus, my decision was firm and ultimate: “I must behave exactly in a similar way like all the other people do without distinguishing myself from the rest of them. Only when they see I behave the way they do but always remaining with the love, truth, and mercy of a higher consciousness they will be able to follow me themselves, to walk together with me because I shall not be beyond their reach and elevating myself beyond their understanding. I must show them only what they are capable of understanding and doing themselves.“

Therefore all my decisions were to the effect that I was not to use any additional means in trying to attract them to my side. I would attract them by my living full of the Father‘s love as one of them and among them; and not only in that generation, but throughout all the human generations; and not

only on that planet but also on the millions of other planets. Thus, I would not meddle with any economic and political events but rather by my living I would show as to how wiser human minds having achieved the higher consciousness vibrations, being emitted by The First Source and Center, would be able to manage both economic, political, educational, family, every day life, and other affairs. It was my enlightenment that they were in need of to get enlightened themselves and being enlightened they would know how to tackle those problems that worried them at that time. If I started counseling all of them on how to run their economic and political, financial and educational, family and community matters in every definite situation very soon after some change in the situation my advice to them would not be fitting.

Therefore, it is more important to show to man a path to light and a bigger wisdom so that by using it he would be able to solve the issues that spring up in any generation and in any century.

Thus, I decided to apply no supernatural means so that it would not run against the Father‘s will I had arrived to demonstrate to all my brethren. So that they would also know how to do the Father‘s will for them, daily, at every single moment.

32. After having Descended from the Mountain

When after the forty days I returned down from the mountain my soul was that full of the love and light I had taken in from the Father that I could not understand that contrast I was seeing around. People seemed to be living on a different world than I had just been on. They saw each other only the way they looked like by their outer appearances. They did not see anything deeper and further beyond the outer material human body what I had been shown on the mountain by the Source of All Sources. That most powerful of all the states of the consciousness and the energy information vibrations that was so splendidly, and in various colors, shining every aspect of the creation – matter, soul, or spirit. All the creation, even around

us, was permanently pulsating and was so much alive and interrelated – plants with plants, animals, and people; people, with animals and plants and among themselves, everything, truly everything around was also linked together with what you call as the solid part of the nature – ground, lakes, rivers, seas, mountains. Even with clouds and the sky. Everything was tied up into the living and waving mutual bonds, even by means of one‘s thoughts they were diffusing throughout a visible and invisible part of all the creation that it was difficult for me to get reconciled with the idea that no one could even think that everything, absolutely everything, was in motion and pulsating by its energy state both within and without. And all that was not altogether what our eyes saw or our hands touched. All that was much more than this, and much more beautiful and much subtler. If only man‘s enlightened consciousness could see it, right away, he should perceive and fall in love with everything that was in the creation and at once he would feel that the Creator – that very most powerful Creative Consciousness – was only loving and helping rather than chastising and repudiating anyone.

It is namely this who is God, according to the human understanding. And He is not any other but the Father loving each one. Thus, how could man do not love each other and all the environment, and the Creator Himself as well.

At the present time the servility of man before God caused by fear had nothing in common with the feeling I had experienced on the mountain and that I was experiencing in a blissful state after having returned to the people again. I saw it and desired to explain to the people what I had seen on the mountain with my soul vision and what I had felt with my soul heart, to explain it to all my brothers and sisters in spirit I encountered. I was feeling that my soul was burning with love and desire to help all who wanted my help; and whom I should really help so that they would also be able to undergo, at least to some degree, similar experiences and love vibrations within their own selves. That would give them comfort and bliss that had already been delivered to them in the love vibrations by the Creator and All-embracing Source that was called by the Jews as the God of Israel, the God of their “chosen people,“ even as the Father of Israel.

No, that Source and Center belonged to All the Creation rather than just to one "chosen nation." He belonged to all, and to each. As much one opened up to Him, that much one began to feel His vibrations within oneself. As much the Jews opened up to Him that much they would start experiencing His operation within their own selves. That much they would start looking upon others, upon all, with love even as upon their brethren.

I came down from the mountain, full of love and resolution, to help those people who, in their daily existence, were suffering in the slavery of fear and anxiety, rituals and dogmas, and whom all I loved so much. And I was resolute to share my love with all. Not because the world was in need of it but rather because I could not live otherwise. I was abiding by the only law of the Father – the law of His love. And all the creation also abides by this very law because all the superior creatures in the creation see and feel much more than what is merely a form. And they also feel an ever deeper content of that form the more they merge with the Divine, Universal, and Absolute Consciousness, with the Creator, who is the Love Consciousness Himself. I am His ray. And I can enlighten, and I will, all the people, animals, and plants, without any exception, along my path wherever I might find myself in. And whoever shall desire this light out of the Creator of mine, and of all, out of a loving Father, that one shall receive it. Even now each one has already received it. All have received it. I will merely help open up one's heart and feel His warmth and love, and see this light of love with the eyes of one's soul.

My heart was singing the hymns of love and glory to the Source and Center of all the creation, to such a wonderful and of great vitality Consciousness who creates life and love and pours it out upon all the creation so that it would begin to feel it and direct it to all around. Is it possible not to love such a Creator, such a Source, such a Center who Himself is Love and Wisdom, even the Source of Love and the Source of Wisdom. And He is teaching us to love and to live wisely.

I was feeling such a bliss within so that the song of my soul was nothing else but my soul's live response to the tremor of the love vibrations excited by the Creator, that were, are, and shall be ever sent by Him. And every-

thing I was feeling I desired, and desired very much, to be experienced by every single soul. I was walking so much overwhelmed with bliss and so calm by all my inner state, and so firm in my faith from within in the Creator that there was no force that could suppress my love vibrations for all the people, that someone might put something in opposition more than love. Nothing else did exist to me but love, love, and love, as well as my soul‘s powerful desire from within to share it with all, to help all achieve inner peace and begin to love such a wonderful Source – the Father who was within us.

And I was well aware of how that feeling must be maintained ever stronger and without any crack. I did know that only a sincere relationship, a sincere prayer was that channel that let man open up the gate of that channel for that very drink of love to start flowing to each soul. I must teach them so that they could begin to feel that living running stream within themselves. It was only that way that they should experience love and tranquility within themselves. It was only that way that they should radiate their love and peace out.

I had such a bright and pleasant sensation within me that the whole environment looked to me like a wonderful garden in blossoms that neither my eyes could marvel at nor my heart could rejoice in enough. I was looking at the rocks around and I was seeing a blossoming garden. I was looking at the desert and I was seeing green pastures. Everything seemed to me to be replenished with goodness, freshness, beauty, concord, and harmony in the vibrations of love. I realized that it was the type of vision that my heart had been crying for. It desired for a motion forward to goodness and beauty. It also did desire to contribute very creatively and actively to making that beauty surround the soul of every creature. Wherever it might be that it would always be feeling like in a blossoming and refreshing garden full of a wonderful life that pursued only one goal: to pulsate with all that beauty and freshness while drinking the love nectar of the Creator with its all identity, even by fusing with the Creator.

33. Faith

I did realize very well that the whole environment was not yet saturated with those high vibrations of love I was feeling. Therefore the energy vibrations of the people‘s consciousness were very low and heavy. And due to that they were suffering themselves. They were suffering and complaining. And they scared each other with the scourge of God.

It is even merely the very thoughts of this fashion that strongly block any higher and brighter vibrations of the soul‘s go and do not let them vitally operate from within. That is why the soul cannot feel an inner satisfaction and energy to be able to stretch out its wings for the good deeds.

I did understand very well that people, by themselves, without my help, could not know that they had God the Father who loved them and served them rather than such a God who was demanding obedience and who was chastising. But it was not enough only to know that God the Father did not punish them but loved them, it was also necessary to have faith in this loving Father. And in that part I was helpless to assist them in any way that man would have faith within him. That step had to be made by man himself. He had to dare to break within his own mind the concepts about God, sown and very much distorted thru generations, about such a God who was angry, revengeful, and chastising. That is a very hard challenge to every man; not only to the Jew, but also to the gentile. Most of all man is afraid of uncertainty and change. Uncertainty is scaring him and changing is wearing him out and causing anxiety for he has to step upon where he has not yet been before, to become what he has never been before. And that also produces uncertainty. Therefore man‘s mind, his human ego, is looking for even a deceptive peace in what is known and verified, what is understandable and comprehended because it is only this that he relies on. It is here that human faith must manifest. Faith in The One whom he cannot see but whose fruit he can feel within himself after his soul opens up to Him till its very depth. His fruit is love and peace.

Therefore, faith is like a cane to a sick and weak person to lean on to be able to walk. As one‘s faith grows then there is less need for such a material

cane support. Faith is not only a cane to make one‘s pace easier but it is also a medicine. The more faith one has the healthier one gets. The healthier one gets the less need is for this material cane to lean upon. Moreover, faith is such a medicine when the weak and sick man recovers and becomes so strong that he does not need either this material cane or medicine then this mortal of faith is born of the spirit and his soul is all filled up with the love vibrations of the Creator and it desires to glide in a free flight above all the dark tribulations and anxieties. It desires to help others by sharing its own experience so that other souls would also take off into this free flight in which the soul can fly propelled by the driving power of the good deeds only. And faith becomes as a fuel to provide impetus to doing such good deeds. Faith out of the material cane to the sick and weakened man has transformed itself into the impulses of a powerful good deed driving force. Now, faith starts changing man‘s character so that he ever more desires to lead such a life that his soul, in its free flight, would ever more fuse with the very Source of the impulse inciting it for the good deeds. Together with the Creator whose little sparkle is causing this very faith. And this little sparkle of the Creator is called His spiritual gift. It is His spirit. And it effects man‘s mind from within but by no means violating the principle of a free will.

I did know that people would not be able to understand me. The majority should not be interested in my teaching at all since they were too much cowardly to embrace that who carried a light blinding their eyes. Therefore I had to descend to the level of their understanding so that I might raise them all at least to a little higher level of viewing all the environment than they had been doing it before.

34. Everything Is in Motion

People are too much faint-hearted to know a real truth about the environment that surrounds them. Even about themselves, about their own material body. For the body their eyes see is not at all of the type my eyes saw it while I was on the mountain when I was shown that marvelous and pul-

sating vision of the reality. The vision was pulsating in different colors; all the time in motion and radiating. And every cell of my body was moving as well as that of anyone else, in a similar manner, was also moving and radiating a splendidly orderly and live information waving when I saw that each cell, covered with its membrane, was made up of living electrons, revolving around their own center and circling around the center of an atom, proton, in a very orderly fashion by corresponding vibrations, and the frequency of that motion-vibration determined not only the body organ, comprised of the cells, and its function, but also an inner state of that very organ, whether or not it was healthy while I was watching that inner movement in the body even as your scientists watch it thru the most powerful microscopes when they investigate that very cell. But they cannot see that waving and the motion within the cell that my consciousness watched it. I saw there was no such a spot even in a huge accumulation of the motionless matter, motionless to the human eyes, of the mountain that would be static, that would not be in motion. Motion was so enormous, so various and colorful that while watching it I was sensing a mind and a hand of love, beauty, and goodness beyond words behind all that.

Your vision is not that comprehensive and broad because your consciousness is not yet ready to see such a view all the time. Therefore, you do see only a flat view of the creation, of the reality. You lack such a view that would cut the reality by an inner and invisible scission to enable you to have a sense that you got to the inside of that very reality. Now, your vision gives you only a reality view from outside. And even this view of the reality from outside makes up but a tiny part of it.

It is even more upsetting in your situation that by seeing no inner view of the creation you do not even show any desire to believe a bigger light and a deeper wisdom, but rather all the time you are clinging to the easier and dogmatic beliefs that are dominated by rituals without a living spiritual vibration. Therefore, at first you must broaden your inner faith and then this faith shall expand your vision, of a larger part of the creation. And it shall be even able to see these living and versatile vibrations inside the creation, inside the body. If you start to ever more open up to the Divine, Universal, and Absolute Consciousness, the Creator, your vision shall

broaden that much that you shall also see what I have seen. That shall be seen not by your material eyes. That shall be seen by your expanded inner, soul and spirit, vision.

It shall not be available all the time. Just while developing your soul you shall expand its vision, and the Creator has arranged a marvelous order of the creation that every form of life can see these energy vibrations that are similar to or lower than the ones of this life form in particular. Therefore, by ever developing your spiritual level, even now, your growing soul is expanding its vision and hearing. It is due to this that you can establish a living communion with the Creator, The First Source and Center, whom I have named as the Father of each and all, and hear the energy-information vibrations of His consciousness that are being poured out into you and that you may call as the teaching of God, the voice of God. Once you develop your soul to that spiritual high frequency vibrations that equal the frequency of the spiritual vibrations of the Creator consciousness energy-information being transmitted to you it is then that the ear of your soul starts hearing, starts feeling these vibrations.

Since everything is in motion, there is nothing that would be in stasis and not alive, and the soul, if it chooses its movement to even a higher frequency of the consciousness vibrations it can also receive even more subtle teachings, even the higher energy-information vibrations of the Creator consciousness. Such is the bond of all the creation – thru turning at the vibrations being transmitted by the Creator of all the Creation. And all the creation is reacting to them. There is not a single spiritual quiver that would not react to them. Only one vibrating is deeper, another is on the very surface, still another is just on the way to even this superficial reacting. Even the consciousness energy information vibrations of the so-called inanimate nature do also react to the energy information vibrations of the Creator‘s consciousness the way they must react to remain on their corresponding frequency and by this producing corresponding elements of the matter which by their expression seem to you to make up mountains, water, or desert. But even this is also in motion and changing. The mountain is in motion both inside and outside. And this motion is determined by the Creator‘s consciousness vibrations that reach any corner of the creation.

If now I tell you that the time shall come when all the world people achieve the level of my spiritual development while I have been in the human flesh to whom you have given the name of Jesus of Nazareth, very few of you shall believe this statement of mine. It seems to you that I am an ideal beyond reach. You do not even let yourselves think that it is not only worthy but it is also necessary to reach out for my level. It is this level that shall open up to you a path to tranquility and health since all of you shall feel the energy spiritual vibrations of your consciousness in fusion with the vibrations of the Creator‘s consciousness. Then, you shall experience what it means the Creator‘s love and goodness radiated to all of you so that you shall not want to step out of this ocean of bliss any more. You shall desire to bathe and drown in it. And then you shall begin to sense that you have achieved that unachievable ideal that you have been calling as Christ.

35. My Good News

My life as of one of you and among you was devoted neither to have my blood shed nor to leave you such a message that I have redeemed your sins with my blood. That would be a big untruth. Such a message of mine has nothing to do with the love and mercy of the Creator, the Universal Father. Such a message is very cruel to all the generations that have been passing it from one generation to another.

I am that Christ, that Jesus of Nazareth who has really experienced that cruel and tormenting death on the cross. However, my news was being carried to my brethren at the time when I walked across Galilee and Judea, traveled across other lands of the Mediterranean. At that time I was not hanging on the cross. It was at that time that I was carrying my news that was to remain in your hearts to release the spiritual vibrations of your soul so that they would fuse with the spiritual luminosity vibrations of the Creator, the Father being sent to each of us. And at that time there was no cross at all. And I did not speak about any sin redemption either. And no one had even the slightest idea of me being so cruelly tortured to death on the

cross while thousands listened to my news; to my living news of a living Jesus.

When thousands listened to me, when thousands believed the good tidings pronounced by me nobody even in one‘s mind called me Christ. They rejoiced in the good news brought by me, and it was that good news that should save each. That good news in particular and not my death on the cross, which only ended my, mortal‘s, life among you. That was the very end of my mission. While my good tidings I had been pronouncing for many years; at first, spreading it alone by myself. Wherever I found myself in, wherever I was traveling to I was explaining to the people that good news. When I saw that people were receiving the good news with a big hope and trust, that the good news was comforting and strengthening them I decided that I had to train my disciples who would be preaching the good news of mine already after my departure from this world as they would not be able to hear and see me teaching them in the human flesh.

And I did know about my future tragic departure. And I did not pay much significance to that departure. All my attention was focused on preaching the good news and on training my disciples who would be carrying that news across the world and preaching it fearlessly after my departure from this world.

My good news was, is, and shall be only this – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man – and some of you already now preach this very message even in an expanded manner, and that is correct – the brotherhood of all the creation. But two thousand years I could not preach the brotherhood of all the creation because man‘s concept of the creation was very poor. Today it is still poor even though the number of such people who understand that your world is not the only planet that holds life on it is ever growing. And the number of such brethren of yours who shall be looking upon the creation in a still deeper way shall ever increase as well and they shall be perceiving that the other planets holding life forms of the human level are not the only planets with life as there are also other worlds with different spiritual life forms designed by the divine life. And an ever greater number of your brethren shall start to realize better that in the crea-

tion there is such a life form that intervenes in-between the material and human life form and the divine spiritual life form. And this intermediary life form is a transitional life form, the soul life form, when it is passing from the material life vehicle, or the body, to the spiritual.

Therefore I congratulate all these brethren of mine who have already expanded my good news from the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man to the brotherhood of all the creation.

When I was in the human flesh on this word I had to adapt myself to the concepts of the people of that time. But I wanted to both strengthen the concepts and straighten those concepts that were distorted. I cannot tell you the things that today your mind is unable to understand either. But you must know that the reality is so sophisticated, so versatile that it is impossible to completely comprehend it even to me, even though my origin is divine for I directly come from Deity. However, it is this partial unknowingness that provides one an urge to strive for still more and to strive for what has not yet been known because the reality itself is being developed by the Creator, who is infinite and eternal. It is only He who knows the panorama of the whole reality.

When I was in the human form on this world I could afford expanding the consciousness spiritual vibrations of the people very carefully. Even my good tidings were too blinding for the majority. But all the good-will people, common and poor people, listened to my good news – God the Father is one to all the people, and all the people are brethren – very sincerely. And whoever believes in this good news, that one is received by the Father into His kingdom.

The explanation about the Father of all and His vast family was much closer to me but this teaching was not yet received by the Jews that God the Father had His family which was one and common to both gentiles and the Jews who start having faith in the Father. For the Jews it was too hard to see themselves in one family with the gentiles, who, according to their understanding, had no belief and were unworthy of an adequate attention and similar love as the Judaist believers.

Therefore I had to adapt myself to their long cherished message on the Messiah coming when thru generations it had been expected that a Messiah would come and step onto a free throne of king David and liberate them from the yoke of the unbelieving gentiles. In that environment the concept of the family was the light that was too bright and blinding. And because I had to diminish my teaching light I was a little bit upset for I had to distort my own teaching about the Father. However, compromises are necessary if one desires to reach a less developed, from a spiritual standpoint, human mind. And that compromise I did make on purpose.

For the Jews, as well as for the other believers, I introduced the metaphor of the heavenly kingdom rather than the Father‘s spiritual family.

36. Why do I Address You Myself

My mission among you, as a man among men, and my teaching have been distorted so much even by the very people I had had an immediate association with that I made a decision to address you directly, my dear brethren, that you might receive my original teachings without any human distortion. The receiver of my teaching and explaining does not add anything on his own part. He is ready to take down only what I am transmitting thru his mind, by means of his super-consciousness. He starts taking down the text at six o‘clock every morning.

He has read my teaching transmitted in English thru a sister of mine in Africa and who has been prepared for this by me. He desired to translate these messages of mine into Lithuanian so that the brethren of your nation might also get acquainted with them. However, after his communion with the Father and with me it was decided that my letters would not be translated from English but rather my teachings would be received by him directly from me the way my sister from Africa had received them. My brother in spirit who is taking down my teachings is an experienced mortal who has been on the path of his spiritual development for fifteen years already. During this term he has become a spiritual teacher and is in com-

munion with me and the Father the way I was in communion with the Father when I was on your planet as Jesus of Nazareth two thousand years ago. Therefore, my teaching being taken down by him has no distortions and is reliable, as is reliable this brother in spirit of yours doing the Father‘s will and being about the Father‘s business on your world even as I was doing it while in the human flesh. Thus, I have tested him many times, and I trust him, even as the Father trusts him. These were the causes that we had agreed upon my teachings to be transmitted thru your brother in spirit directly so that he would not have to translate them from English into Lithuanian and you would have my teachings in your native tongue and transmitted also in your native tongue.

37. I am Happy about Your Sincere Prayers

My dear brethren, I am sincerely grateful to you that my name is so cordially and so often mentioned in your country, that my name to many inspires good thoughts and incites for good deeds. I am happy about the light and truth of your brethren that elevate my name and my person each time you pray in church or at home, whenever you open up to me sincerely. I thank you all who that sincerely defend my name whenever someone starts tarnishing it for you do this out of love for me. I salute you that you build up new prayer homes of the Father and glorify and worship the Father in. By this you all, and each, become even as I was for I also glorified and worshipped the Father while in the human flesh. Even the interval of the two thousand years does not impede us from getting connected by a joint act that is one and the same act in spirit – glorifying and worshipping the Father out of love.

It was this that I was striving for that people thru me would know the Father and start glorifying and worshipping Him while feeling His love within themselves. I did want that all the people would begin to feel that real love of the Father within their own selves and having felt it would respond to it by glorifying and worshipping the Father. Therefore, now, I salute you all as my brethren, who do mention my name so cordially and so

much with love and who have opened up their hearts to both me and the Father.

Father and I are one in spirit. Therefore, if you are sincere, whenever you glorify and worship me, at the same time you also glorify and worship the Father. For I always see to it, that this sincere glorifying and worshipping of my person would necessarily also reach the Father since I strengthen this glorifying and worshipping and pass it on to the Father. For the Father and me, the most important thing is your sincere opening up so that your soul would desire for a living communion with me out of love for me, and for the Father.

Therefore, my heart is always within reach and is happy about your sincere opening up to me. It is even happier when you sincerely pour out your problems and hardships, your pain and suffering, your sorrow and despair to me. However, it is even still more happy about your will, courage, and resolution to tackle these very problems and hardships by devoting yourselves to doing my and the Father‘s will

My will totally merges with the Father‘s will. If you agree with my will it means you also agree with the Father‘s will. If you agree with the Father‘s will you also agree with my will. The Father‘s will and my will are one in spirit. And whenever you agree with the Father‘s will or with my will your will, then, also becomes one in spirit with the Father‘s will or with my will. This way we are unified in spirit thanks to the Father‘s love. Only this type of the bond is living, vital, and creative. And it was that relationship that I came to your world to speak about to the people to be heard by the humanity of your world as well as by the inhabitants of the other worlds: material mortals, souls progressing on already after their resurrection, or spirits that are eternal when their will is fused with that of the Father. I came to this world to enlighten people by love and truth, goodness and beauty, mercy and service.

And life would have changed had I been understood and had I not been distorted even by my immediate disciples whom I singled out of the rest of humanity by the name of the apostles.

38. The Environment of the Apostles

They were not out-of-the-ordinary men. They were not exceptionally clever or spiritual men. They in no way were different than the other people of that time. They had their jobs, they were all representatives of their generation and of that time. And they did not show any bigger interest in a spiritual teaching than their contemporaries. Even though they had finished school according to your understanding and could read and write very well, render their thoughts in a clever fashion, bravely communicate with their own environment but no one of them had received a specialized learning, apart from their studies at the synagogue school, about God that was provided by the rabbi academies. They were aware of God that much as their environment allowed them to know. Therefore, it was difficult for them to receive my teaching per se as I had brought it to them so that after assimilating it they would remain unchanged, would not break the rituals and dogmas imposed on them by the environment. Such a step requires an exceptionally deep faith in the Father and devotion to Him. Such a step is made having felt a tremendous love of the Father within one‘s own self. And quite often, even this love of the Father, being felt within, inflames such a great fire within man that he begins to burn with a desire to carry this very fire to others. However, this fire, set on by the love of God, if carried unwisely can blind and scare others, those who have not yet felt that love, those who have not yet experienced, and therefore do not know, that love. And what is not yet known to and understood by man always causes his fear and anxiety. Therefore, man is inclined to cling to a thing already known to and understood by him rather than to step away from what seems to him to be close and clear for what is unknown and obscure.

And when the fire of the Father‘s love is inflamed in one‘s heart that is strongly driving one forward and when there is no deep understanding and experience as to what that fire of the Father‘s love desires to convey by its burning within man‘s soul, within his heart, then, that person, burning with the love fire, is apt to distorting quite a lot, to relate many things the way they are not as such in the reality so that only the others who listened

to him would also catch that fire from within themselves. But the environment that the fire of the Father‘s love is being taken to is even less ready to receive at once my good tidings – The Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man; even as it has not been received by my apostles at once. And I had to teach them permanently for more than three years, to explain to them all the time that all are equally expected in the heavenly kingdom; not only the Jews but also the gentiles; all, without any exception.

Thus, when the environment is not ready and opened up to such an idea meanwhile a burning fire within is urging to move on and act from without it is very easy to get tempted to replace the true tidings by a more simple piece that would not be rejected by the environment.

But a surrogate shall never be as the original. It is especially important in the matters spiritual where an idea and teaching are not instantaneously verified with the eyes and hands. For this purpose one‘s inner vision, the vision of one‘s soul, is necessary. And it is achieved only thanks to one‘s sincere, persistent, and resolute efforts.

Since my apostles, unfortunately, have failed to comprehend my good tidings up to the message level so that they would have preached that news to all the world even as I have preached it to them the time has arrived that I myself have to address you once again. To address you in order to straighten up that distortion of my teaching so that, eventually, you would be able to experience the reality of my teaching, so that even those who shall not yet know this teaching, judging by your living, by your acts in everyday situations, would discern that you are walking on the path of my teaching.

39. My Spiritual Status

I am a Spiritual Ruler of the Supreme order in my all universe. I am The One whom you have taken for the Trinity Son. I myself have originated from that Son and the Father. And it is only this Only Father‘s Son who is that one and the only Father‘s Son, and who is The Second Member of the

Paradise Trinity. I have never been, neither am nor ever will be That Only and Eternal Son of the Father. The Eternal Son has no beginning and no end. I do have my beginning for I have received it from this very Son and the Father. Neither this Son nor the Father operates otherwise but thru such Sons as I am. And you must not get frustrated or even irritated that I am not that only Son of the Father for, with him, I am in spirit exactly like he is. By some qualities of mine I am even more like the only Son of the Father rather than like the Father himself. I have mentioned to you that the Eternal Son is as God the Mother to all the creation. And his Motherly love is warmed up by the infinite mercy. And one of my qualities that is more resembling the Eternal Son is mercy. It is this mercy that allows to reach the hearts of the people even though they seem to have been already lost to love and truth long before. It is the love tinged with mercy that allows up to the very last moment to reach out for opening up the soul of man while all the others might have already turned away from that man with such a hardened heart.

Thus, be certain that I am exactly as the Father, and as the Eternal Son, and I possess all the authority and power throughout my universe even as the Universal Father and the Eternal Son possess all the authority and power throughout the creation.

40. The Staircase of One's Spiritual Career

It is characteristic of man to rise on the career ladder so that others would start attributing more value and showing more respect to him. But it is not the case in the Father's spiritual family. A bigger authority is conferred on a creature once the creature achieves higher spiritual vibrations and by means of them merges with the higher frequency spiritual-information vibrations emanated by the Father. And this higher frequency vibrating is achieved not only by bigger knowledge on the creation and God but also, and especially, by the application of that bigger knowledge in an everyday service for the benefit of the whole. This is the only path of progressing to light by taking up an ever higher and more influential, accord-

ing to your understanding, position. According to our understanding, it is assuming an ever more sophisticated task in order to give all the light accumulated before, while performing the task, to the creation while knowing it to get ready for receiving even a bigger light. And this type of the path is eternal.

And every creature, irrespective of his rank or order, has always a free will and uses it following his own wisdom only. No creature can ever make anything to impose his will on another one; even a human being. Everyone makes one‘s decision following only one‘s own wisdom. And the biggest sage, however long ago he might have lived on this world, tried to expand his wisdom and make use of it and spread it to others. However the wisest expansion of one‘s wisdom is while making use of the superior sources, even of the divine sources, especially of the wisdom of revelations that are passed down to the mortals by the spiritual beings; as in this case as you are receiving this revelation. However, the decision on whether or not you are going to make use of it all the same shall rest upon you, personally at that.

And relying on both the wisdom you have accumulated and this revelation being passed down to you should you deliver yourselves out of darkness and straying, and wrong concepts about me and my life in the human flesh.

Therefore, looking upon my thoughts wisely you shall certainly perceive that nothing really has changed to you even now after you have come to know I am not that Only Son of God the Father that you have been considering me as such for two thousand years. However, the time has arrived that you might know for certain about me more, and even what no other creature of my universe knows for it is I who is speaking to you about myself. And no one else, throughout my universe, can know better than I do know what and how I have experienced during my life span in the human flesh. And these experiences have never been related in any other source to reflect my own thoughts, to reflect them thru my own lips.

It is now that the time has come to spread this information; to spread it to explain my mission among you.

41. My Mission in the Profound Sense

I have mentioned to you that my mission was to reveal the Father and demonstrate His qualities by my living; but by no means to intimidate you by my death on the cross for the supposed sins of yours. However, I have come to serve not only you but also my all universe. I have bestowed myself as a bigger light that has descended and incarnated in your crude material body, or in a low energy vibration. This experience of mine in the very lowest, material, form of the creature provided me such an experience that I had never had before.

I am a Creator and Sovereign of my universe. And I do govern it, and I do it not alone but together with my co-ordinate partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, who does pour out her spirit, that is called the Holy Spirit, upon all the universe. Now you must know that the Holy Spirit is the manifestation of my consort, my partner, my co-ordinate Mother Spirit of the Universe, in our universe. The Holy Spirit is not a person. Therefore it is not a member of the Paradise Trinity.

Your forerunners, those who were the first to have experienced the effect of my spirit, the Spirit of Truth, after my resurrection and ascension to the Father as I had poured out it upon the world, and as the Father, at the same time, had sent His own spirit, Thought Adjuster, to His every child, and as this spiritual elevation was experienced by my apostles and by my disciples from within it was then that they called this spiritual enthusiasm as the Holy Spirit. And they attributed it to the status of the Third Person of the Paradise Trinity; to the status of the Infinite Spirit. It was the Infinite Spirit that supplied me with His own daughter, Mother Spirit of the Local Universe, as my co-ordinate Partner.

Therefore, after we had jointly created different orders of life in our own universe I had to experience my incarnations in these same life forms to know that life variety in the universe of my own creation not only from without but also to experience it from within what it meant to be and serve in that life form. And I also had to experience my bestowals in the form of those creatures to demonstrate to that order of life I was incarnated in

what a magnificent existence of the creature of that order might be once there was a sincere and infinite desire and devotion to do the will of God.

Not only I was accumulating the experience of those creatures, all the creatures of that order throughout my universe but at the same time I was also demonstrating a service example of the creatures of that order. And even though my bestowal upon a certain life order on a certain planet was only once I did accumulate the experience of all the creatures of that order on all the planets.

Exactly the same I say to you about my last bestowal in the human flesh. By having lived a human life span on one planet I have a power to accumulate the experience possessed by all the people on all the planets. This ability I was given by the Father. And by my incarnation I was demonstrating how man can live with the Father‘s love for the whole; for all. And due to this fact I revealed a bigger light to the people, brought a bigger love to them, showed them the direction to tread to, and my incarnation was a bestowal upon all the mortals.

My arrival is not the message of fear and punishment to the effect that those who shall not repent and shall not allow me into one‘s heart shall not get into the Father‘s kingdom. My coming is a gift of joy to all for it enlightens and warms up all yet it does not intimidate and compel anyone.

While in the human flesh I lived as any other man did. I was open to any concepts of goodness and evil that did exist in the-then society I lived in. Therefore, this incarnation of the Creator and Sovereign of the universe is the most dangerous of all for he is born of a woman as a helpless babe and grows up and develops exactly the way the other children of that time and generation do. I was no different either by my appearance or the structure of my body than any other child of my age. Nothing showed to it that I was the Creator and Sovereign of all that planet, of all its animal and vegetable life and governing my universe in the name of the Universal Father as His representative. And by accumulating the experience of the creatures created while incarnating in their form I was accumulating their experience by comprehending the meaning of that creature‘s life to all the universe. And thru the experience of these incarnations I was deservedly earn-

ing an ever greater power in the name of the Father, approaching my last bestowal when after its successful completion I received the supreme sovereignty from the Father and started governing my universe not as the Father‘s representative but rather even as the Father himself would He be present in my universe personally. And that supreme power to govern my universe already in my own name rather than in the name of the Father I have received from the Father himself; having earned it by means of my bestowal experiences.

Imagine such a situation of mine that while as an ordinary child of that generation I am affected by all the impacts from without and I grow up into a man who would start instigating his brethren against doing the will of God. It would mean that all my mission has failed. Therefore, in order this could not happen so easily the family that my birth had been designed in was very scrupulously selected under Gabriel who prior to my birth had appeared to Mary and had revealed the glad tidings about my future birth to her.

42. Mary and Joseph

Mary and Joseph were married not long time ago. They both were very young. However, all their ancestor line had been checked generation upon generation getting further away throughout the humanity history. And the Joseph and Mary family was chosen personally by Gabriel out of the last three selected couples whose ancestry genes had been checked in the divine data registries. And you have distorted my life story to have taken away from me even my birth in the family of Mary and Joseph by claiming all the time that I was born out of the womb of a virgin. You do not know all the esteem to the family among the Jews that has been dominant during those far off times two thousand years ago and dominant now.

How can you speak it out and call this as the word of God when you portray my birth beyond the family boundaries; and my birth within the nation that so highly elevates the family itself and the role of the mother and

the father within it. It is the mother who is responsible for bringing up a boy till the age of five. And at the age of five, the up-bringing of a boy is taken over by the father. While the mother is engaged in the up-bringing of girls further on till they get married. And even a married daughter, until she gives birth to the first baby, is still considered to be a virgin. Only having given birth to a child she enters into a full-fledged womanhood.

Therefore, until Mary gave birth to me, as I was her first child, she was not yet into her full status of the womanhood and was considered to be a “virgin“ even though having her husband.

There are many more similar distortions in the scriptures you consider to be holy. But even in that Scripture you shall find the names of my other brothers, as well as a mention that I also had other sisters. Only do read this very scripture you call as holy attentively and you shall come to know more about my family, the Joseph and Mary family.

And it is painful to me to see the distortions being invented about me and our family that was a large one: the nine children Mary gave birth to, my younger sisters and brothers that I had also to raise after my father, Joseph, unexpectedly was killed in an accident on construction site. Then I turned into the sole upholder of my mother in providing both the funds and a moral support.

And that made such an experience to me that no other child had throughout the planet. I was just fourteen at the time and I had to shoulder all the burden of providing food to all of us and bringing up the children. Being only fourteen years old I suddenly became the elder brother-father to all my junior brothers and sisters.

Those experiences were very hard and bitter for my young mind and soul; and for my body. Since my adolescence I had to give up the pleasures of the joyful adolescent period that dominated the boys of my age. I could not submit myself to these pleasures any more for I had to shoulder the burden that would be hardly possible to endure by a grown up man. At that time it seemed to me that I could break down and could not hold that heavy burden on my still immature shoulders. The more so that prior to

that tragic outcome with Joseph I had been known as a very energetic, agile, and full of resounding laughter teenager boy. My agility and speculations had been the cause not only the anxiety of my parents but also of those whom I had associated with. They had known me as a son of Joseph the carpenter and thus they had been looking upon me with a certain forgiving attitude for they honored my father, Joseph, very much who was a very industrious and sincere man.

My mother, Mary, was the wife who was very much devoted to him too and the mother who loved us, children, all very much. However, her character was not that stable as that of Joseph. The tranquility of Joseph and fluctuations of Mary also had an impact on building up my character. Prior to my father‘s death I had rather resembled my mother by my character. All scenes were filled up with my presence. And I had a sense that other boys of my age showed their tendency to obey to my influence. Therefore it seemed to me fairly natural that my junior brothers and sisters had to obey to me as well, the more so they were younger. Only having become the sole bread earner in the family did I realize what a responsibility was, then, pressing upon my shoulders.

43. My Education

Prior to more than one year, I had finished the synagogue school and had become a son of law of Israel.

The Jews had a tradition according to which boys after their graduation from the synagogue school went to Jerusalem together with their parents and were consecrated into the sons of law of Israel in the main synagogue of that city. This way they were passing from their adolescence into their full manhood. And that usually happened at the age of fourteen. However, I was accepted into the sonship of law of Israel earlier due to my bigger inclination to my studies at the synagogue school. And also due to my bigger devotion to my education by my father, Joseph, who was responsible for my education as of a future son of law of Israel since the age of five. I re-

ceived from him fairly thorough explanations about the nature, about people‘s living, about earning for one‘s living, about associating with other people, with the children my contemporaries. My father would often take me together with him for the outings beyond the city of Nazareth and would show me the surrounding environment and explain to me history. I watched him while he was at work. And I helped him since he had made me a small workbench so that I could also practically experience the process of his work. And the explanations about God by my mother, Mary, had also a big impact on me.

But the explanations by my parents were not suffice to me as to why God had to be that merciless as to punish His erring children. Thus, I was thinking about God quite a lot by myself. And these meditations provided me deeper thoughts in my own mind. My father had taught me to read not only in Aramaic but also in Greek. Therefore, my diligence at school was not that extraordinary, my mind was just accustomed to looking for the causes of every action. I was not satisfied with the traditional answer: “Such is the will of Jahve.“ Thus, I was keen on the issues as to why the will of Jahve was such? And my questions caused much embarrassment to both my parents, grown-ups around in Nazareth, and my teachers at the synagogue school. And still that type of my mind, searching for deeper answers about many things that would satisfy it, allowed me to understand and assimilate the subjects instructed at the synagogue school much easier. Therefore, I finished the synagogue school even before reaching the age of thirteen. And I became the son of law of Israel when I was taken by my father to Jerusalem for the first time.

44. Miracles do not Exist

All these teachings of mine are devoted to you so that you would realize at least to a certain extent that I even though being the Creator and Ruler of the Universe, together with my partner Mother Spirit of the Universe, when I incarnated in the human flesh I was growing up as a human in an ordinary average family, that had been carefully selected out of the multi-

tude of the other families. Eventually, out of the final three families the choice of the young family of Joseph and Mary was personally made by Gabriel. During his appearance to Mary he made his first public announcement about the coming of a bigger light on this world. However, everything, and always, during various periods of my life transpired in a natural way. Even the fact that my life was accompanied by the episodes called by you as miraculous healings or any other supernatural things was nothing else but a natural procession of the developments shortening inherent to you the element of time. It is merely due to the fact that you are not aware either of the causes of these actions or of the very process of the actions even though you see the ultimate effect of that action process, occurring within a moment, you name it as a miracle. There are no, and cannot be, miracles throughout the creation. There is just your ignorance as to how these things can happen. Therefore, my current presentation about myself might disillusion many of you for you do desire to live on under the influence of the illusionary stories about me that have nothing in common with the reality. To live on without thinking about anything deeper for it has been written that way in the so-called Holy Scripture and it must be this way only and no other way. And it must be as much as it has been written there. It cannot be more.

To follow your distorted common sense I should never have been a little child, I should never have associated with the friends of my age, I should never have derived a greater wisdom and knowledge from my association with my parents, my friends, with my teachers for your New Testament does not write about it anything. And it is not allowed to add a word to it. Then you can arrive at the only conclusion that, out of the born baby, I should have grown up miraculously without my childhood, without my meditations about God and about the environment. But I have already mentioned that I have arrived on this world for the purpose of experiencing all man‘s life – from one‘s birth to one‘s death. I had to experience both my birth and my death; only not necessarily such a violent death.

I have a power to lay down my life and bring it back again. And this power has been granted to me by the Father of All. Therefore, had I chosen a human experience on some other world of my universe with a much

higher level of the civilization and spirituality development than that of yours, I could have experienced my death, the death of the material body, by merely passing thru such a transformation when from my material human vehicle I get back, again, to my ordinary spiritual form that I am in at the moment while transmitting these teachings to you.

A violent death, in any manner, is an evidence of a very low level of the spiritual vibrating in the soul of that individual, or of those mortals. Any spiritual development, even the slightest one, always raises up these very lowest energy vibrations that are the cause of any act of violence to the higher frequency vibrations, and then it becomes merely impossible for that same man to perform an act of violence. Every spiritual vibration is generating an adequate effect. But it is only the low and very much material vibrations that completely dominate the human mind ego that produce the cause for the animal mind to resort to a violent action in relation to another person or even to one‘s own person.

Throughout all the creation there are no miracles. God is not a wonder-maker. He pours out His love throughout the creation, and equally to all. And love by manifesting itself produces the principle of the cause, action, and consequence. Apart from love there is nothing else in the creation. It is real and certain and you can also sense it, even now, while reading these teachings of mine. However, to sense it you also have to grow spiritually to reach these very vibrations of the Father‘s love being radiated to you and their frequency is very high. And then you shall notice that this wonderful and new sensation produces within you a cause for an action of goodness and love for the benefit of all the creation, for the benefit of all the people. And this shall be the evidence of the manifestation, action, and implementation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence of the law of love by a free will personal decision and action. And those who do not feel these high vibrations of the Father‘s love being sent by Him cannot follow that very law of love but the principle of the cause-action-consequence makes its effect upon them all the same. Therefore, the causation of their actions is the vibrations of a much lower frequency. Thus, the consequences of their actions also have the vibrations of a low frequency. They are painful. Only by raising your spiritual level, and by this raising of the spiritual vibra-

tions of your own self, you shall start looking upon all the creation by your spiritual eyesight as well. And then you shall really begin to comprehend that the principle of the creation is inviolate. Therefore, there are no miracles in it. There is only your poor understanding that you must expand.

45. Take Me off the Cross and Worship the Father

Therefore I am presenting to you these explanations to assist you in taking a deeper look upon your environment, upon the creation, and upon my person as well as upon the place of your own selves. Without these explanations of mine you would carry on along the line of living that is painful and tormenting your soul from within. I have told you, and now repeat it again: "I am that path." But instead of walking on my path you still elevate my death on the cross. I do desire to deliver your own selves from death so that you would be bravely, without the slightest shade of fear, treading along my living path together with me who has resurrected and is alive.

I do desire that the Father's love and peace would reign instead of the vision of my death. You must create around yourselves a living in love, rather than in pain and anguish.

Can you explain to your little children about the Father's love, and experience it by yourselves, when you are demonstrating me who is suffering on the cross. Then a feeling of fear is creeping into the little heart of the little one. A little child does not see love where somebody is suffering and shedding one's blood. The child notices love only where there is a hug by one's mother or father out of a pure feeling and tenderness, where there is an encouraging word and support.

Can a little dear one, seeing me on the cross, bleeding and exhausted, sense within his or her little heart that the Father loves me and gives me a hug, warms me up and comforts me, helps me and strengthens me?

How many questions pop up in the head of that little one when you are explaining to him about me that I have died for the sins of the people to save even sinful children as well since they are born already with a sin. Can

such a little dear one understand where he has committed a sin that I had to die even for him? Where was my loving Father that He allowed me to suffer so much?

It is truly so that my hanging on the cross produces fear within the little one. And already since the early and first days he is tending to hide from such a God so that he would not have to suffer the way I did. The child begins to fear God ever more.

To humanity, and to my all universe, I have brought the concept of a loving Father. Not the concept of an intimidating and chastising Father. Only you have failed to understand me and you have distorted all my teaching by turning me into the symbol of suffering to all humanity. I did not teach you that. Even in the so-called holy scripture would you find at least one hint about putting me in public places hanging on the cross and showing me suffering. Did I teach you that? No, I did not teach you that.

Then why do you do what I have not thought you to do?

Did I teach you that God is the Father and one to all, and all the people are brethren? Yes, I did. But you have distorted my teaching and you glorify me instead of the Father.

I did not teach you to glorify and worship me. Then why do you always glorify me, and not the Father? I worship the Father even now.

And now I am addressing you that you would start glorifying the Father, and only Him. He is the only God the Father. And it is He who is glorified by all the creation, by me as well. I am not God the Father. God the Father and I are one in spirit. And despite this spiritual unity of ours we are two separate persons.

The time shall come when after your resurrection you shall become a manifestation of the much higher spiritual vibrations of yours, or a soul form, possessing your present self that is eternal since it has been bestowed to you by the Father, you shall stand in my presence after having covered all the stage of your soul development and having become an eternal spirit with a still higher manifestation of your spiritual vibration, or in the form of a spirit, then we bid farewell and you shall proceed further on

out of our universe and closer to the Father until you find yourselves in the presence of the Father himself in the very eternal center, on Paradise. And even then you shall glorify the Father. And throughout eternity you shall glorify only Him; the only person.

Thus, even now I am explaining to you that you would hear my good tidings pronounced two thousand years ago, my gospel to all your world, and to my all universe – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man – and now by my present-day disciples and apostles expanded up to the brotherhood of all the creation. And having heard it that you would begin to follow it and live every day ever deeper comprehending that we all are brothers and sisters; all of us. The Father of us all is one. He is the Universal Father, The First Source and Center. Therefore, I am also your senior brother. I am teaching you and helping you proceed on to our Father. Thus, the time has arrived to tell you frankly that I do desire that all of you would experience the depth of my words together with the Father, being sensed within your own selves. I am together with you. With all of you thru my Spirit of Truth poured out upon you. But the Father is always within you, each of you; and all the time. And He is inside you for He has sent you, each of you, His spirit, Thought Adjuster. And it is His spirit that is leading you all the time unwittingly from within. And I am always knocking from without. I am knocking and I will enter the heart of each of you whoever opens it. And then we, together with the Father, begin to influence you from within. And our joint operation has one more helper – the Holy Spirit. I have already explained to you that this spirit is the spirit of my Partner – Mother Spirit of the Universe. And we, in harmony, even in a perfect concord, are leading you all, but each one individually, to the Father. We are leading you along one and the only path – the path of inner faith. It is only the faith that is the way to the Father. And it is leading thru me. In no way you shall ever escape my path until you stand in my presence having become an eternal spirit. Even though there are numberless roads of experiences leading to the Father the main and the only path that saves everyone is a living faith. Not a ritualistic belief but the living faith.

46. A Free Will

My dear brethren, you have a free will bestowed upon all of you, and upon each of you, by the Father, by the only Father of all. It means that you may behave in this or that way, and the Father shall not contradict you, neither shall I. For if the Father did not allow you to use your free will you could not be the mortal children of God, who have their destiny, by ever more experiencing Him, thru many stages of His manifestation in your life both now and in the future in the form of the soul and still later in the form of the eternal spirit even as I am also in, to develop into better and perfecting persons, into better your own selves. If you had no free will you would not differ from any animal that has no such destiny that you have – to ever more experience the Father and ever more spread love and goodness to all and fuse with the spirit of the Father indwelling each of you, and reach the center of all the creation, Paradise, to be able to receive the confirmation from the Father that you have used His mandate in full and carried out His command: “Be perfect even as I am perfect“. And that you have done out of love for Him and of your own free will.

It is only due to his free will that a creature, whom you call as man, can develop and grow. And even in such tragic circumstances, when a danger arises to the vital existence of your material body, when you are under a threat that the flowing of the vital energy to your material vehicle shall be cut you still have a free will to remain loyal to the Father, or to turn away from Him.

And you do that of your own free will.

However, the majority of you erroneously claim that you have been made to behave one way or another way because somebody forced you to do that. Nobody, not even the Father, can make you do it. The decision is made by your mind all the same. And each of you makes a decision personally and of one‘s own free will. You may be influenced by some circumstances to behave one way or another way, in a good or bad way yet it is you who make the decision while making the ultimate choice personally.

I have told you many a time while in the human flesh: “Fear not those who could take away your life in the flesh for by this they end their power over you. Fear those who could kill your soul. What is the use of preserving your life in the flesh while losing your soul.“

One thing is unshakable and indispensable – a free will bestowed by the Father is a steadfast sole factor of the growth and development of the creation. Without a free will the creation would be but a vast operating field of robots incapable of reaching anything more than that already achieved up to the moment since an automatic machine cannot strive for more than it has been provided a certain function to perform.

Even within your environment you have similar machines that perform monotonous even though top precision operations in industry, and they cannot choose some other operating function for they are not designed for the other functions and cannot change the functions of their operation by themselves.

I have given you this example so that you might get a better understanding as to what it means to abolish a free will. Even though the automatic machines you have designed do not have that living energy and they are but machines from the standpoint of their functioning yet it would also be very similar with mortals if they had no free will any more.

Therefore, you must realize that it is only a free will that can provide such an inner environment to a free will creature that the creature is capable of making a decision on how and what he must do. And having done it and having seen the consequences of the actions he can even change his decision to encounter another sort of outcome. And he can change his decisions just because he enjoys a free will bestowed upon him by the Father.

You do not think about a free will in your life at all and you believe that you make the use of it very little. But it is just the other way round. Every decision you make you make it on the basis of a free will. Even though it might seem to you that you arrive at your decisions just automatically, without pondering much, still they are the free will decisions. Even the

ones that have already been formed into your habits and that have turned into an inherent part of your own manifestation.

A free will begins to impede you only when a conflict arises in-between your inner ego and the budding ego of your soul, or a divine ego, or your true ego. Then you start thinking hard as to how you should act. Then you are torn by the inner contradictions that are absent in the mind of the most primitive man for he is totally devoted to his instincts of saving his life and he does not think anything at all about the consequences of his actions to his brethren. There are no more inner conflicts within the mortals, either, in a highly spiritual civilization that is still awaiting you. In this civilization the stage of conflicts, both from without and from within, is an ancient past, and now all the people set up a spiritual community thru serving each other. And this harmonious interrelationship and inner devotion to the Father discovered within eliminate all the conditions for the outbreak of spiritual shocks and conflicts. It does not mean that this society have nothing to tackle in their lives. They can continue to strive, and do strive, for a bigger revealing of the individual‘s self by bestowing one‘s own self upon all the environment – children, classmates, colleagues, society, all the creation, the Father – by good deeds. Therefore, this sort of development is truly based on the Father‘s love and truth. Tension and stress disappear from life, all man‘s life acquires the vibrations of joy because man‘s ego ceases to gain profit at the cost of others, and is trying to use his own self for the benefit of all. And all this adds to the material welfare of the society itself, science and economy are developing meeting the needs of the whole rather than the interests of the separate groups seeking profit.

And it is only the formation of such conditions in the course of a long development of humanity that allows any competition be replaced by cooperation out of the heart depth under the leadership of the Father from within. And once this community are led by the most spiritual members of the society then this type of the society becomes an effective implementation of a free will of each person out of love for the Father and for each other as for one‘s brethren.

You can also receive evidence that this sort of living is much higher in all, absolutely all, walks of life of the society. Try to set up a group of such people who have already experienced the Father within their own selves, who have already established their intimate cooperation communion with Him, who have already felt His love within themselves and let this group undertake some joint venture; even the one that might have already been undertaken by others. And you shall notice that after some time the results of this group shall outstrip the performance of the other groups, and moreover, the feeling of love for each other, even within this same group, and for all, beyond its boundaries, and the energy manifestation of the group activity shall increase, and that shall provide them an additional power. And soon all this shall also be noticed by other people around.

Now my words sound like a fairy-tale or a fancy. However, I am telling you all this for you to verify. And to carry out this verification the only condition is necessary – all the members of such a group must have faith and their free will must be devoted to doing the will of the Father. It does not mean they, all, must become priests, spiritual teachers in the direct sense of the word. It means that they must believe in the Father not by performing dead rituals and professing dogmas, but having felt the Father‘s love themselves within their own selves, would share it with all and commune with the Father thru their sincere opening in both personal and collective prayer. Then the life of such a man turns into a spiritual light and becomes a spiritual teaching to others who are just striving for this path. And such a man can continue to do different jobs. Only his attitude to his work shall be different. He will work out of love rather than for a reward. The same job but the motive of that job is totally different. And a reward shall arrive soon. And even a bigger one than the man might have expected for. That is the condition for all the members of that new group that has formed by itself or has been formed by others to confirm my words in practice. The time shall arrive when my words become clear even to children.

47. The Slavery of the Soul

The distortion of my teaching – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man – and now by some of my brethren it is being preached even the brotherhood of all the creation not only of man, and that is true – was determined by the too-big ego of some of you that did not allow to manifest the ego of their own soul. That inner voice of man that wants everything for itself ever more, at any cost, enslaves its real self that the Father has bestowed upon each of you as the personality gift.

And this gift can develop on ever more becoming even as the one the Father has supplied with all its potential of eternity provided that its development is not impeded. However those who persecuted and killed me had their souls taken by their ego not only in captivity, out of which it was still possible to get liberated, but rather held them completely enslaved by their ego. One‘s soul enslaved by one‘s own animal self has no chances of escaping to freedom once it is being kept in slavery all the time by the human mind that establishes the dead rituals and abides by the dead dogmas. These are the additional factors from without that strengthen this type of mind‘s straying and take away its chance to reach a delivery for the soul.

And this path is more comfortable to one‘s mind but very dangerous to one‘s soul. One‘s mind is glad to have scrupulously performed one more religious ritual and by this to have even earned more of God‘s favor. And it falls asleep peacefully. Meanwhile the soul is crying for freedom, it is seeking a living manifestation that would not be restricted by any ritual, it is desiring for a live communion with the Father to be able to ever more replenish itself with His love vibrations and while gliding in a free flight to worship the Father by good deeds and carry on beauty to all.

And this conflicting situation is inescapable within those mortals who begin, at least a little bit, to feel that merely the ritual itself is not enough for them, they feel emptiness and fear, feel that something is missing within. They cannot name that feeling precisely, they cannot describe it but they know they feel it. Then to some of them a desire arises, even though weak, to commune with God even in that very church, synagogue,

mosque when there is no service in it, when there is tranquility in it. He comes here to stay alone by himself. And even without realizing it himself he is communing with God. He is not praying with these common prayers, he is not performing any rituals visual to one‘s eyes. Just in a state of tranquility he is sitting or standing there and that is the environment when the soul itself is talking with God. It can open up to God only when there is a peaceful environment, when a dead ritual does not disrupt that tranquility that the soul can talk to God in. The human mind might not even realize this. Most often this is exactly the case. However after having been in this tranquility man begins to sense the state of a deeper peace within. Even the most acute problems appear to be not that painful. Insurmountable obstacles appear to be not that insurmountable.

This is the way it is in the reality. The soul receives this comforting, and teaching, from the Father that even the problems are not that painful any more, and the obstacles are not that big any more. Only the human mind, since one‘s childhood, has been unable to grasp it for it has not been accustomed to commune with the Father thru one‘s sincere opening up to and conversation with Him in its peaceful state. Therefore, as the child grows he begins to turn away ever more from the dead rituals and dogmas of the church since among their multitude his soul cannot experience peace and feel the joy of a free flight. It cannot relish in rejoice after the prayer service to have been more replenished with a spiritual energy for such a free flight of the soul, to have felt, in the reality, that it turned into more loving and more merciful, more eager to live in truth.

48. The Cause of Distorting My Teachings

My teachings have been distorted because of this reason that instead of a living relationship with the Father there has appeared a dead ritual and dogma that have tried to substitute that very living relationship. However, nothing can substitute the living relationship since it is from the Father who is changeless and not from man who is changing all the time. Man can only discover this living bond with the Father by discovering the Father

himself within his own self. As long as man has not discovered this relationship thru the discovery of the Father within his own self he has no any other evidence that would be sufficiently weighty against the dead rituals and dogmas. He either follows them, or even turns away from Him altogether and starts denying the presence of God. Such is the choice of his own free will.

You present day life has changed so much since those ages I walked as one of you and among you having the human form. Many, fairly many, of you do not believe in the real existence of my person altogether. And this disbelief is due to no other fact but the distortions of my teachings that have been performed by my beloved disciples that I have singled out as my apostles. They have failed to understand my teachings. And you have been paying a very high price for this misunderstanding, and this price shall even go up during the lives of the generations to come when the distortions of my teachings shall still bear their fruit to your other generations for a long time.

It is namely to restore the truth that I am presenting my own teachings thru my present apostle, thru my disciple who is walking along my path himself and leading others. Therefore, I trust him, meanwhile the Father‘s will, and my will, is that he would receive my corrected teachings and would pass them to all of you so that you would be able to read them and apply them in your personal life. This path is the only and true path to feel me alive, as the one resurrected from the material death.

If the-then apostles of mine had abided by my precise teachings today you would not be faced with such a confrontation between Islam and Christianity, and the confrontation of these two with Judaism. You all would have one and the same Universal Father who would unite you all into one family even as I have taught you. While now those who have the religion bearing my name cannot arrive at an agreement even among themselves as to how to profess me. Your rituals from without have divided even Christianity into smaller segments so that they separated you out of a loving family to the churches and the church communities that do not associate among themselves. It happened merely due to the difference in the outer

rituals and due to the professing of the dead dogma that I came on this world and by dying on the cross I redeemed your sins that you have been implanting, generation upon generation, since one‘s young age, and by this disrupting the peace and mind of all. That is not true.

Never can anyone redeem a single sin. Sins are not redeemed. That is the old belief of the Jews which since the times of Moses has always been spreading the understanding that sacrifice is necessary to God to have one‘s sins redeemed. Prior to the Moses times the Jews had practiced the sacrifice of what was the most dear to man – the first-born son. Moses has stopped this cruel and savage sacrifice and replaced the human sacrifice by the animal sacrifice. But the smart-dealer-clergy very soon turned it into a good profit once they started introducing their own standards grading of the sacrifice size, depending upon the size of an animal the size of a sin has been redeemed. Still later they came to an idea of a monetary ransom so that it was possible by giving money instead of an animal to ransom one‘s sin as well.

That is absolutely a wrong path leading away from God. It is similar to any restraint of the needs of one‘s body that is presented as a sacrifice to God so that He would be merciful and forgiving. All your fictions that fasting or any forms of vows that you shall become good if you receive cure from some disease or if you get out of some, seeming to you, difficult situation are nothing else but this very same sacrifice of the Jews in an attempt to bribe God.

If only you could know what loving and merciful is the Father you should not certainly try to bribe the Father by this artificial and ritualistic behaving and living in that childish and unwise manner. The Father is so loving and so merciful that He does not need from you any sacrifice. He forgives your sins even if you do not ask Him to be forgiven. Only you shall not feel this forgiving within your soul until your soul does not open up to Him in its all sincerity. It is only in this case that you shall really experience a feeling of relief within; without any other sacrifice; merely by becoming sincere with God himself. This is the only, seeming, sacrifice that satisfies the Father. And still there is a better gift to Him which is your sincere

love for Him, me, and any other brother or sister of yours. You cannot give the Father anything bigger as your own gift since it is the Father himself who is the Source of all abundance. Thus, what else can you present to the Father once He has everything? He has even all of you, and each of you, within Himself, and He has bestowed His own fragment, the Thought Adjuster, upon each of you. And this spirit of the Father indwells each of you and all the time is leading you further away from the sin.

Therefore, the biggest gift to the Father is the one that is also the most necessary to you; to each of you; without any exceptions; whether you are a president or a poor homeless. The best gift to Him is the only one – the discovery of the Father‘s spirit within one‘s own self and the feeling of His love for both the Father and all the brethren. Without any material gifts or renunciation of one‘s own self.

You must also know one more very important thing why I have not come to redeem your sins. I have just told you once again that it is your love that is necessary to the Father. And it is the only thing that can deliver one from sins. Now I shall tell you the following thing. Nobody can, as you say, redeem the sins of others. It also means that nobody can redeem the sins of all the others. Therefore, however hard was my physical suffering on the cross I could not redeem even the lightest sin of yours. And why is it so I have just told you. The Father is merciful and loving, thus He does not require any suffering on your part so that having satisfied himself by your suffering He would pronounce to you: “Enough, I forgive you.“

49. Communion with the Father

The time has come to hear my word without any distortions and admixtures that distort not only the luminosity and tranquility of my teaching but destroy it altogether. Therefore I say to you the time has arrived that you would begin to look for the Father within your own selves rather than within the contemporary dead rituals of the church.

A living spirit of a living Father lives within you. It is this spirit that leads you to church. However, he does not receive room for his live blooming out and for revealing your own self because nobody is explaining to you as to how he might bloom out within your soul so that the latter might feel that wonderful and living fragment of the Father. Now I am telling you that in church you must not follow the dead rituals and preach the dead dogma but rather begin to open up, in all your sincerity, to the Father who is within you. But you shall do that even better in a peaceful environment where you shall not be disturbed. You may find that peaceful environment anywhere and at any time. And then in peace, but very sincerely, pray in your own words. Have a communion with the Father as with the best friend to whom you may relate all your secrets. And then stay for a few minutes without saying a word. It is in this state of one‘s opening up that one‘s soul is opened by itself to the teaching of the Father‘s spirit that is being permanently provided to you. Only it is not so simple to hear this teaching. One‘s soul must be very much at peace and opened up to the very depth of its sincerity. Only such a soul can hear what the Father‘s fragment, Father‘s spirit is saying.

And it is this opening up and association with the Father by each of you that is the communion, a live communion. It is this gift that the Father is in need of but by no means of any sacrifice. And it is this gift that surpasses any sacrifice that a mortal can ever envision. It is this gift that is living therefore it has a real impact not only on the Father but also on the man himself who is participating in such a communion with the Father and who is feeling the Father in his soul. It is this communion that I came to this world for. To show you the direction to the Father, to explain to you the reality of that path to the Father thru opening your heart by means of faith, a living faith instead of the dead rituals and sacrifices.

My life among you was really such that I showed you the path and I became that path to you myself. Therefore, you may call me the Deliverer, but by no means a redeemer. I have delivered you from the slavery of prejudice. But it is you who have rejected the path I have shown you; even my closest apostles. And the most loyal disciple of mine, the leader of the apostles of John the Baptist, had even to leave for Philadelphia because of the

quarrels with Peter and Paul. He was rejected by his brethren for remaining loyal to preaching my gospel. It is because of that that even his name has not been mentioned in the gospels. The name of that disciple of mine who while even being alone was carrying on my light undistorted. Unfortunately, the efforts of that one were too insignificant when all the institution of the church of Rome took efforts to turn my religion into a business with grand edifices, expensive embellishments, golden articles, extravagant clothing. And, what is most upsetting, with the dead rituals without my light and life.

I have been saying to you two thousand years before that I am that good shepherd who enters a sheepfold only thru its unlocked door. And I am that good shepherd who goes to look even for one lost sheep. And I am that shepherd who will even sacrifice his life to keep his sheep safe. And I am that good shepherd whose voice is recognized by my sheep. And I am that shepherd who has his sheep in the other sheepfolds. Now that a material level of your civilization has marched forward beyond comparison I may tell you that my mission in the human flesh has also been devoted to my sheep from the other sheepfolds. At that time I could not speak openly to my disciples that there were also other planets inhabited by people. And the people on those worlds were receiving information on the progress of my mission. And among the multitude of the inhabited worlds by people there are such worlds that have achieved a much higher development than your world has – both materially and spiritually. And my mission has been understood by these worlds much better than it has been understood by the people of your world even though it has transpired among your ancestors of the former generations of the ancient times. If those mortals, from the more civilized planets were moved to your planet their reaction to all your daily living and your relationship with God would be very much similar to that of yours in relation to those tribes who live in the jungle and do not keep any relations with an outside world. Even as you would see the primitiveness of such tribes so your primitive bond with God would also be unacceptable to the more developed mortals and it would even cause their sympathy to you as to why you punish yourselves this way and do not de-

sire for a living relationship with the Father while replacing it by the performance of the rituals only.

There might be only two rituals in your life. And they are both live. One ritual is your living communion with the Father. The other ritual is your personal service with love and out of love for the Father. There may be no other rituals, and whatever other rituals might be invented they shall never transcend these two, and living, rituals. And it is the adherence to these two rituals that shall give you a wonderful sensation – a living bond with the Father. And that shall be your reward, a reward by the Father, for your sincere and steadfast efforts. And again, this reward shall you feel in a similar way you feel your love for the person who is the most dear to you. That shall be a living reward thru an inner sensation.

50. A Living Experience of the Father within Oneself

And then you shall realize, and even by your own experience you shall also witness to others, that only a living relationship with the Father allows you to experience Him, and even provides you a self-confidence and trust in the Father ever more. And this growth of the confidence and trust leads to an ever bigger devotion to the service for the benefit of the whole; and without any obligations, without any restraints. And that driving force is within you – the impulses by the spirit of the Father, Thought Adjuster, that are being understood by you all the time better and which you begin to feel in a subtler way. Gradually, the vibrations of your consciousness grow ever more and are merging ever more with the Divine, Universal, and Absolute Consciousness, with the Creator Consciousness.

It is such a teaching that is missing in your present-day ritualistic churches. And it is this teaching that your soul which is not so strong in your present vehicle of your material mind that is crying for. It is not strong because your mind does not receive higher vibrations of a spiritual teaching either from your parents at home, from the teachers at school, from the priests in the church, from the chiefs at work, or from wiser breth-

ren on the street. Therefore, the soul cannot get stronger. It is feeling the teaching by the Father‘s spirit but a material mind of man right away suppresses it by its selfish desires and by its total devotion to the implementation of these desires were they for the benefit of one‘s own self or for the benefit of a group. Mind being led by such desires is the major obstacle to the soul to feel the Father‘s teaching and leading from within. And this leading does not need any mediator. Therefore, there comes such a time that you must learn that there are no, and cannot be, any mediator in-between you, each of you, and God. God is the closest to you, even within your own selves. What other, and better, mediator can be when you, each of you, are within each other – God is within you, within each of you, while you, each of you, are within God. There is no one that could not be within God, that could be beyond Him. He is an unsurpassable reality. It is due to Him that each of you receives a fragment of His own, His spirit, Thought Adjuster, in order not to look for any mediator in your communion with God.

51. Spiritual Teachers

You may have a spiritual teacher who would show you a path as to how to discover the Father within your own selves. But he shall not be a mediator between the Father and yourselves. Now I am also acting as your spiritual teacher. And you shall encounter many, and good, brethren of mine who shall be good spiritual teachers to you. We all are spiritual teachers to each other. But at the same time we are also spiritual disciples. By teaching others we also learn acquiring ever new experiences.

Now I am presenting to you these teachings that do not require any financial resources so that you would expand your own thinking and grow in your own character. Now you can also teach others whenever you start feeling the operation of the Father within your own selves. Then you shall be acting as spiritual teachers sharing your experience with others. And that experience shall also enable other disciples of yours to experience similar live experiences you shall be undergoing. And in their turn they shall be-

come teachers to their disciples who shall have not yet undergone thru these experiences. But even they shall start experiencing what your disciples shall have experienced and what you shall have undergone as well. This way, generations upon generations, spiritual teachings shall expand and the numbers of the spiritual teachers of these teachings shall grow all the time. Parents shall become the teachers to their children, senior children to their junior brothers and sisters, teachers at schools and universities, chiefs in enterprises and offices. This way, generation upon generation, a living Father shall enter each heart as a real Father.

And you have already embarked upon this path once you have first thought that there is some still greater power in space, some still greater mind, some energy that so orderly arrays the stars and enables that beauty to exist in such a space dome so abundant in luminary space bodies and only a tiny part, even unnoticeable part, of it in comparison with all the sky dome man begins to know by launching man-made flying apparatuses and starts boasting his achievements before others – one state before another one, one society before another one. But, so far, you do not look upon your own achievements in the manner that you would be able to answer the question as to why all this happens, why you have managed to achieve what you have managed to achieve. It seems to you that all this is but a natural and self-contained thing that your civilization is progressing and you manage to manufacture ever better means by which you can move from one place to another, to establish connection with each other.

It is not a self-contained thing. It is also an impact on your weak mind, and distorted at that, by a greater and invisible Mind. Since you do not know anything about the influence of the Cosmic Mind on your mind you believe that your brain ability is the only cause for the development of civilization.

What a naivety! You do not comprehend it at all by yourselves and are unable to answer the most crucial question – who are you in general? What is this life of yours and why do you live it?

Having not responded this question you shall not become wise. Therefore, you shall not be able to make wise decisions and lead a wise life.

52. The Body and the Personality

The Supreme Mind of the Creation is the Source of Wisdom. If you do not seek a bigger wisdom you do not deepen your mind. You do not grow in your own self. A physical body grows, develops, meanwhile your mind begins to lag behind a developed beauty of the physical body. You must understand that the creation is an operating, masterfully designed, system. Therefore, each smaller element of the creation is related with the whole as is the whole related with its smaller element. There is a system only when three and more elements are connected into one whole.

Therefore your own self has a spiritual gift, received from the Father, your personality, that self of yours who must reveal one‘s self thru love and goodness, thru truth and mercy by service in one‘s material body that is very temporary. Your inner self may be eternal if you discover the spirit of the Father within yourselves. Meanwhile, a material vehicle that you call as your body and which is meant for the manifestations of your inner self can never be eternal. A material energy that constitutes the energy vibrations of the low frequency wears out and has to change its form of expression. The flesh disintegrates for no more it has the higher energy vibrations providing life to it and the frequency of the disintegrated body particles drops still lower. That form of energy that has sustained a physical body life has passed to another form which cannot maintain the former life form any more. However, as long as your body receives the energy of the higher vibrations and is being sustained by it that long your inner self must have a feeling that this very self and its physical vehicle, a living vehicle, and the Father make up a system within which each element is mutually interrelated.

The Father bestows the gift of the personality upon each of you, your own self that is a spirit, that is spiritual, and that is eternal. The One who is Eternal bestows that what is also eternal, for He is even the Source of Eternity. Therefore your real self to reveal itself by its true character, by its shining must have some form of its identity. It is this form that constitutes

your material, or physical, form which you call as your body. But this body is not your own inner self. It is only your outer form.

53. Your Physical Body is from Your Earthly Parents

This outer form for your own inner self is provided by nobody else but your material parents who during their sexual intercourse fuse the masculine seed with the feminine ovum. And this embryo is the expression their mutual spiritual relationship thru the future physical form to your own inner self.

If both parents lead an honest and spiritual life and if their mutual love is consciously comprehended out of the very depth of their souls as it is not created by them but received from the Father and colored by the shades of their personal experiences that provide various spices to the Father‘s love in the form of vibrations then the fetus produced by such parents shall be co-created together with the Father, the Father shall be participating in it as the most loved and awaited person. Therefore that fetus shall be developing and shall be born healthy. And the baby shall have bigger and healthier genetic hereditary characteristics as against the children born out of those parents who consider all this process of creation merely as an expression of a sexual satisfaction to their physical bodies.

Therefore, the children who are born out of their earthly parents who love the Father and you and who have discovered the Father within themselves are healthier and stronger. Even though their genetic heritage has not been so good this very process of a new life procreation can correct it fairly much when the energy-information vibrations of the parents, of a much higher frequency, suppress the lower energy-information vibrations that have been accumulated along their ancestry line.

54. Who are the Loving Parents?

I must explain to you the concept of “the loving parents,“ so that you would understand a very precise meaning of these words. You already well know that the Source of love is the Father. Therefore, it is possible to feel

love and experience it in all its sweetness and tranquility, flight and freedom provided that the Father is discovered within oneself. Only then do the parents stand firmly, in all the life circumstances, and love each other in the strict sense of the word. In all the other cases the parents are not loving. They have merely their own interests and strive for satisfying them. Some by coddling their children, others, by teaching them very strictly, still others by intimidating them. And they always believe that they love their children. The same might also be said about the parents themselves in relation to each other. They ask each other: “Do you love me?“ How could one ask about the thing that one must feel at every single moment. If this question comes up it means there is no feeling of this sort. In this case there is only a distorted concept, an illusion, of loving.

Therefore, when I say the loving parents I speak about the truly loving parents and not about the self-deceptive parents who believe they are the loving parents. Simply there cannot be any father or mother who would be loving if the father or the mother does not reveal himself or herself in all his or her soul, heart, to the Father, if he or she does not commune with Him out of all his or her soul, heart. Only this type of communion with the Father truly enables the parents to become the loving parents.

While otherwise an instinctive love for their children characteristic of the parents is that very same love out of the Father, only on an instinct level that all the fairly large family of mammals lives on. But man is the only one to possess the gift of the personality provided by the Father. Therefore, he must raise the Father‘s love that he is receiving from the Source of personality from an instinctive, and at the same time animal, level to a higher level - to the personality human level. But it is actually impossible of doing it without having found the Father within oneself. Moral principles, the norms of ethics, the postulates of a religion can help only in part. And only to those who are still seeking God, who are not satisfied with merely performing the church rituals.

55. The Elimination of the Material Body Disorders and Their Wrong Treatment

Children born of the loving parents shall be healthier and more receptive to the spiritual growth and the spreading of a new light. And they shall look upon their material form as upon that what is no more than a vehicle of the manifestation of an adequate energy in the form of the low vibrations. But they shall care for and look after it very scrupulously as it is one of the significant elements of the current system and if its operation is disturbed the inner self has to make a stop at a wayside when it gets engaged in equalizing the broken down energy circuit of this energy vehicle and restoring the energy vibrations back to a normal range. The human mind by opening up to the Father is capable of restoring this disorder by raising the vibrations of its consciousness to a higher level of vibrating. But your mind is not being taught these things by anyone either at home or at school.

Moreover, all the medicine is subdued to receiving an obvious and impudent profit. All the drug industry is making its own impact on distracting the human mind from an idea that it would itself eliminate the afflictions of the body in its deeper and more spiritual activity. Since mind is not accustomed to operating while thinking independently, and once it desires for counseling it can apply for it to the Father it is easily giving in to inertia and is being led by what it is being told by the doctors. Meanwhile the doctors speak out the things they have not investigated themselves but rather what they have been instructed by the monsters of the drug industry to which a real recovery of man is like knife at the neck for it shall ruin all their hypocritical activity under the cover of lies that they are striving for the solving of the health problems of your physical body.

It is a lie. They shall never give up this lie that is feeding them.

Every one of you can understand it very well that each man is different. He has a different character, temper, weight, height, the volume of the bones, their density, even one‘s blood is different. But you cannot notice these differences so clearly for they are not that definitely expressed. Therefore, you do group only the most obvious qualities and you do try to gener-

alize according to them. Therefore, the doctors do not even trouble themselves to look upon each patient coming to them from the standpoint of what he is, how shall he react to the dosage of the drugs that has be individual rather than as has been seemingly set by the drug manufacturers. However, an average dosage does not mean it is suitable. Each, even the slightest, difference while prescribing the medicine has a tremendous significance. But the worst thing is that no doctor does dare to speak out openly to all that they are not doctors for they merely suppress the sensation of the vibration signal of the disrupted energy circuit but they do not restore the vibration frequency of the energy circuit itself the disruption of which is causing a physical pain in particular. Therefore, a reaction to the signal is suppressed by the chemical and other means. And this is being done thru suppressing the sensitivity of the brain centers while the very cause is being further left not eliminated and even completely unknown.

These things, I am speaking about to all of you, now, are awaiting to be discovered by you and verified by your experiences. However, the time has come for you to look broader upon the reality that surrounds you – both visible to your material eyes and invisible. Therefore you must also become the doctors of your own flesh. And you must start with the blooming out of your soul.

56. Turn what Is the Inanimate into the Animate within Yourselves

As soon as the soul shall start breathing freely and manifest itself by good deeds your body shall regain its health without any chemical drugs. But for your soul to take off into a free flight within your own selves and by this resolutely to call you to manifest yourselves, without, in love and mercy for your brethren you must make permanent and steadfast efforts by turning to the Father indwelling each of you. And this stage of inner turning to many is tedious and hard. Therefore, you are clinging to the dead rituals and dogmas that your have been erroneously taught for more than two thousand years by the top leaders of the church that have not dis-

covered the Father within and that is why they cannot lead you to the Father‘s love and truth.

It is to help you find your way and stop remaining in the skin of a lost sheep that I, whom you call as Christ, am giving you these teachings to liberate you from an erroneous path that has been and still is being imposed on you by the church.

All of you must know that by walking on my living path, by walking thru me you may find the Father within your own selves. By saying “I am that path, I am that life water, I am that life bread,“ I did not mean that you must believe in me by performing rituals and professing me but I meant that you must vigorously and in faith live my good news that I brought to you – the Father is one to all and each, and, among yourselves, you are all brothers and sisters in spirit.

And now this live teaching of mine has been distorted and imposed on you by the church hierarchy that do not know themselves what they are teaching you since they are teaching a dead and therefore non-existing truth they profess that I have set up the church and that I am the head of the church, and that you have to support the church and devote yourselves to your service to the church.

No, it is not true.

I have never provided such untrue teachings to anyone. I was always teaching the only thing – the faith in the heavenly kingdom in one‘s own heart. And at the head of that kingdom is the Source of All Sources – the Father. All the time I was trying to strengthen and comfort you so that would you only have the experience of a living faith in the Father within yourselves. Therefore now I am frankly and resolutely repeat it with this teaching of mine that I am presenting to you thru my apostle of the present times and the Father‘s ambassador since he has devoted himself to preaching my gospel. And this authorization has been conferred on to him by me and it has been confirmed by the Father. My gospel is equally valid today even as it has been valid at the time while I has been in the human flesh and walked on this wonderful planet among you. And today, I support, in

the very same manner, my gospel even as it has been expanded by my apostle – The Fatherhood of God, the brotherhood of man, and even of all the creation.

It means that all the creation, all the universes, all the personalities inhabiting them are friendly disposed toward and in love with you for they have one, and the only, Father who is also my Father. And I also do urge you to bravely turn to the Father who has sent His own fragment, His own living spirit to indwell you, each of you. And it is only this piece of the news that is a live path of mine. It is this path that I am because the Father and I are one in spirit even though we are two separate personalities. My personality order has originated from the Father himself and The Second Person of the Paradise Trinity – the Eternal Son, who has been presented by your church authorities as my person. I am a separate and different Son of God. Bet with the Father and with the Eternal Son we are one in spirit. Therefore, you must separate my person from the person of the Eternal Son even though in my universe I do represent both of them.

Therefore, by walking on the living path, walking thru me, thru your living faith in my gospel, you are also walking to the Father. And this is the only path leading to the Father – one‘s living faith. But there are many smaller paths to walk on to one‘s living faith, yet at the same time they are more erroneous.

57. The Path

The more erroneous the path the bigger suffering your soul shall experience. Therefore, I address you now to show your soul the right and the most certain path the reality of which your soul shall feel thru its living relationship with the Father himself. And having felt peace and bliss within itself your soul shall know the Father, and suddenly it shall discover within itself that it has been born not as a deserted orphan but as a soul that is being loved by the Father and that is truly experiencing the Father.

It is due to this living experience that the soul desires to devote itself to the leading of the Father from within and to the relationship with the Father himself because it feels a bliss, and the feeling is so real that it cannot be replaced by any other outer and, already unnecessary, to it rituals and dogmas. It is well aware of the fact, and for certain, that it knows the Father. It knows Him for it is becoming, by its purity, similar to that of the Father, it is getting, by its deeds, similar to the deeds of the Father‘s love therefore the vibrations of the Father‘s love have also become within the reach of the opened soul.

Therefore, now I do desire to call on you, each of you, wherever you might be in, whatever you might be doing for pondering the thoughts that have just been presented to you by me and that have been read by you, and that are comprehensible to all of you. However, you cannot believe they are from that very Christ who lived two thousand years ago. I cannot prove it to you by any other argument but by my own statement that I am that Christ and what I am saying is the Truth. And that Truth is live. Therefore it is reachable to everyone who opens up to this truth with all the heart.

And after this sort of one‘s opening up one does experience all the words I have spoken of the Father – The First Source and Center – the Source and Center of Consciousness and Mind, Love and Service, Goodness and Beauty, of all the creation.

And now I am telling you what I have never told either when I walked among you in the flesh or at the present time. I have said to you that I am that path, that I am that life bread, that I am that life water.

Now I do say to you, THE FATHER IS THAT LIFE PATH, THE FATHER IS THAT LIFE BREAD, THE FATHER IS THAT LIFE WATER.

From now on, during all the future eternity, shall ever be this gospel of mine, even as it has been expanded by my apostle of the present times, The Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man, and even the brotherhood of all the creation. And the Father is that path, that bread, and that water providing eternity to everyone walking to Him thru one‘s living faith.

It is only this path that is the only one along which you can walk both bravely and resolutely being given the guarantees of mine and the Father that you shall reach the Father. All the other paths, even though might lead you to this living path, do not give you such assurances. It is you who must choose what you want.

I do not impose this path upon you. I do explain to you and help you make a wise decision calling on you for being unafraid of treading along this living path of the Father. I know what I speak of for I have always been walking on this path since those times when your world was not and even our universe was not. And I have my experience of billions of years, estimating it in your years, this living experience that allows me to speak out to you with love – do not fear, embark upon this path of the Father. And always be certain that the Father and I are permanently with you. The Father is even within you; within each of you. And I am by you and go everywhere even ahead of you. However, as soon as you call me I shall enter you thru my Spirit of Truth to calm and strengthen you, to call on you to walk on without fear along this very path of the Father.

Therefore the certainty of my words shall also be witnessed by your inner tranquility as soon as you pass from your ritualistic and dogmatic belief to a living faith. Then your soul shall experience bliss and it shall be surprised by the reality of this bliss and its existence within the soul itself. It is this that shall be the confirmation of my words, and for your soul this shall be a new sensation and an enormous discovery of what an incomparable difference is between a dead, ritualistic, and dogmatic church belief and a living blooming out of the soul and its faith.

Since all the creation is the Father‘s and the Father is the Source of love therefore all His creatures throughout the creation, having discovered the Father within themselves, experience these very vibrations of the Father‘s love. It is only then that they can confirm it that truly the Father is love and the creation is friendly and even loving, that they begin to feel the reality of that living path of the Father as well as the joy of walking on it. And then a soul or spirit starts penetrating still deeper into that very living path of the Father that is virtually nothing else but the Father himself. The crea-

ture begins to penetrate ever deeper into the Father himself by comprehending and experiencing Him ever better thru one‘s service to other creatures, also the children of God. It is only then that the differences among the mortals occupying different positions cease to exist for they are being united by that very spiritual love and spiritual kinship. It is only then that a politician starts serving all the society rather than a party since all the parties as a group of the people that single themselves out seeking the implementation of their own interests thru the achievement of power, vanish. It is only then that people begin to comprehend and even to experience that they belong to one family – to the family of all humanity. And this one is an inherent part of a greater family – of all the creation family.

58. Your Church Pronounces: “And the Word Turned into the Flesh“. Did it really?

When I was in the human flesh the situation of your world was totally different. People apart from animals had no any other machinery, did not know any conveniences, did not see any pictures from other countries, or even planets. Now the level of your knowledge on the universe has enormously broadened. Your mind is not scared any more by such things as images of a locomotive in a movie or even atrocities you watch on television that are being constantly pressed on you by the totally dispiritualized and seeking-profits-only television and newspaper companies. At that time people lived under the stress of a permanent fear. They were afraid of losing their lives due to the assaults of robbers that were common, people scared the punishment of God, they feared to disobey the rabbis, they were afraid of the suffering in the hell. Since that time humanity, outwardly, has changed beyond recognition.

But the inner changes of man have not experienced such a progress. On the contrary, the inner self has gone even more miserable, and has become even lower so that today you stopped discussing about God the way people would do during those times. And they would hold sincere discussions and would ask wiser men. And even after the prayer service in the synagogue.

Discussions were also serving as a means of intercommunication. Nowadays you do not talk about God at all, either at home, at school, or at work. Therefore your inner self has gone moldy and drowned in the quagmire, in the bog of only the things material where you have not preserved any room for a spiritual refreshment of one‘s soul. The soul is suffering and is sad but all the same you steadfastly continue teaching the children to strive for a material wealth and position only, so that their life would be comfortable to the body. You have completely abandoned the soul‘s spiritual business. And it is the church that has abandoned it in particular even though it has been claiming to itself, as well as to you, that it is about the business of your soul. In church you do hear that from time to time the priests say during their sermons “And the word has turned into the flesh.“

That is why there is no vitality in your churches, that is why young people do not attend them, that is why the churches are gradually getting deserted, that is why new sects are being set up because the church itself pronouncing “And the word has turned into the flesh,“ and having pronounced this, does not turn into the flesh itself. It must turn into a living flesh. It has to stop abiding by any dead rituals and dogmatic statements. It must give freedom to those priests who are opened up to both me and the Father with all their soul to lead a prayer service without following the rituals but rather lead the prayer the way they are being led by the Father‘s spirit from within. It must allow their souls to bloom out in a free spiritual glide so that the souls of the believers who have come to the church would also feel these live spiritual vibrations that are being radiated by the soul of the priest already experiencing this free flight.

It is then that a live relationship shall be established between the Father and the priest, between the believers, each of them separately, and the Father, and between the priest and the believers, as well as the interrelationship among all the believers. And this relationship is live and experiencible. And then the opened up souls of the believers shall start experiencing within themselves such sensations of a bliss that they shall desire to take off and fly sharing this love they shall be experiencing within at this moment. They shall desire to fly to share the Father‘s love since at this time they shall be experiencing a pressure of the Father‘s love within them-

selves, and such a strong pressure that it shall become unbearably hard to withstand it without sharing this very love of the Father with others.

And it is only this way that the soul itself can equalize the pressure of this real love of the Father by sharing it with all, and each, without any calculation. It is then that "the word turns into the flesh."

It is then that the dead rituals abandon the walls of the church and they are filled up with the vibrations of the Father's love that are experienced by every single opened up soul. It is then that prayer-books are given away to the museums as a historic heritage to get acquainted with for the generations to come, and the vaults of the church are filled up with a living prayer of the priest and it is pouring out of the very depth of his soul. And it is not required to remember the words of this prayer for each time the soul is supplying such words of the prayer that match the spiritual vibrations of his opened up soul and that are also being recognized by the opened up souls of the believers present in the church. They are being recognized for all these vibrations are from the love vibrations of the Father and that can also be recognized only by the soul opened up to the Father. And no ritual shall help here. The only ritual here is a live communion with the Father.

59. The Dead Prayer Service

The time has come when you must wake up and start to comprehend that God, in the reality, is not such and that Source who would punish, hurt and torment all, and each, of you. And if after the church prayer service you walk out without a stronger feeling of love for the people, and all the creation, if you are not feeling within yourselves a bigger devotion to the Father due to His love being experienced within yourselves it means that praying was nothing but the performance of the dead ritual in particular. It did not give a living water of the Father to your soul altogether. This type of the prayer only calms down your mind, even though in the reality deceived it, that you have communicated with God since you have partici-

pated at the prayer service that was namely devoted to the communication with God.

Watch yourselves after each prayer service whether or not you become better, more merciful, more loving each other. And not only the members of your material, earthly family, but all the other members of the vast spiritual family, the Father‘s family, who are uniformly loved, even as each of you is uniformly loved, by Him. And if you do not feel such transformations within your heart it means that you only perform exclusively a dead ritual that cannot supply you with a real and living experience of a live relationship with the Father that the soul of yours should feel. It also means that you are robbing yourselves of a bigger growth of your own selves. You are taking away from your own true selves what has been bestowed upon you namely by the Father, a real and blissful daily living. You cannot even realize how severely you are punishing yourselves. However, it is you who are suffering because of this.

All those, without exception, who have incarcerated the growth of their souls within the impact of such dead rituals do not experience the joy and freedom of living, the fullness and bliss of the experiences provided by this living but instead of this they do experience an enormous anguish and fear of any possible failure, either personal or of their earthly family members. And this painful and anxious life of yours has been produced by yourselves and it has not been provided by the Father. Therefore, never blame the Father for causing your anguish or pain, a hard life and for turning away from you without coming to your assistance. It is you who are supplying yourselves with all your negative emotions by leading such a dead and unreal life.

60. Deliver Yourselves from the Dead Rituals

It is only you who are the masters of your own future. And it is that future in particular that your soul desires for. And it is that future in particular that has been prepared for you, each of you, by the Father. And I am

helping Him in order you, after having read these teachings of mine, could start a live communion with the Father by yourselves, without any priests or any other mediators

This way shall you make the very first and real step to your delivery from the captivity of the rituals and dogmas that now your mind is in.

It is sad to state but the truth is that your spiritual leaders who now do wear expensive and glistening in gold ritualistic attire during the prayer service, and even change it depending upon the occasion invented by them, are blind. They are not blind by looking with their own human eyes. They are blind by their soul vision. And it is due to their spiritual blindness that they do not become such spiritual leaders who have their inner spiritual eyesight and vision however loudly they might be calling my name.

Therefore, it is you who must be more active and look for such spiritual leaders who are exactly like you but they only shine from within the way I was shining when I was among you in the human flesh. And I was not desired by those who possessed their own self-acknowledged exclusive right to teach others the concept of God. According to their understanding and conviction I did not have this right. Therefore, I could not understand God better than those who possessed that right for they had studied at the rabbi academies that had also been invented by them. And it was only those who graduated from those academies that were authorized to explain to the people about Jahve.

Is it not the same today either? Are not your priests the slaves and captives of the teachings that have been invented by yourselves? Cannot you perceive that God is boundless, that His manifestation is infinite? Do you believe that the books you make use of and that have been written by the people many centennials ago correspond to the soul of a contemporary creative and seeking man? Can any book remain eternally disclosing the Truth of God the ever new aspects of which man sees in the environment that surrounds him? Why, then, are you always changing the descriptions about the application, and investigation of your own scientific discoveries, and inventions, and their presentations to others if you are clinging, all the time, to one and the same stagnant concept of God? Why do you grant the

right to a scientific research to be supplemented with the new data while this very right you do take away from your concepts about God to expand and grow? Why are you so inconsistent even in treating so one-sidedly the so-called Holy Scriptures – they are full of foot-notes that give even several variations of the same idea? Is it not already a supplement to that very same scripture you call holy, and at the same time is it not its distortion? You do not notice this multitude of notes but you are very quick to judge those who express their own concepts both about the so-called your holy scriptures, about me, about God, about the Father. And you judge them one-sidedly – they are wrong, they have been misled by the iniquitous one, they are possessed by the evil spirits, they shall go to hell, they shall punish themselves by dooming themselves to suffering, they are impostors, they do not understand about God anything, and by a great many other judgments.

It is because of this that I am giving you these teachings of mine. And I do know they shall also be attacked by many who shall call them as misleading and distorting the truth.

Two thousand years ago I was also called as the child of Belzeebub and Satan. And I was called by this name by those who did not see the light of the Father being sent to them and did not feel His love by themselves. But those who were sincere, and honestly seeking God, those did sincerely believe and were resurrected after their death and now they progress on in my universe ever more understanding God, their Father. And now I would like to tell you even more about the Father but you are not yet in the position to be capable of understanding still a bigger part of His Truth and Light.

61. My New Command to You

Now I have already given you truly, at first sight, a very hard command – get delivered from the dead church rituals and dogmas and seek and dis-

cover a living Father within your own selves, each of you. And this command of mine is to all of you, and to the priests including.

And when the priests themselves discover the Father within their own selves they shall receive evidence as to how much light their souls shall have been filled up with so that they by no means shall have enough room within the framework of these dead church rituals and dogmas, of that ostentatiousness and theatrical performing, of the canons and laws set up by the church hierarchy.

They shall start breathing with their liberated soul experiencing the Father‘s love rather than with their pragmatic ego seeking benefit for itself. And this rhythm of breathing shall be completely different than it has been before. Then, the priest will start, lead, and end the prayer service as the one who has turned into a living spiritual guide to the opened up souls of the believers and helping them get united into God‘s vast family in spirit rather than the one who is following the established rituals.

Then, the souls of the believers, even those full of anguish and suffering, will begin to calm down and feel an inner desire for communication with this priest. They will feel the spiritual vibrations of the soul of this priest that shall also reach any worried soul that shall be opening up ever more.

It is only this sort of the change of the priests that will manage to bring the souls back to the church.

But until that time a long period of the church desertion is awaiting you.

The Father‘s spirit makes an impact on everyone irrespective of whether or not that man attends church. Those who attend church can experience the moments of their soul opening up there as well. But that mortal who begins to feel bliss within his soul desires, then, to prolong it. And he desires to feel this spiritual relationship with his brethren who are praying next to him and even to receive a similar spiritual feed back from them the way he is feeling towards them. And due to the domination of the ritual during the prayer service, not only in the Christian churches but in all the churches, it is impossible to establish such a mutual relationship because it is this dead ritual that is preventing it.

Then a believer, after some time, will start feeling disillusion since he alone, by himself, cannot maintain this spiritual bond without receiving a response from the others. He shall be feeling the absence of a spiritual fullness. He shall be feeling that something is missing in it. It is only his duty and will that still shall be leading him to church. But only very few shall be attending this dead church because many of you shall hear about the living church.

62. The Living Church

Among you, there is already such a living temple named after the Father of mine, and of all, and after me. And at the present time there are merely several sincere sons and daughters of the Father, being sincerely led to the spiritual collective worship of the Father Communion only by the driving and very powerful inner force of the Father‘s love being felt by their opened up and free souls within. And they do go and worship the Father, even as I do, without even having any shelter, and even in the open air. They do come together to worship for they feel these changes within their own souls as they open up during the moment of worshipping the Father. They do feel this live bliss within their souls.

And those believers who are truly sincerely striving for the perception of the meaning of their own selves, for a bigger knowledge on the creation, shall also sooner begin to feel their soul‘s desire to associate with somebody bigger and mightier that is beyond their mind explanation. And they shall hear about the existence of this living Temple. And they shall come to the living worship service of the Father when a spiritual relationship is established both with the Father, with me, and among the brethren participating in this communion. But even this is not yet everything. During the worship of the Father they are being joined by a great many invisible to the human eye spiritual beings that are both far away from this place and near it.

And all these vibrations of the Father‘s love being emanated from your tiny world are felt by all the creation, they are felt by me, they are felt by the Father. It is the vibrating of your opened up souls that He desires to feel rather than the words uttered mechanically when your souls are not yet awakened from a deep and long sleep. The Father takes in all the vibrations being sent by all the souls, and by each soul separately. And it is namely the vibrations of the living faith of a soul that reach Him since this soul has already attuned its vibrations with those of the Father. Therefore, the Father can also hear, feel the waving of the soul corresponding to His vibrating. However, the soul can vibrate in this manner only where there is a live contact with the Father, where there is a live communion with the Father, where there is no ritual and theatrical performing for they lose their meaning.

Therefore, I commend very much those brethren of mine who possess resolution and stamina to walk on this path of mine when it is necessary to lean upon the Father only, to trust Him only, and they do walk along this path boldly and steadfastly attending this living temple and taking in a living experience out of a spiritual communion with the Father and among themselves. I do hear all their prayers. It is namely because of this that my heart is filled up with a joy for while the millions go to where there are many of them and where it is easy to perform only the ritual of participation, they, merely a handful of them, are walking the opposite direction, they are walking to meet with the Father, and with me, and among themselves as full members of one and vast spiritual family of the Father.

And I am really happy about the activity of this live temple that has come into being on my suggestion. And the number of such living churches shall ever increase. And they shall be attended by those who shall desire an in-depth bond with the Father and with me. And shall they experience that relationship. At first, some of them shall experience it stronger, others, weaker but if they steadfastly pursue this living path, the path without the dead rituals, they shall ever deepen this relationship. And the time shall arrive when the big churches get empty and it shall be sad that they shall have become deserted. But after the period of desertion they shall gradually start being filled up with men. People, again, shall begin to gather in

the churches for there shall be many of those who shall have discovered a living Father within their own selves and they shall desire to get back to the homes meant for the worship of the Father. And the people shall return under the true spiritual leaders truly serving the Father, me, and the creation.

63. Life Is a Meaningful Game rather than an Idling Entertainment

Modern times distract man‘s mind by various temptations much more. Therefore it is very difficult for it to get focused and quiet so that it could really become the one as it is in the reality – looking into everything profoundly rather than superficially.

Now you are digging a pit for your own perish by turning all your life into an anguish of an idle entertainment instead of turning it into a meaningful game that is being played by all the creation under the Father. You are not an exception either. All humanity of the planet is involved in this very meaningful game of the Father‘s creation – to grow in one‘s character in His love and truth by one‘s daily deeds for the benefit of all.

Those of you who start taking a more profound look do see it very well as to how much the present trend of the world community development and the attitude of the meaningful game, I have just mentioned, cross each other. You do not play it but rather entertain yourselves. Even while doing a hard and truly sophisticated job you do not turn it into your service to the Father. Therefore, you get tired and cannot concentrate for long your efforts on such necessary things as the generation of thoughts on creating a better life and implementing them. At the moment you are merely the sum total of separate and alien to each other individuals having no uniting and living link that would turn you, among yourselves, into brothers and sisters.

It is due to this alienation that you have turned your life into an entertainment only. Each one is waging a war against each one, and against one-

self, just to meet the endless desires and strivings of your ego at any cost. It is merely this manner of living that is ever enveloping your soul into a web that you do not clean, and you do not even notice that it has appeared at all.

Therefore you are seeking the benefit for yourselves at the expense of others irrespective of whatever cost might be to the health, or even life, of others; and at the same time at the cost of your own life. You have turned each other into the slaves of the new age and started assessing each other only by one‘s outer appearance, by whom one associates with, what one is and how much one earns, what a material wealth one possesses, what an impact one makes on others due to one‘s accumulated wealth and status. You even have the saying – “the first million is always unfair.“ And with this saying you do attempt to justify your own actions. And how could the million appear by a fair service when your separate groups impose on the whole their rules of the game of even this entertainment that is currently comprising your life that you do not lead meaningfully and with the Father, at the cost of annihilating this very whole. You have opened a multitude of legally operating gambling and entertainment institutions – restaurants, casinos, and in some places there is even a legal operation of the public homes abasing women. You do not understand what you are doing to yourselves. All this slavery of the mind passions needs slaves, or else it shall go bankrupt; and those millions, that at the present time pour into the hands of a small group of people, shall also disappear. Therefore, you begin to command others, since you possess more money and buy all as to what and where you desire to build, when and in what manner you want to recruit new slaves into this slavery of entertainment. And for this you have invented such lessons at school as the principles of economics. You start teaching your children since their young age as to how to count money into their own pockets, how to accumulate and increase it so that it would be better for those little ones you teach. You are annihilating the soul of those little ones that is on the point of booming out by stuffing their mind with the subjects unnecessary for them on the dead economic matters invented by you but keeping silent about their live soul. In the very same manner you are scared to open up your own eyes because the church is also playing

to you while speaking out the right words just for the sake of appearance but not believing in them itself.

Therefore you do not have the spiritual leaders who would help you get on the right track in your slavery within the present-day economy, politics, moral decadence, alienation of the society, violence, and strivings for the material wealth possession.

You all contribute to keeping up corruption since you all tacitly make use of it if it is just profitable to your own interest. In the case when it is impeding your own personal interest you start crying. But all this is making the very roots of corruption even stronger because it begins to mislead others for they believe that each one crying aloud is a pure and fair champion against corruption. All your medical system is also contributing to the strengthening of corruption, and some of you do see it but nevertheless get reconciled with it.

Your politics is at a dead end for it does not comprehend the crucial thing – the serving, out of love for the Father, all the community rather than separate parties and economic groups.

Your system of education does not remind even afar of that pure teaching that is necessary to the child‘s soul and that would strengthen and elevate the child from within to strive for goodness to all rather than for the knowledge on how to get adapted to these detrimental conditions that have been set up by those more active yet lacking wisdom.

You have been enforced those rules of the detrimental game and you are sticking to them even though you are resisting them from within and violating them when others do not see it; even these very traffic regulations that you are changing and still breaking. Do you realize that rules become meaningless if they are being broken by a larger part of your brethren? All the laws lose their meaning if they are not adhered to. And you do produce such laws that do not make your life easier but on the contrary they make it ever more difficult so that man having a desire to make it easier, by pleasing his ego, looks for the different ways of violating them. And he does find these ways. And by this action all the society is being degraded. It is being

demoralized nothing speaking about losing its spirit because of the fact that what has been agreed upon, by those representatives you have elected and who, according to the rules designed by some of you, are empowered by you to adopt laws, is being violated every day.

But where is being violated what has been agreed upon the spirit cannot bloom out there because the spirit is the gift of the Father‘s love. And love does not recognize deception. All the so-called economy of yours is based on what has no leading of God. This sort of economy shall not survive for long for it is violating the principal law of love that is valid throughout the creation. And you are also an indivisible part of the creation. And you are not granted any exceptions to the effect that this only law of love would cease operating on your world.

The evidence that the law of love in the creation is real and live is also provided by the living and daily acts of some of you who are devoted to the Father and who love Him and their brethren. All my brethren who fairly and honestly work even under the conditions of this age slavery, who keep me and the Father in mind with love, who do good to others even where others see nothing but a folly it is they who do follow the law of the Father‘s love. It is the Father‘s love that enables them to respond evil with goodness and to continue growing in the Father‘s love and truth. It is only these brethren of yours that is the salt of life, of the meaningful game of living. It is due to them that you feel the taste of your own life once you begin to ponder it. And it is for them that I am giving this lengthy teaching of mine so that they could become stronger and grow on still more resolutely, and walk on this path of the Father leading to Him more steadfastly. Therefore, while reading it they would feel within their souls that the Father does hear them rather than leaving them unnoticed and unseen, with their actions being unnecessary to anyone, and themselves being helpless and deserted.

64. The Principle of the Cause-Action-Consequence in the Creation

I teach you all, and I teach you – those who are unfair and who are fair – exactly with the same love. Only those who are unfair neglect my teaching and carry on with their devotion to outer attractions instigated by their mind. They do ignore my words and do not believe them. But I do know what I speak of for I had been even before this world had been created, before all the other worlds of my universe had been created. I have created all these worlds and the life on them. And I do know the way it must develop on. And even the hardships that torment your world at the moment are temporary. They shall all be overcome for I, together with the Father, manage this whole universe. And there is the principle of the cause-action-consequence operating within it that is arranging everything in order.

Even you, some of you, begin to comprehend that the drugs, weapons, alcohol, tobacco, any gambling have brought very painful consequences to many people who have even lost their lives. However, prior to losing it they have been completely ignoring the manifestation of this very principle of the cause-action-consequence in the life of both every human, nation, race, humanity, and the universe.

If someone does ignore this principle it does not mean it ceases to act. If man closes his eyes in the day light this does not make the day light disappear. No one can stop the operation of this principle throughout the creation; even the Father. The stoppage of this principle would destroy the composition of all the creation, its development, and would annihilate the Father himself. But this thing simply cannot happen because the Father is live and He is The First Source and Center. And it is He who is the Source of love, pouring it out throughout the creation evenly. He is also the Source of a free will to personalities. He bestows a free will upon all the personalities – upon both the highest and the lowest. And each personality can get saturated with the Father‘s love as much as it is capable of opening up for it. Getting saturated with love and feeling it, within the personality, is the consequence of possessing a free will received by the personality from the

Father which makes up the cause to opening up by this personality for the Father‘s love, already present within the personality. And when there is a free will, as the cause, and when the action is the personality‘s opening up to the Father, the consequence shall be the feeling of the love of the Father within this personality.

And the causes-actions-consequences are the ceaseless manifestations of this very principle connected into an endless chain of the system of all the creation. Having performed any action, right away ponder the causes of that action performed as to why you have behaved this way, what has made you behave this way – love, ego, fear, the lack of knowledge, intimidation, violence, wisdom, Father, family, a desire for career, for money, for the pleasures to your flesh, duty, friendship, striving for the truth, jealousy, revenge, sympathy, mercy, a creative flight, a desire for popularity, the life environment, the morals, the conscience, colleagues, classmates, neighbors, your birth of the spirit, the influence of books or information, or a multitude of any other different causes? Even the actions you consider to be automatic such as a sudden pulling of one‘s finger off a hot pot is the cause of that your brain information center having instantaneously felt the pain has sent, thru the nerve channel impulse during that very instant, an information signal to your muscles to pull the finger off the hot pot and the muscles have carried out this command instantaneously by pulling the finger off the hot pot. Your mind has registered all this on the level of subconsciousness rather than on the level of consciousness, and it is due to this that your brain managed to receive the signal, make its decision, and send its decision to the muscles and the latter ones carried it out so quickly. But even in this action the principle of the cause-action-consequence is also operating. The touching of the hot pot was the cause for the brain to receive a nerve signal of the pain and due to this it made its decision to remove the finger away from the pot to eliminate the unacceptable nerve signal of the pain. And this decision-making by the brain is the action provoked by the cause of the pain impulse, and at the same time the sending of this decision to the muscles is the consequence of the action of making the decision to send this signal meanwhile this very channeling of the decision signal from the brain thru the peripheral nerve cells of the

muscles that are so clever as to react to the command by the higher center and make their own decision to remove the finger off the hot pot is the cause for removing the finger off the pot. Therefore, each cause produces a decision-action, and this decision-action produces a consequence that, again, is a new cause to a new action and a new consequence.

Whatever an unimportant cause or insignificant action, or minor consequence might be it is only according to your understanding that it winds up the process. No, right away all this is being connected into the manifestation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence throughout the creation. Even though you have not performed any material action visible to your eyes that you tend to consider as an action, yet you have generated a thought in your mind and by this you have already produced such a cause under the influence of which there shall be performed an action, another thought shall spring up within you and that will lead to the consequences in your own inner selves. You, anyone of you, cannot escape the operation of this principle of the creation. The vibrations of your consciousness are real and they are being emanated by you to the environment around you and even throughout the creation. Therefore, by the low vibrations of your consciousness, you are impeding a smooth spiritual development of millions upon millions of your brethren so that the only law of the Father‘s love would reign among people and the operation of which would provide you that bliss from within so that the manifestation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence would enlighten you and bring you closer to the Father, and not the other way round so that it would lead you to the lower and meaner actions of your own ego.

Therefore, it is your actions against the law of the Father‘s love that produce an enormous anguish and suffering, intellectual and physical, within yourselves when you ever more consolidate the manifestation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence in these low vibrations of your activity being generated by the profit motivated economy. Following this path you shall never reach an inner peace: either those of you who are at the top and who are ruling your slaves of the modern times that are nobody else but your brethren, or those of you who are at the bottom in the position of the slaves. For neither of the two sides has the Father‘s love manifestation in

the daily lives – in your thoughts, in your hearts, in your souls. You are missing a connecting spiritual link in the chain of your interrelationship. You do not have among yourselves a relationship of a spiritual love, experienced within your souls, of the living Father who indwells each of you. Some of you desire a bigger material wealth, and thus you generate your thoughts as to how to increase your possessions, by exploiting your brethren, others think about how they are severely exploited by those at the top so that they cannot even survive. You do not treat each other as your brethren. And you do not look upon each other as your brethren because you have not discovered the Father within yourselves, you have not experienced the Father‘s love. You are orphans since you do not have the Father within your hearts even though you speak out nice words about Him. Words are no more than symbols while the experience of the Father‘s love, by each of you personally, is your soul‘s living relationship with the whole environment, with the Father‘s other children and the creation, and with your environment, with the nature.

65. Expansion of one‘s own Self

The only obstacle that is really hard for you to perceive is your own unwillingness to become better, more merciful, more loving, more serving the whole. And this obstacle must be overcome by each one of you personally. It is you, personally, and nobody else instead of each of you, who can desire to become as such who would be better than you have been yesterday.

Each of you desires to live better. However, this desire has a benchmark of your personal egoism. You desire that it would be better for you personally, that you would have a better material life, or a more peaceful life, and still you think about a more peaceful or healthier life of your own. And even by a single wink of your eye you are not making a hint to yourself, to your own self, that it would be nice if others would have a better life, if others would have a healthier life. If others not me would be richer, if others not me would be healthier, if others not me would have a better life.

When I lived among you two thousand years ago I did not really think about myself anything. Not a single thought occurred to me that I would direct my life for the benefit of my own self rather than project it for the benefit of the whole, of all the people. I caused plenty of troubles due to my prompt character and my endless interest in the environment and by asking both my parents and teachers as to the causes of the manifold thoughts being spun in my head – why the thunder was thundering, the lightening was striking, why women could not be equal with men among the Jews, why other people, looked upon as the gentiles, were hurt even by the Jews who considered themselves to be the believers in Jahve, why girls did not study at school, why the up-bringing of a child was split into the periods when up to the age of five the boy‘s up-bringing was exclusively in the hands of the mother and since the age of five that responsibility was transferred onto the father while the girl was taken care of further on exclusively by the mother, why the gentiles ruled over the Jews, why the gentiles were more joyful and relaxed than the Jews, why the blind and beggars were cared for by Jahve more than the healthy ones, why the rituals were that intimidating, requiring the slaughter of the lamb or other animals to be sacrificed to Jahve for the cleansing of one‘s soul, why Jahve could punish if he loved, why the Jews considered themselves to be “the chosen nation,“ and a great many of other questions that did interest me so profoundly and aroused the inquisitiveness of my mind that nobody was able to satisfy it. Therefore, I would ever more address the heavenly Father for these very same questions that were too difficult for me and that my mind would not find an answer to. And my mind would get enlightened with marvelous thoughts that would come from the Father and explain to me, very precisely, as to what were the causes of all those things. And this relationship with the Father would direct me ever more away from coddling my own ego towards thinking how to assist men in enlightening their minds so that they would feel a similar light and peace that ever more I started to feel within me.

My strong desire to help people originated as back as in my early childhood when my mind had really no idea it was communing with the Father. Even though I was talking to Him, while staying alone, after my joyful play-

ing with my friends throughout the day, even though I did not hear any answers from the Father yet due to my permanent communication with the Father I developed such a habit that I named as “My prayer and thoughts to the Father.“ During these moments I would feel a pleasant tranquility within me. And I enjoyed them very much. Due to this pleasant sensation I tried to stay alone ever more. And not only before going to bed at night but also in the day time when I would go out of our home in Nazareth and walk up on a big hill and while viewing a panorama stretching far off with the Mount of Hermon and even with visible cities within the range of a score of miles, and on an especially transparent bright day, with a fringe of the sea, I would sit down on the ground and embrace my bent knees and would try to imagine as to what might be beyond that view visible to my eyes, what was in the sky, where I would see so many stars at night, what was in these stars, what was in-between them, why they did not fall onto the earth, why did not they get dispersed, how God was keeping them all within His grasp without letting a single one go. And after these moments of a deep and sincere pondering on the Nazareth hill some bright thoughts would strike my mind that provided answers to my questions. And I did realize that there was some invisible link with God within me. I tried to talk with my father about this but my ideas were incomprehensible and unacceptable to him since he was an ordinary Jew. Even though he was an honest and sincere man but he was also in the captivity of the rituals imposed on all by the Jewish religion. And any thought of mine about God contradicting the-then rigid religious dogma and any critical approach to the ritual performed would immediately arouse his irritation and he would right away start scolding me that I would get this nonsense out of my head for they would lead me to nothing good but rather to attracting misfortunes. My mother was even more rigid as she did not want to hear from me anything of this kind. Such conversations scared her very much. She was such a patriot Jewish woman that she did entertain any idea in her mind that in the Jewish religion at least something might the way God did not desire it be.

I did not have a single man around me that I would have been able to discuss the issues that moved me and interested me very much with. There-

fore I was alone with such conversations with the Father only. To my parents these changes of mine when from a joyful son who had just run out of home onto the Nazareth Mount their child would return serious not up to his age and start teaching them that it was necessary to believe in God in one‘s heart rather than to stick to the meaningless rituals that produced nothing to man‘s heart and therefore did not turn man into a better person began ever more to cause not only anguish but also irritation because by starting such incautious conversations among people I might be excommunicated from the synagogue and called as the one possessed by the devil.

Such considerations of theirs did not affect me at all but I started pondering once even the closest people to me could entertain these thoughts about me so the others should certainly take me for the abnormal one. Therefore, since my early age, I began to ever more realize that I might share not everything to the same extent with all. To those who were unable to understand it I would rather explain nothing for having been scared they would neither listen to nor understand it all the same while their fear would only increase. It was because of this that I could not explain to the people how they could find peace in their communion with the Father, find it by communicating with Him in their own words. That would have been an enormous challenge to all the Jewish ritualistic and dogmatic belief system that was generating a big money to the rabbis.

However, at home, I kept explaining that the Father was a loving Father, and He loved even more than any earthly father did. And He did not need any animal sacrifice or any other sort of sacrifice, money or vows. I would ask my father: “Would you, while loving me, require any sacrifice from me for your love?“ Joseph would always consider my words. He never tried to reply me at once. He was the opposition of my mother who was steadfast but impatient. My father was not that enthusiastic, he was rather thinking tacitly within himself. And after a while, as if continuing the conversation, he would get back to some idea exposed by me earlier and would pronounce approvingly: “My dear son, you words are still ringing in my head, you know, you are right, may be God does not need that sacrifice of ours. If He loves us, most likely He loves us not for our sacrifices. Well, all of us are doing it; and Moses did it. We do not have to break

the laws left over to us by Moses. Or else we shall cease being the people of God, and we shall not be any different from the gentiles that do not need any Jahve at all. You would rather not speak out this aloud to anyone. At home you may do it but not anywhere else out. You shall bring troubles on our home. You shall not manage to clarify it to others all the same.“ I would tell the father who was the only one within our large ten-member family I could frankly talk with since my mother did not want to listen to my pondering about God while all my other younger brothers and sisters were too young to comprehend my words: “By offering any sacrifice to Jahve we are no different from the gentiles who worship the idols. For you that sacrifice is also like an idol because you believe that the Father does not love you without a still more valuable thing to Him than yourselves. You have to sacrifice something what is beyond your sincerity and opened up heart to Jahve. It means that you value that very sacrifice higher that your own opened up heart. Merely an opened up heart, according to your comprehension, is not yet a sufficient sacrifice to God since it is still necessary to add a material sacrifice as well. It is exactly what the gentiles do whom you despise so much and do not consider them to be worthy of you.“ Joseph would lack arguments to respond me, he would only say in short: “Well, well, I will ponder this; you are telling me something that my mind cannot understand at once. I need time.“ And subsequently, after a day or two he merely would continue: ‘May be you are right. But all the same do not speak out these things to others. They shall not understand it.“

I have related this episode from my experience in the human flesh to you so that you – my brethren of the present age – would also be able to realize that the Father does not need any sacrifice from you, any restraint of your body such as fasting or refusal to partake of some food during some religious holidays, or on the contrary, partaking of some special food in particular, He does not need any sacrifice of your vows and the ritual performance, and the sacrifice of your believing in dogmas. He needs the only thing that in your faith after having felt His spirit, already bestowed upon you and operating within you, and His love, constantly being radiated by this spirit, you could lead a joyful daily life in a bliss that can be experienced only by the soul opened up to Him; and nothing more.

It is upon opening up of your soul that the Father‘s spirit, indwelling you, shall fill it up with the Father‘s love as much as that soul shall be sincerely opened up for its replenishment. And it is then that your mind shall experience bliss and shall be able to start leading you in wisdom and with love for all, and that shall be the cause of your all good deeds to al; your good deeds to all rather than to yourself.

But the soul and your higher frequency mind, the mind of the soul, shall be ever more telling you what bliss is to spread love and goodness to all. And this sort of man shall really begin to feel that he has become exactly as I have been in the human flesh two thousand years before.

66. Turn into being Me

It is then that you shall embark upon my path. And is then that my words “I am that path“ shall become your life rather than the words. While treading on your own life path you shall walk on it being me, not thru me, but being me. This way you shall start living love and truth for you shall live being me. But each of you shall be doing your own job, but you shall do them being me, with my breathing, with my spiritual vantage-point, my eyesight. You shall measure everything by me. And all that shall be just a means to ever more reveal the Father‘s character of love, truth, and goodness whose all activity is devoted to us; to all of us; and to each of us. And the Father is filling up Himself with your goodness and love as the person and personality even though He is the Source of that love and goodness. He is filling up Himself in His wholeness with the accumulation of the manifestation of goodness and love shown by each of you to your brethren, and by this you become similar to the Father. While spreading love and goodness to others you also replenish yourselves with these gifts.

And I am this assisting yardstick to you so that you could reveal the Father better. Turn into being me. And do not elevate and glorify me, but rather elevate and glorify the Father even as I do elevate and glorify Him. And by this worshipping you do also turn into being me. Then, all of you

begin to really feel, within yourselves, that my life in the human flesh could not have been lived otherwise. For you also begin to see the meaning where I have seen it. And this spiritual insight of yours is not because I am teaching you this but because you have the Father‘s spirit, Thought Adjuster, as I have also had it at that time. It is this spirit that enables the human mind of the higher spiritual vibrations to feel the profound meaning the way I have felt it.

And having seen this profound meaning of his living man immediately removes this dead veil that has been hiding his true inner self. Man himself gets surprised as to why he has walked on this world, has seen the sunlight, has traveled around different lands for so long while in the reality he has been in prison and darkness, he has been blind and deaf for so long.

And I am just a step with my current teaching on your path to removing this veil that is hiding you within your own selves so that you, each of you personally, would experience the birth of your own and true self. That self who is going to the Father, and who, on the way to the Father, shall associate with me as with that step to eternity for many thousand years ahead. Get onto my step, laid in front of you, already today, already now, without any delay and without putting it off for the future. I call on you already now to become Jesuses in your faith and in spreading the Father‘s love by good deeds to all. By this you shall make the most crucial decision in your life up to date. And that is the only sacrifice to the Father shall receive but He shall not receive it as the sacrifice but rather as the most precious gift, that can ever be in all the creation, of His love warmed up by your soul. It is for this that you are on this world. That is the meaning of your living; the meaning of all your eternal life. But the desire is yours, as is the decision personal and of your own free will.

67. Let us Worship the Father together

It is a great pleasure for me to provide you a simple and well-comprehensible truth thru these teachings. And I do desire that you would

comprehend these very words exactly the way I comprehend them – I am not your ruler, but I am your senior brother. My Father is also your Father, the Father of all, and the Father of each. We are all His one and loving family. And the family loved by Him. The time has arrived that you would not only comprehend my words I am speaking to you but that instead of worshipping me you should really begin to worship the Father. I worship Him as well. Therefore, I am very sincerely urging you all – join me in worshipping my and your Father and let us worship Him all together; always sincerely, out of heart, with an opened up soul, out its very depth.

Worshipping is the supreme desire of your soul, and spirit, once it is all opened up as if it were transparent, once there is nothing else remaining within but an infinite desire to fuse with the Father as close as possible when your inner self is speaking and that is hidden during all the time to fairly many of you under a veil seen to one‘s material eyes and the actions motivated by jealousy, anger, irritation, fear, selfishness, a strong desire to do wrong to others to achieve a goal at any cost, striving for a material wealth to feel your self-significance and established position, seeking power to satisfy your desires at the expense of others, and many other turbid qualities that are hiding your true self and gripping you painfully from within. And once your true self is blooming out in all its sincerity in its relationship with the Father while worshipping Him, and nobody else but Him, then this true self, within itself, is experiencing the true qualities of its character which are necessary for this self to associate with its other brethren within all the vast family of the Father. It is then that such a soul that has risen from the low frequency vibrations of its ego to the higher vibrations of its consciousness is experiencing that live and ever more connecting bond with the Father with all its selfness and fullness that are ever expanding and deepening so that these very same vibrations of its consciousness are always growing and striving for a sensation of still ever higher vibrations when it can freely rise beyond the present-so-hard material environment to your human ego.

This type of the Father‘s worship is the expression of the love of your soul for the Father and for all the creation. The soul does not ask for anything at all. It is merely flying to the Father ever more fusing with the most

supreme and purest love vibrations radiated to it by the Father‘s consciousness thru His spirit, your Thought Adjuster. This way your soul is beginning to ever more taste the Father‘s love and ever more desire for this communion of the infinite sweetness.

The Father‘s worshipping is a live relationship and it is not a ritual invented by your mind. Therefore, your soul is able to experience what is live and even at the same time, as the most real and most living aspect of the manifestation of your true self, can develop on and grow with and thru this live relationship with the Father. Therefore I am sincerely urging you to start, already today, the worship of the Father.

Know it, whenever you are worshipping the Father, individually or in a group, I am also worshipping the Father thru my Spirit of Truth. The Father has given me the power even the way He can be, thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster, within you to be, thru my Spirit of Truth, together with you, wherever and whenever you might be in. Therefore, I have the only desire that you could also experience this live relationship with the Father of all, and of each, I have experienced while I have been among you in the human flesh.

68. A Live Bond with the Father is Building up Each one in the Communion with Him

Two thousand years ago I experienced such moments of my soul elevation that it was they that gave me power, resolution, and certainty to spread the Father‘s love to all, even to those who were persecuting and killing me. Without the Father I could not have managed to do it. It was only due to the feeling of the Father‘s love within my own self and due to a living relationship, a living communion with the Father that I could perform these very deeds that you can perform too. And even more, since now you see and experience the creation of the Father and of ours much more than those brethren of mine did it at that time I was walking among them in the human flesh visible to their material eyes. Yes, I started ever more receiv-

ing the teachings from the Father and due to that communion with the Father I began to realize ever more that I had come here on a wonderful mission – to feel, experience your life and your anxieties, to know all that not from the outer information channels but to have experienced all that by myself, by having lived each day in exactly the same environment you, each of you, live in on that definite day, and to know personally what it means to be humanly hurt and despised, rejected and tortured yet all the time to stay in a living and intimate contact with the Father who does enable man to do goodness even to those who do evil to him, to love them uniformly, even like those who do good to you.

It is only while communing with the Father that I was ever more receiving the teachings thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster, to the effect that I was not only a human flesh but also a spirit and a spirit of a very high rank. And I would start ever deeper to realize that all the people that lived on this world, and on a great multitude of other worlds, while communing with the Father, the way I was communing, should also receive the teachings from the Father to the effect that they were also spirits, only they did not know it and they erroneously considered themselves to be merely those material forms their material eyes saw. However, the true manifestation of their spirits should reveal after their resurrection from the material death sleep on the third day after the death of their material body. And it was I who was that live guarantee that it should develop this way throughout the universe, on your world as well, for I had laid the foundation of the path of a living and loving Father and showed the direction as to where to find that path of the living Father – discover the Father within yourselves and start a living communion with Him in His worship.

69. What the Father Taught Me I Could not Teach You Everything

As the Father was ever more revealing His love vibrations to me whenever my soul ever more desired to experience those very same vibrations, I started ever more trusting that communion with the Father rather than the

prayer service I would see in the synagogue or during the family prayer. I began to perceive that the Father had created all the creation not without a purpose, He had made it in order all would feel a bliss and love within the creation, the way I also started feeling it ever more. And gradually it was turning to me ever clearer what I had to teach all the people irrespective of their ranks and possessions, thoughts and actions – the Father is one to all, and each, of you and He loves all, and each, and much stronger than the most strongly loving earthly mother and earthly father love their child even taken together. Even the love of all the parents taken together, by far cannot match the Father‘s love that demands nothing from the child who is being loved; nothing. It only elevates the soul of the child to such a level that the child ceases to behave in a bad manner and do evil, the child ceases to be angry and revengeful. And it is not so that he would be taught to behave this way by his loving parents but because these very loving parents do love him with the very same love vibrations of the Father they behave with him the way their souls feel the Father is behaving with them. And the child starts feeling these very vibrations of his parents very quickly. Since the cradle, since the very birth, since the development in the mother‘s womb, since the very sexual bond of the two children of the Father of the opposite sexes who love each other and the Father, and all, so that all these love vibrations of the Father they would also pass during their most intimate physical relationship of the two bodies filled up with the love vibrations of the Father and bathing themselves in these love vibrations of the Father together with the invited Father so that they all together would participate in this love procreation process, and even prior to this, when these two opposite sex children of the Father had been brought together by those very love vibrations of the Father previously even the strangers that had known nothing about the existence of each other to be the future earthly parents, loving their children, and who had become not only a part of the family but also the co-creators of the new life of the Father together with the Father himself.

I did desire to explain it to my brethren while in the human flesh two thousand years ago. However, at that time the human environment, traditions, and views on the family, religion, and God did not allow me to pre-

sent this marvelous light. They were incapable of understanding it. They could not even understand my explanation about the common family of the Father. Therefore, I had to attune myself to the concepts of that time and expand them, as much as possible. And the fact that John the Baptist, prior to me, had already been preaching for about one year, according to his own understanding, the coming of a new kingdom, and calling on all to repent and get baptized for the kingdom had already been at hand had also its impact on me. And right before encountering me in the river of the Jordan, when he baptized me, he had already started preaching that he had been baptizing with water but after him there would come the one whom he had been paving the path to and that one should baptize with the spirit. The prophesying by John the Baptist had also put me within the concept of the kingdom rather than of the family.

However much my heart was tending to preach the Father‘s family yet I did not want to confuse men and cause even their bigger bewilderment between the prophesy of John the Baptist and my message to all the people, to all – the gentiles and the Jews. Therefore, I was using such a significant, and dear, to the Jews concept of the kingdom for they had been waiting, had been waiting so long, for the Messiah to come and occupy the vacant throne of the king David and liberate them all from the oppression of the gentile empire. Then I decided, being alone on the mountain, when the Father showed me a wonderful vision of the creation and when I saw my true place within all the hierarchy of the creation that was full of love and serving the creation, within the Supreme Authority, then I did make the decision on carrying the Father‘s message thru setting up a spiritual kingdom in the hearts of men, so that all the people would establish this spiritual kingdom in their own hearts. It is then that the true spiritual kingdom shall reign on all the planet that shall match the content of the Father‘s family, being different merely by its name.

However, now that I am transmitting these teachings of mine, thru the apostle of the present times, I say to all of you, and each, that you are ready to hear my teaching on the Father‘s family. And even more, that all the creation, even as the family itself, is made up of a different frequency energy vibrating. And my concept of the kingdom is expanded within these

teachings of mine very much but your soul and your mind have sufficiently progressed on to receive this type of teaching as a deeper teaching than any other teaching explained to you by anyone up to date.

The readiness of your soul and mind is demonstrated by the opened up soul and developed mind of my present apostle that he is capable of receiving this teaching of mine and passing it to others. And you can do it too. Two thousand years ago this thing was still impossible. Exactly in a similar way the mind and soul of my apostle expanded my gospel from the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man up to the brotherhood of all the creation. This was not possible two thousand years ago.

This is testified not only by my tragic death, but also by even the distortions of my teachings on the kingdom and the brotherhood that are still restraining you up to date. But you are mature enough to comprehend and receive a deeper truth, as well as to share it with others. Two thousand years ago I could not explain to men anything about life on other planets where my other brethren lived either. Today, at a young age while still being children, you hear about aliens from other planets, you are also seeking contacts with the clever categories of life on other planets. And they do exist. And you still have encounters with other life categories in store. Only you are not yet ready for it in full. You still have too much of fear that is being converted into your aggressive self-defense. You still need to open up to the Father from within to become hospitable hosts to your brethren from other planets rather than annihilating them out of fear while taking them for your enemies.

It is namely now that your mind has achieved a really high level of the material development as well as that in the field of ideas that it is necessary to supplement it with the high ideals and spiritual bonds with both the Father, your brethren, and all the creation.

If only you open up to the Father with all your soul, if only you set up a living communion with Him then your mind shall achieve such spiritual transformations that are now beyond its imagination. And what you consider now as the acme of you mental achievement – the space ships, aircraft, computers, automobiles, telephones, and the other means meant for

communicating, traveling, and your sustenance – you shall look upon it as the toys of the children the way you now look upon these toys that the children play with.

70. A Better Knowledge of the Creation is Necessary

The creation, all the creation, is a living energy system. And everything is interacting within it. Therefore, to have a harmonious operation within this interaction it is necessary to know the creation well. It is impossible not to violate this interaction without the knowledge on it. However, one‘s knowledge on the creation is profound provided that one is ever more merging with its Source and Center, with the Father. It is impossible to know the operation of the creation without Him. In this case it is possible merely to produce plenty of problems to oneself. Some of you already begin to comprehend it once you see how much in a chaotic and plundering way, exclusively out of the selfish interests, forests are being devastated, oil and gas are being pumped, beasts are being annihilated, fish is being ravaged, nature is being contaminated, ever bigger cities are being constructed that introduce more confusion and criminal activities into that very community that incites this very city construction

There is not a single life form, throughout the creation, that would harm itself; that would contradict the law of the Father‘s love. Therefore, the lowest life form, a material life, has either instincts to follow to survive in a long evolutionary chain but being unable to harm itself, or the only material life form possessing a free will and being at the very bottom of the evolutionary ladder, man, receives the Monitor from the Father to use his free will in a wiser manner.

The biggest obstacle of man is the haughtiness of his inner ego. He cannot believe that there are higher spiritual and real beings, spirits, who also have their own bodies, only these bodies of theirs do not have material expression, thus it would be more appropriate to call them as the individual forms of the energy vibration rather than the bodies. Each of them is as in-

dividual and different as what you call as a material body seems to you individual and different. Only your current body is very heavy and consists of the energy vibrations that are very low and therefore your material eyes can see it. Our vision is the reflection of such a high energy vibration in our consciousness, individual consciousness, that the matter, as the lowest form of the energy vibration, is not seen and registered by many spirit orders. Therefore, such small bodies or buildings of yours do not exist to them at all. Thus, to get an idea of their significance in your life they have to receive from other, lower vibration, spirits an adequate clarification by comparing the form and a spiritual structure that is equally significant and of service to them on their spiritual level.

Since you cannot perceive these things with your mind, and you do not see them with your own eyes, thus, you do not believe that there are higher, spiritual, helpers of yours, who are real, live, and acting for your benefit. And because of this you fail to accept a simple idea that you can receive assistance on the part of the bigger and more profound minds as to how you could lead a meaningful life.

And it is merely due to this that you trust what you are being told by a small group of people, who are far from being the most clever among your brethren, and even by the group of people that does not follow wisdom at all, and whom you call as the scientists or politicians.

Refusing to look upon the environment with a more penetrating mind you completely abandon a possibility to expand the keenness of your mind since you trust a fake infallibility of democracy or science. This direction is leading you to degeneration since you stop growing as individuals by your own activity, by your own creative activity.

71. The Scientist Must Lean upon the Creator

It is only when the scientist begins to lean upon the Father as the Source and Cause of the manifestation of all the energy phenomena that science has its value. When the scientist is investigating any manifesta-

tions of the energy vibrations that he may call as biology, botany, chemistry, physics, astronomy, and the like, but absolutely ignoring the very Cause and the very Source – the Father – of their definite energy manifestation as animals, people, plants, atoms, and space bodies then this sort of science shall never bring man to the light of the true science so that man would perceive both Cause-Source and Consequence, and that he would relate all this into a system.

72. Democracy Is the Grave-digger of Your Future

The model of democracy being promoted by your politicians is leading to suppressing your initiative and elevating mediocrity. It is under these conditions that the whole is being split so that any of the divided groups would impose its decisions on the whole that do not conform to the law of the Father‘s love. And that is felt by the major part of your brethren who have a deeper insight. You begin to understand that political parties are seeking their own group interests, that they are corrupted, that power has sucked-in all the possible mud of humanity that is nothing else but corruption and the main engine of democracy.

An unthinking and failing to comprehend the cause-action-consequence principle of the Universe, of all the Creation human mind also fails to understand how to get out of this situation.

Democracy is the grave-digger of your society and the shovel you are holding in your own hands, each of you who refuses to think in the love vibrations of the Father. Therefore, politicians are making use of you as a cover to expand corruption throughout the world.

A democratic society had a progressive goal at its initial stage when slavery did not allow man to speak out his mind and to have his own say while making a decision. When slavery was abolished, with time, democracy started blocking the community‘s spiritual and even moral, economic, and political development.

Take a most simple example. If you have attracted a substantial number of those in support of your idea to have a one-vote majority in voting, your idea wins, and it has to be accepted even by those who see its erroneousness, and even its harm.

You are capable of understanding that the right idea might be voiced even by one man, while all the others might err. And in no way shall he implement it into deeds by a democratic way. However, if he manages to convince, one by one or in groups, others and even worse to reward them for the future support of his idea, then his idea shall be accepted by winning during the ballot. But the idea itself has not in the least changed. Merely those who make decisions by voting, influenced by different means, have achieved the majority and allowed this idea to spread out its wings.

That is why democracy is the seat of corruption, or its instigator. And the old saying that democracy is being cursed by many but nobody has invented anything better must be replaced very soon, if you desire to survive as the society, as humanity, by the autocracy of the spiritual leaders.

73. A Spiritual Aristocracy Is the World Future

The autocracy of a spiritual aristocracy shall not enter within a year or two, it shall not come even within several scores of years, but the beginning to the whole world might be given by Lithuania already in the near future. The time has arrived that Lithuania should turn out of a democratic political Presidential Republic into a Spiritual Presidential Republic that must be governed by the most spiritual and most dedicated to the Father‘s service sons and daughters of His. It is only these people that shall be able to make such wise decisions what would primarily take care of the Father‘s business in the state rather than meeting the interests of the political groups at the expense of all the others.

The Father‘s business – it is the spreading of a living love for all and to all, even the so-called enemies that are, in reality, not enemies but your brethren possessing their consciousness of the lower spiritual vibrations.

They are called enemies only by those who themselves have a very similar consciousness of the low spiritual vibrations. Therefore, from the vantage-point of your country, of the state of Lithuania, the biggest concentration of the love vibrations must be directed to those whom you consider to be your political enemies inhabiting such states, that you look upon as unfriendly, like Russia, Byelorus, Iraq, Afghanistan, the leaders of Al-Qaeda, terrorists, all those who today are being painted by your politicians in the darkest colors. You must send all of them only the love vibration, only your spiritual luminosity that is really spreading all over the universe and reaching those to whom it is being meant. And you must send that luminosity of vibrations, that all the creation is receiving from the Father, every day, and all of you, and not only the leaders of the state. You do not even realize what a powerful force it is, that it is the mightiest weapon far transcending any nuclear weapon, even of the most powerful charge. Similar love vibrations you must send, also every day, to all the people of North Korea, to all the people of Iran, including their leaders. And that is not the decision made by a democratic ballot, it is your soul‘s profound and wise choice to share your love with those who cause many problems to the world. You must send your love vibrations to the people of the United Sates of America and their leaders, to the people of Great Britain and their political leaders so that their present-day wrong and unwise decisions should not lead to more tragic consequences to the whole planet. You must look upon your own political leaders also with love and send them the love vibrations of the Father. You must also send, with your opened up soul, these very top frequency love vibrations of the Father to each other.

It is not democracy. This is an autocratic spiritual governing. I have just told you what you must do but I have not asked you to discuss my choice and vote for or against it. Possessing a higher and deeper cosmic insight that is far transcending that of yours and knowing the operation of the Father‘s love in the creation I also know the manifestation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence in every, even the smallest, corner of the creation, and even within the heart-soul of the least creature. Therefore, based on my deeper wisdom and light, I present the direction of your acting, of each of you. But I do not interfere in your free will neither do I im-

pose this teaching of mine upon you. I just explain much broader to you the Father‘s love and the operation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence. Meanwhile, it is your opened up soul that shall dictate personally to each of you the choice and actions of yours.

And if you send this gift of the love vibrations having gathered together in a collective the effect of this action shall increase by the squared number of the people present at the gathering. And always this action of love shall be joined by the spiritual personalities of the creation who, today, are invisible to you. But some of you, whose souls shall be more opened up, shall be able to feel their participation in this wonderful process of love. Only you must participate in it very sincerely, with devotion, and of your own free will.

When I say that it is time for Lithuania to change the foundations of its governing I mean not only its political governing but also that of the other fields – education, family, science, economy, sport, an individual person. Everything must open up to the vibrations of the Father‘s love present within each of you already now. It is only then that you shall begin to feel their effect in your daily living by yourselves. It is only then that your general and profound mutual relations within both the family, at school, at work, in the state offices, and within the top political authorities of the state that shall start changing as if by a swing of a wonder-working wand but without any miracle. And then you shall get evidence that both this law of the Father‘s love and His principle of the cause-action-consequence are real and operating; and absolutely in all the spheres. Now it sounds to you like a fancy, invention. However, it is more real than your present political-economic reality that is jerking due to discord. You do not even let yourselves think that something invisible to your eyes might have such an enormous impact on what is seen to your eyes.

Gradually, walking along the path pointed out by me, you shall completely change your views on both democracy, church, politics, and any other field of man‘s activity. It is only then that you shall notice what sort of the sons and daughters of the Father can become the leaders of your state who would show the path of the Father‘s love and truth not only to

you but, together with you, also to all the planet. And this path is the Father‘s path. And at the same time it is also my path.

I am the Creator and Ruler of all this multitude of invisible to you but inhabited worlds and visible stars-suns, together with my co-ordinate Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, whose spirit, the Holy Spirit, you, fairly many of you, attribute even to a higher hierarchy structure – to The Third Person of the Paradise Trinity, the Infinite Spirit – we govern them all following only the law of the Father‘s love. Therefore, if my all universe is based on this governing method, and as the Supreme Rulers of all the other universes also follow this very law of the Father‘s love and taking into account the principle of the cause-action-consequence, neither are you an exception in this creation. And your top leaders of the state must begin to follow this very and the only law of the Father‘s love and realize that it is operating by the manifestation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence everywhere irrespective of the place, race, nation, religion, wealth possession, the level of one‘s intellectual or spiritual development.

And then you shall see that thanks to your sincere efforts you can change everything around yourself what you have considered impossible of changing for you have looked upon yourself as upon a little man being unable to do anything that might improve your life and make it easier. Now you can start a new stage in your life – an opening up to the Father with all your heart-soul and sending the love vibrations to all those who hurt you, despise you, slander you, and cause pain to you. This act of yours shall be but the very turning of the other cheek by you to the one who has already struck you at your cheek. That is an active conquering of evil by goodness. And it is more effective than any other methods applied by you up to date. You have been repeating this method with your lips but your hearts have not been feeling these love vibrations to turn the other cheek in a painful situation.

Now I am teaching you that the vibrations of the love that has already reached you from the Father are real and you must direct them to all, but especially to those who cause pain to you and hurt you. Only do it with all your soul, not even thinking that you are doing it and relishing in that you

are doing it. By this you block the spreading of the love vibrations right away. By this, your ego is happy about an act of goodness produced by it and commending itself for it, and at the same time it cannot send any more a spiritual love that is bathing your inner and selfish ego in its rays and making it fall asleep. The love vibrations are spreading out provided that all your heart, all your soul is full of these very vibrations so that it is unable to contain them within any more therefore your selfish ego has not even the smallest cleft to break thru with this pride for its own goodness into such a soul that is opened up and filled up with love to its capacity. The soul radiating love is melting in these love vibrations itself so that it cannot think anything about itself. Even a flash of such a thought is merely impossible.

74. The Soul Dominance within the Human Mind

Then each one who has thus opened up one‘s soul shall experience not only the Father‘s love, but also shall feel ever more and clearer the layers of wisdom being revealed within oneself. And these layers shall be that deep that they shall surpass the faintly understood truths offered by the science. And these layers shall be the wisdom of each soul taken in from the Father thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster. It is this opening up of the soul that is purifying a profound mind of man, purifying it so much that the soul begins ever more to dominate a material mind. You must realize that this domination of the soul does not deny the human mind but rather raises it to a higher level onto which it is capable of seeing broader all the environment and invisible interrelations within it among the things that might seem as having no interrelationship whatever, and even it is capable of foreseeing its actions as well as the consequences of these actions and thus of making wiser decisions. And the mind does not receive all this due to some university, or to some scientific books but rather due to a deeper relationship with the Father thru the soul‘s opening up to Him.

And then such a man himself comprehends what wise decisions must be made in the family, politics, economy, education to meet the higher spiri-

tual vibrations of the society development which in their turn are being developed by the highest love vibrations of the Father. It is only then that man shall even notice those brethren of his who can lead Lithuania along the path of the Father‘s love and light so that all would feel this leading as one‘s care for all and each by the truly spiritual relationship and service to the whole when one‘s selfish ego is totally melted within a daily manifestation of the eternal and divine personality ego bestowed by the Father rather than by the idle programs of political parties that are very much similar as two drops of water since they are all motivated by receiving as much support as possible at any cost.

75. Democracy Is Worn out

When I was in the human flesh among you I saw a better political and economic structure of the state and the path to achieving it. However, to speak about democracy under the conditions of slavery was a too-blinding thing. Had I hinted at least a single word of it then you would have taken that word as holy and irrevocable. The way fairly many of you still consider the Bible to be the holy and irrevocable word that is not allowed to be in any way supplemented, expanded, or changed. Even now that I have not left with you any word about democracy you still look upon it as the best way of adopting any decisions. Therefore, I have also told you now, and I am telling you again, that the resources of democracy have been run out and the time has arrived to think it over and replace the outdated concepts by the highest ones for you are matured enough for them. All the evolution up to date within which man had already become the key figure was providing man ever higher level of his development all the time by both his mind ability, its application in industry, and better decisions made. Now the time has also arrived for you to make such a new quantum leap similar to the one made by your ancient ancestors while changing one social order by another one, by a better one, of a higher level, and matching a higher level community. At the present time you are experiencing the very beginning of such a stage of a spiritual transformation, of a spiritual quantum leap, that

might even cause a shock to fairly many of you. And still such an evolutionary progress is inevitable. To have it going more smoothly I am giving you this teaching. I want to comfort you that this spiritual transformation is not invented by you. It is provided by the evolutionary plan of the Father. When its one part is implemented another part is started, and necessarily a higher one.

However, those of us who are on a much higher level do merely watch your evolutionary process and assist it but we cannot grow and develop instead of you. Therefore these quantum leaps do not happen at the same time and everywhere on the same scale. But they are irrepressible as is the energy of the Father‘s love reaching your souls that are blooming out for a bigger evolutionary level within themselves. And the bigger the number of the souls blooming out within themselves the more members of the society also experience this manifestation of the higher spiritual level in their interrelationships and in all the decisions made, on all the levels, and all the time.

It is only then that you shall know to whom to entrust the leading of the country to, what people you shall commission with this marvelous and noble spreading of the divine love and light to all Lithuania. It is only then, and not earlier, that you shall comprehend and feel within yourselves that a spiritual aristocracy has nothing to do with your fake concepts on the human aristocracy, governed by the low spiritual vibrations, and that is clinging to the ostentatious body manners and pretentious behavior rules, that puts on, from without, nice clothes but that does not have the Father‘s light within, that does not feel the Father‘s love that would transcend all the artificial requirements of the outer affected manners and clothes.

A spiritual aristocracy is the only type of aristocracy in all the Father‘s, and our, creation that is radiating the Father‘s love to all without awaiting any reward for it, that is serving all without even cherishing the slightest idea about a reward for this service, that goes to where no one dares to go, that shares everything with the whole and breathes this sharing – spreads love, goodness, truth, mercy, even though it is being slandered by some for this very spreading, even though it is being jeered at, and accused of, that

knows for certain the direction to the Father‘s love and light for all – to discover the Father within, to set up a living relationship with a living Father indwelling each – and it is even already steadfastly walking on this path itself, that does never, under any conditions, violate the truth so that it is still spreading the energy vibrations of love, being received from the Father, to its accusers, slanderers, and malicious brethren even at the time of the unjust accusations against it. It is only these brethren of yours that can ensure a spiritual revival and political-economic flourishing of Lithuania, and of the whole world, by means of service and cooperation.

76. Cooperation instead of Competition in all the Spheres

A competition struggle in any field – politics, economy, science, art, sport is nothing else but the consequence of the dominance of the low vibrations when any group or a separate individual desires by any means to satisfy one‘s own ego only, following the lowest energy vibrations characteristic of the animals and beasts. And this attitude is the vestige of the past. The time has come for you to hear that there is a better and higher path in all the spheres of your activity – the path of a fraternal cooperation based on the Father‘s love vibrations that leads to the brotherhood in all the fields.

For the absolute majority of you it is still difficult to perceive it as to how you could relinquish a competition struggle among the parties, among the business companies, among the science groups, among the sport squads or individual athletes, among individual workers, university and high school students, family members, for according to your, distorted, understanding of the reality it makes up the main driving force for the development and the insurance of a better life for a civilized society in any state, and even throughout the world.

Such a vantage-point is highly backward and has nothing in common with that of a developed and spiritual man who has really started feeling

that he is a son of God. Such a vantage-point is still an undeveloped attitude of a barbaric mentality that is directed to meeting one‘s selfish interests at the cost of the whole.

Such a vantage-point is directed against doing the Father‘s will. And the Father has commanded to each of you: “Be perfect even as I am perfect.“ And this mandate cannot be denied, supplemented, or surpassed by anyone throughout the creation. This is the most marvelous mandate that transcends even my gospel – the Fatherhood of God, the brotherhood of man, and even as it has been expanded by my apostle up to the brotherhood of all the creation – for it is only such a perfect creature in his own sphere, in the sphere of the mortal finite creature, that acquires similar aspects of perfection which have been spread by the Father to all the creation. And the Father does not emit anything else apart from the love vibrations. Therefore, you must also radiate the love vibrations, and nothing but the love vibrations, to each other, and everywhere – in politics, economy, within the family, in sport, science, and wherever your thought can fly to. And if only you start communing with a living Father, indwelling you, each of you, then you cannot reach out for the victory to you only. You begin to realize the harm of this path to all humanity, and even to the creation.

Once you seek benefit to yourselves, by means of money or power, popularity or efficiency in the fields of your activity, then you destroy the love vibrations of your own self, your own soul, received from the Father with the low vibrations from your own animal ego, your own self of the animal genetic inheritance, disdaining and belittling the striving and efforts of the others which are also demonstrated by your opponent‘s self controlled by the animal and low frequency vibrations. Therefore, after great victories some are restlessly jubilating and drinking champagne, others cannot hold tears and are unable to regain balance in disbelief that everything in their environment has suddenly changed – instead of the planned achievement of the goal and the joy of reaching it the moments of sorrow and emptiness, and dark sadness have arrived to the participants themselves and even to their neighbors and fans.

This cannot be among the children of the Father‘s family out of whom love is radiating that is being truly felt by them and therefore they are also able to spread it to others. And under no conditions any loving brother or sister in spirit shall agree to hurt or humiliate another brother or sister in spirit to make him or her weep out of sadness. That contradicts the will of the Father. And all those who arrange such spectacles of life, such performances, who by this method rule the state they all do not realize the wisdom of the Father that speaks to all, and to each, every day, every single moment: “Love each other, comfort each other, help each other, serve each other, get united, thru Me, in spirit, feel a bliss in this relationship with Me, relish the freshness of the spirit of My game that is called the eternal life, the freshness that is being experienced by the soul while doing good to all.“ And to achieve that, to have this inner state of life dominating within one‘s own self it is necessary to have a living relationship with the Father within oneself. And then any competition struggle shall turn into a brotherly cooperation that far transcends any competition since it has the only motive – to share, in love, everything that has already been achieved by one in order to achieve even more for the benefit of the whole. Any sport games, any events within which everything might be assessed in money and in other material prizes, and any lotteries, all these things shall lose their meaning. Sport games shall go on so that man might demonstrate the capabilities of his body, a healthy body, for the cooperation among nations, races, states out of love rather than for the prizes and places. rather than to receive a big money for that. You have turned the wrong side out of the original motto by Coubertin “It is important to participate rather than to win,“ and now you are already following your own motto: “To participate to win.“ You have even started counting as to what states and how many gold medals win.

77. The Harm of Modern Sport to Humanity

You are playing down the sport achievements that you have made into a dirty business by traumatizing athletes with stimulating additives and

harmful ideas. And to make the athletes into unthinking men-animals you have set up big preparatory teams – different doctors, psychologists, massagers, managers, drivers, and many other support people so that your man-robot would show the best possible performance and would bring you profit into your own personal pocket. And chemical factories make their own contribution to this dirty business by manufacturing, against the Father‘s will, such products that suppress the brain activity by artificially stimulating the blood and muscle activity within otherwise already exhausted body of this man-robot who does not think about the deeper consequences to himself and even to all humanity.

And you have subdued your undeveloped mind to such functions so that these events would be seen by the greatest possible number of spectators, and you have even invented for the purpose the copyrights to show them for enormous money to all the world by means of one television company only. And by this you do desire to involve even a bigger number of people in the participation of this absurd and man-degenerating performance.

And that starts affecting, to a very high degree, the sub-consciousness of the children who watch these spectacles because they also, gradually, begin to desire this sort of glamour. And as they grow their parents make their own contribution to this end by inciting their children‘s already distorted attitude once they offer their own concepts as to how their children might find a better place in their life.

Therefore, all the currently existing system of any competition is harmful to all the people, starting with the psyche of the children and ending with that of the grown-ups and it is degrading their consciousness to the low vibration level that is destructive to the soul and that is killing their own inner peace and from which it is becoming ever more difficult to rise.

When I lived in the flesh, still being a child, I visited, together with my father, the Greek city of Scythopolis. That was my first big city I have seen. My father was showing me the beauties of the synagogue but I took notice of the youth sport games taking place at that time. And I was asking my father to be taken there to watch them. My father, like all the Jews, looked upon any physical competition of the gentiles with contempt. They consid-

ered that for those who believed in Jahve it was inappropriate to care so undivinely for their physical beauty and compete. And after my steadfast persuasion my father gave in. We went to the amphitheater of Scythopolis where the youth sport games were taking place. And I was thrilled by them so much that already after the games I even offered him to arrange similar sport competition for the youth in Nazareth. I had never seen this sort of competition before because nothing of the kind had ever taken place in Nazareth. And it really appeared to me that our boys would enjoy it very much. However, my father flared up at me so much that he lost all his self-control and started shouting at me: “What liberties do you permit to yourself, you, the ignorant, do you think that our chosen people of Jahve might be seeking after such ungodly and invented by the gentiles and absolutely inappropriate to us and mean sights. I do not want to hear from you a word about the similar games staged in Nazareth.“ I was stunned by this behavior of my father since Joseph was a loving father, and of a calm temper. And here he was flaring up with such thunders on the head of the twelve-year-old boy that I could not recognize him. And I could not support his thoughts.

Therefore, my idea that such competitions that are currently being held are unnecessary and even harmful to humanity by no means match the content of Joseph‘s idea that no games are necessary. Games must go on. They are necessary. Only they need absolutely a different content – they must be staged for a pleasant inter-association rather than competing for prizes, for money. There must be no estrangement after the competition. After some event is completed the athletes must sit down together and share their experiences as to how they participated in the event, what they have achieved and what they have failed to achieve and why, what they can tip each other in order to show a better performance.

And there must not be such a strict separation of the spectators from the athletes. The spectators must be allowed to walk freely and stop wherever they want to listen to the conversations among the athletes. And they might also express their own ideas as to what they enjoyed in the event. The core of any competition must be inter-association. It is not the striving for the goal – a victory – at any cost, even at the cost of degenerating man,

of becoming a robot, but rather the very process that contains in itself both participation in the sport event, and the discussion of it among themselves and together with the spectators that makes the soul more lively than merely a momentary joy to a small group of people.

And the time shall come when the dirty, harmful, and destructive business of sport disappears due to your opened up soul as it shall experience the love of the Father and by no means it shall be able to participate in this immature action that, today, makes up all the sport competition beginning at school and ending at what you call the top level professional sport.

By this competition you are chopping off the branch you are sitting on.

78. The Limitedness of the Present-day Economy

There is even worse in economy since you look upon it only from the vantage-point of a material wellbeing. If a profitable and huge company pays big money in taxes to the state budget you value that company highly, and its workers are happy they can earn more than their other brethren in other companies that are not that big and profitable. But even here you skip from your eyesight the crucial aspect – what is the motive of the company, any company, to strive for the good results of its operation – the well-being to all humanity or a profit to only those who are in control of and who own the company.

It is only the motive that determines the meaning of every action and by it either matching or disregarding the Father‘s will. The Father‘s will is one and changeless – to serve all rather than exclusive and supposedly chosen groups, nations, or states.

It is only after each of you discovers the Father of all within your own self that can be an economic, political, social, or family freedom. It is only then that you begin to experience what it means to strive for the benefit of the whole rather than to strive for meeting your own and very narrow interests.

If you are the owner or the head of an economic institution you are doing everything possible to contribute to the wellbeing of the whole, to the wellbeing of all rather than attempting to satisfy only your own selfish interests at the cost of the wellbeing and welfare of all the others.

Shall you jubilate if you alone, being the head of the family, enjoy the accumulated wellbeing and welfare, have a rich table with different foods on, even that rich you are merely unable to consume all the food and quite much of it you just throw away since the products begin to spoil and smell bad, you have a wonderful home, a nice automobile, and you go in it wherever you desire to, you are leading, according to your understanding, a nice life, and this sort of living you point out to your family other members who cannot come up to the rich table for you had forbidden them to taste your best dishes, you do not allow them to enter the house and live in it, and leave them outside to freeze or wet in the rain, you do not let them in your luxurious car and never take them for a drive together so that they would also enjoy new trips that lure their souls so much. Could you, being a loving father, behave this way with your family members whom you love so much and to whom you also desire the wellbeing and welfare in no way less than to yourself? Would you strive for the wellbeing only to yourself at this cost and would you feel happy while seeing their misery and sorrow within your joy? But the Father of all takes care of all to the same degree, even as you personally, being the owners of the company, take care of your own personal interests. Only the Father is always taking care of the wellbeing of all, without singling out anyone, and He is teaching all and each thru His spirit indwelling the mind of each of you, indwelling your own selves, to behave this way.

Therefore you must open up to the Father with all your soul to feel His love within your own selves and then you shall begin to behave the way He does. It is only then that you shall feel that you will not be able to meet your interests at the expense of your other brethren whom you love and who love you. And it is just then that you shall stop to devote all your business to satisfying your selfish interests; and you shall begin to care for the wellbeing of the whole only rather than striving for a profit at any cost.

You shall cease stealing from the workers employed the wages that belong to them by underpaying them the thousands they have honestly earned and that you have put into your own pocket. That is a theft.

Once someone steals money out of one‘s pocket you call that one a thief right away. But you are even worse than that thief since you are doing it in a very subtle manner claiming that you do care for the standard of living of the others only you cannot pay more to them. Could you accumulate such possessions were you not stealing from them every day?

Your riches have not been earned in a fair way, and the time has come to pay back, to return to your employees and workers who still work, or who already quit working, everything you have stolen from them.

And it is only an opened-up-to-the-Father soul that shall tell your mind as to how to do it, where and how to find the people you have hurt for so long and made them suffer, and at the expense of their suffering you have been building up your own homes, sending your children to study, traveling, purchasing luxurious cars, holding parties. You have been doing all this on the money that has not been earned fairly but stolen; even though you have not been called a thief by anyone. And it is only an opened-up-to-the-Father soul that shall manage to pay this price of a wonderful light and at the same time to experience a relief within itself as well.

Now your soul does not have either an inner peace or a chance to spread out its wings along the path of a fair economic activity. Your mind is silencing it right away once it starts doubting whether or not it is on a fair way, silencing it by another additional oppressing step once you take up some new decision in favor of your own self completely ignoring the needs of others.

A profit-driven economy has become the biggest obstacle to the future economic development of the world.

That is being demonstrated by all the economic structure of the world when companies being unable to survive increase prices on their services, on their products, merge into different transnational amalgamations while no product, no raw material has changed by an iota. Gold, as it has been

gold still is the same gold, diamonds as they have been diamonds still are diamonds, oil, as it has been oil still is oil. It is merely your fear and your actions provoked by this fear have brought you to such a chaos in the world economy that you ceased to understand what is going on within the world economy.

Economists, businessmen, financiers, or politicians do not have the slightest idea what is currently happening in the world economy and politics. They are as a sinking ship, tossed by the huge ocean waves, when nobody can do anything however much the rudder might be turned. No turn of the rudder brings any desired effect – at least some stability in economy or politics, at least any minor clarity that would allow you to plan your actions. Any tension, any conflicts – military, political, economic – raise up still higher waves of the ocean and you feel absolutely helpless while even trying to speak about certain crisis cycles in economy, about its stagnation, about a chance to settle down this situation after you shall win a victory against terrorism that is being provoked by yourselves. No. You shall never calm down these waves by the means you are applying now. You are just increasing the storm. And you do not even begin to ponder why?

You are trying to tackle these very issues at different international forums that by far do not analyze the true causes of an impending and even bigger chaos. You are totally blind not only spiritually but also politically and economically.

You speak about the things you do not have any idea of and your words are meaningless while solving the tasks that you do not comprehend. You do not know the condition of the tasks you are solving. And it is the only one – faith in the Father after having discovered Him within.

79. Spiritual Leaders Are Real yet, so far, Invisible

How many scientific forums have you held to have invited to them those brethren of yours who have already discovered the Father within themselves, and even have been born of the spirit, to be able to explain to you

how to tackle the issues of the world politics, economy, science, education, family? Not a single one. Not a single one forum of this sort has been arranged.

Having dressed in nice clothes you hold expensive reception parties to the participants of such political, economic, religious forums, you spend billions on guarding the bodies of the political leaders, trillions on producing the arms, drugs, alcohol, on the manufacture of gambling machines, and you do not even have an idea that by these very same actions you are swinging the vessel that is already in a disastrous situation in the stormy waves of the ocean.

You do not comprehend it by yourselves without the assistance of those who have a relationship with the Father, with me, you do not want to hear them, do not desire to let them into your forums and into your activity. This is the decision of your own free will.

However, you already know that in the Father‘s creation that your world is also in, and that everyone is operating in, the principle of the cause-action-consequence is based on the only law throughout the Father‘s creation, the law of love.

What happens when a law designed by you is broken? You take certain decisions and the one who has violated the laws, invented by you, experiences some consequences. It is the same with the law of love operating in the Father‘s creation. If you violate it the consequence shall follow inevitably. However it shall not be due to the punishment on the part of the Father but rather due to the operation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence in the creation. You have such sayings: “You are being responded the way you are calling.“ “If you pour out anger you shall reap anger.“ Do you think these sayings are without any reason?

Therefore, if, even due to your ignorance, you break the law of the Father‘s love, do you really think that you shall not reap the consequences for your own unwise actions? Of course, you shall.

And remember, you shall reap these consequences because it is you who are behaving one way or another rather than the Father would be punish-

ing you. The Father is love only. And He never punishes anyone. He only loves. And He loves all in the same manner. He loves you too. And you punish yourselves by your ignorance. And to start eliminating your ignorance begin to invite to your forums those brethren of yours who see much deeper and further than you can even imagine. Without their assistance you shall really sink your vessel of economy, politics, and family.

Give up this type of thinking that is harmful to you that it is only the big states of the world that can influence the world political and economic affairs. Even one man has impact on these affairs once he submits himself to doing the Father‘s will, is born of the spirit, and consecrates his will to doing the will of the Father; nothing speaking of the state of such born-of-the-spirit sons and daughters of the Father.

It is namely a small state that enjoys priorities over the big states for it is only in a small state that is possible to introduce the decisions of men within its economic, political, and family spheres quicker. And while taking part at different world functions and forums such representatives of a small state shall deliver their experiences and ideals, and not only ideas, to the huge countries of the world as well. You must always remember that they shall be doing it in the Father‘s name and in my name. Therefore, their thoughts shall be clear, understandable, and full of vibrations of the Father‘s love. And all the goodwill men shall feel these vibrations and favor these ideals and back up their ideas. And not only at these forums but also within their own states since these ideas shall be delivered by the mass media and even they shall be passed from lips to lips.

Now you have no faith in the Father, and you are praying to me just performing a dead ritual rather than out of heart. Therefore it is difficult for you to understand that my words, I am speaking out to you now, in the reality is that truth that you are going to live in and that you shall also ever more contribute to its manifestation throughout the world. And it shall be namely this way. I cannot operate instead of you. I merely point to the direction of your operating and provide you the teaching that is also being permanently received by my apostle. He also receives the teaching from the Father and he receives it as His ambassador.

This idea surprises you very much and it is hard for you to believe but the reality is such that at the present time I, even as the Father, can give you our teachings this way so that you can hear them. The time shall come when these teachings can be received by each of you. And so far we use such men whom we have prepared, without violating their free will and influencing them from within only by the impulses of the love vibrations.

Therefore you must be certain that at the present times there are also such men on your planet who can receive these teachings by a direct communion with us and even who live these teachings and thus they have already confirmed their certainty by their own experience and do witness all this by their living. Therefore, they are our representatives who can counsel you, help you, and who can ask us as to how to make a better contribution for the benefit of the whole. That is why we need such brethren of yours who are completely devoted to us and who experience love. It is they who help us expand the vast spiritual family of the Father among all men. It is them that you shall know from their unselfish and full of love vibrations and deeds. And you shall begin to ever more trust them, even as I have trusted you once I have been among you in the human flesh two thousand years before.

80. Pass Your Hard Burden over to the Father or to Me

While reading my teachings you shall begin to feel their rightness depending upon the degree of the opening up of your soul. The more your soul is opened up, the more it desires for the Father‘s leading from within, the more shall it comprehend the rightness, certainty, and necessity of my words. And on the contrary, the more it is oppressed, the more it is driven into a dark corner of mind that is dominated by the selfish thoughts the more it shall be irritated by the light, truth, and love offered by my words

Since the absolute majority of men are not born of the spirit, moreover, I shall tell you that those who have been born of the spirit are scarce among over the six billion of you, thus it is but natural that a very hard and

long way is awaiting my teachings and those who shall be carrying the Father‘s love and His light to you until their reach, by knocking on, your pure souls being kept in captivity by your dark mind. But be certain that your souls shall be delivered. Even though you might resist it very persistently still the most powerful force is love and goodness and it overcomes any resistance. There is no barrier that sooner or later would not be conquered by love.

Therefore a blossoming love in your liberated souls shall change all your lives the way they desire it when you sincerely open up to yourselves at the moments of your solitude and sincerity. It is only such souls, elevated for a free flight in their service to the Father and the creation that shall cease seeking a preference for themselves or for their own states and shall take into consideration the interests of the whole world, of all the creation.

Can a man be happy having lost the last source of living while there are the sick at home and there is nothing to pay for their treatment with, when the education costs so much and the source of income has disappeared, when the large family have been already hardly meeting both ends together and now there is nowhere to take the money from altogether, and a threat is impending over the head that the owner of the house shall move the family out for the debts? And all this happened after the company had gone bankrupt. A company‘s bankruptcy is nothing but the consequence of an unjust arrangement of its political-economic life. You are happy about occupying new markets and being able to receive higher profits but you totally neglect the fact that your conquering of the new markets have brought misfortunes to other companies that being unable to withstand the competition with you have gone bankrupt. And they have also had people in, similar to you who have occupied their market. Do you think you are better and more worthy than they are merely because you possess more money and due to this you are considered, erroneously, to be powerful? The Father who is within you is also within each of those whom you have hurt because of your selfish desire to control as big the market as possible, to generate as big the profit as possible that is already big now, because you have been hurting even the workers of your own company by stealing the money from them once you have not paid all the money they

have earned. Therefore due to your greediness, by setting up such conditions that your minor competitors must get ruined and because of this you even strive for more, for expanding your business even in another country you go against the will of God, against the will of the Father who loves you and all the others the same way.

You do not even comprehend this destructive step of yours not only to others but primarily to yourselves. And you do not comprehend it due to your living in the field of the low vibrations, being influenced by the vibrations of evil as if you were walking all the time at night and were afraid to know there is still the other part of the day when the sun shines. You are afraid of the sun light. And out of this fear you are trying to fawn upon the desires of your selfish and animal selves that have no end and that spring up one after another since your environment also lives in exactly similar low vibrations. Therefore you begin to compete among yourselves as to who earns more, who spends more and in what way, who gives a bigger number and more luxurious parties. And all this is nothing but an attempt to run away in the darkness of a night from one‘s own self under the influence of fear. This is a trap set up by yourselves that sooner or later shall exhaust you all the same and you shall experience bitter consequences, even tragic consequences, and some of these poor fugitives are already experiencing them.

With these teachings of mine I am addressing all without singling out any of you, young and old, rich and poor, healthy and sick and say it that irrespective of your position and inner state you can still improve both of them by giving your hard and seeming to you insurmountable hardships to me and remain free from such hard burdens that are now oppressing you. And that you may do by passing your burden over to the Father, or to me, very sincerely. The Father is gladly taking over this burden and for Him it is not difficult but rather pleasant to do it since the Father and I are one in spirit. And I do exactly what the Father does. Therefore, I am urging you to pass your pain and misfortune over to the Father, or to me, immediately rather than putting it off. All that your heart is being oppressed with as if with a stone within I urge you to move onto the shoulders of the Father, or of mine. We are for the purpose to carry the burden of each of you so that

it would be easier for you to enjoy a free flight of your soul in serving all in the Father‘s love and truth.

It is only after you give us your burden that you shall feel lightness in your heart, in your soul. And it is then that you shall be able to give a completely different look upon the environment. You shall realize that you cannot take a bigger payment for the work than you would agree to pay some other worker for doing that same work. At the same time you would also pay as much to somebody else as you would agree to be paid while doing the work instead of that other worker. And that would be your first decision on setting up the heavenly kingdom in the sphere of economy.

81. The most Efficient Economy Is the One Based on the Father

Your motives in all your activity would be changed from selfish into the divine ones for the benefit of the whole. Then rather than expanding your business you will help your brethren in setting up similar enterprises in the places they reside in so that they could do the same what successfully you have been doing.

Then you would not need millions to waste on unnecessary, and even harmful, commercials for you would not be interested at all in fact that it is only the operation of your company that is necessary for others and that they would know about your company only. Your efforts for the benefit of all, your real actions would be based on the Father‘s love for your brethren, and these sincere efforts would be immediately noticed by those who work in your company while the love vibrations being emitted out by your soul would be felt by their opened up souls. Therefore, a firm interrelationship, thru the vibrations of the Father‘s love, would spring up. And the efficiency of work would go up tremendously since the people would be coming to their work as to a large family cooperation in one or another sphere rather than to perform some necessary job for which they would be paid a small money hardly enabling them to meet both ends together, under the pre-

sent conditions of an economic slavery. The work performance of slaves can never be productive; neither is today, the more so that the presence of a spiritual relationship among the workers of that company, between its workers and its leadership, between the leadership of this company and other companies is completely rejected. And such a relationship when everything what is best in each one company is shared to achieve the best possible outcome for the benefit of the whole rather than for the benefit of a separate company would still increase the labor productivity.

The designing and introduction of any equipment, of the new technologies would be achieved in a more efficient and creative way out of love for the Father and for all His creation, that your planet is also a tiny particle of, rather than by being driven by a desire to dominate new markets, to receive new orders, and to appropriate the biggest possible profit for the sake of a small group of people.

Since the profit motive would disappear there would remain no goal to ever increase it in a mad race. The money for living would be in excess therefore the business hours would be cut down until ultimately it would be suffice three-to-four hours of work per day. The rest of the day would be devoted to meeting the spiritual needs as well as to the mutual association, education, family life, and worship of the Father.

Such a path of an economic development would safeguard the current natural resources, forests, the animal and plant life, lakes and rivers. It shall totally change an economic structure for there would be no need for huge and harmful chemical factories that contaminate the environment, air, rivers, and forests, and even the people. The harvests yielded by the soil without chemical fertilizers would abundantly meet the needs of all humanity that, in reality, are not big at all. Today the amount of the produce wasted away far exceeds the amount raised. And the produce raised is not the one that must be grown. People would move out of the cities back to the countryside.

82. The Low Vibrations are Harmful to All

A too big expansion of the cities sets up a multitude of concentrated venues that are dominated by the animal vices and even dooms all the habitation to live in the atmosphere of alienation, fear, and isolation rather than in the environment of the mutual association as the cities ever more install bullet-proof windows, as the number of gambling spots is ever growing so that even special cities for the purpose are built up; this merely enlarges the environment of the low vibrations that do not disappear anywhere. They spread out into the environment and attract similar vibrations from other men, women, and children slaving their own animal ego.

The sort of force structures such as the police and army as well as political parties, parliaments, governments, kings, queens, shamans, astrologists, and all those who are striving for the selfish goals of an individual, or of a group, or of a state make their own impact on spreading these low vibrations. All this is ripping up a concordant and harmonious, interrelated ornament, picture, and model of the soul vibrations being sent by the noble children of God and that are colored with the Father‘s love, and tinged with their own experience.

And each bad thought, however unclear, opaque, and incomprehensible it might be, makes its own contribution to ripping up this concordant and harmonious whole, it still makes its own negative impact on the overall picture of goodness and love. Therefore, you must clearly understand that all your thoughts make an impact on all the others whom you cannot even know at all.

To make it clearer for you, envision you have entered a room full of light and you are enjoying this light, you are enjoying the pictures hanging on its walls and the furniture made so creatively and uniquely, and so marvelously fitting the room. But as you have not yet managed to feel the joy of the sight in full someone, being physically blind, has come up close to a light switcher, installed on the floor level, and stepped on it being unable to see anything around. Moreover, that person had no idea to have stepped on the switcher in particular. And seeing no light this person has not felt it

has disappeared in the room altogether and that no one else can see anything either.

Exactly the same is with a spiritual light. If you, being completely blind spiritually, are permanently knitting such thoughts that are full of anger, bad thoughts, without even realizing you are standing on the switcher of a spiritual light, with such thoughts you are ever more diminishing the diffusion of this light even to those who are on that spiritual path and who are enjoying its beauty. You must realize that your bad inner self is spreading out not only with your thoughts but also with the deeds produced by these thoughts, and the deeds can be quicker felt by a greater number of men. Spiritual vibrations can be felt, consciously, only by those who are more opened up to the higher vibrations. But even those who cannot feel these vibrations consciously still they are felt subconsciously. If two persons stay in one room without talking to each other after some time the one who is more sensitive shall begin to feel within himself some hard feeling, even sickness, without understanding it if the other man in the room has a revengeful and angry character. The vibrations of man‘s thoughts spread out into the environment. And if that man begins to talk his low vibrations shall be expressed thru the vibrations of his word symbols that would be the audio representation of what he thinks, what he desires for, what and in what way, he values. And his words shall be based on elevating his own self while belittling others. That you can test by yourselves.

That is why it is necessary, for each of you, to be born of the spirit so that these low vibrations would not have that impact on you the way they have on those who are not yet born of the spirit. Therefore, being unable to explain the cause of it you call such people who spread out the low vibrations and disrupt a normal field of the energy vibrations of the other people as the energy vampires. The struggle against them is one‘s discovery of the Father within and one‘s replenishing with the Father‘s love vibrations.

Therefore, any activity leading to meeting the selfish interests, either of one person or of a group of persons, rather than to merely satisfying the interests of spreading the Father‘s love for the benefit of the whole is a whimsical activity of an immature and unspiritual child that must be abandoned

if there is a true desire to solve the currently existing problems of humanity.

83. Heart and Mind

What I am revealing you now shall have a big impact on the life of each of you provided that you, each of you, open up to me and to the Father of all with all your heart-soul.

Very often you confuse soul-heart and mind believing that man by having abandoned the leading by his mind and having submitted himself to the leading of his heart, or soul, becomes unreasonable. You start wasting your energy in vain by trying to prove that man‘s mind is the most crucial part of a normal man‘s self, that without his mind he loses the daily and normal manifestation of his personality.

You must distinguish two essential things – the loss of one‘s mind in case of one‘s illness or an extraordinary shock in one‘s life and the substitution of the human mind by a higher leading of one‘s soul-heart. Once you submit yourself to a higher leading than that of your mind of the animal and genetic inheritance then your mind acquires much deeper and sharper qualities that man‘s animal mind is lacking altogether. You become even wiser than before even though you have not read any books on how to develop your mind. Simply, by having opened up to the Father and having established still a closer live relationship with a living Father who already now is indwelling you, each, you, each, open up the receptivity of the higher vibrations of your mind that can take in an ever bigger amount and an ever wiser information out of the deeper layers of sub-consciousness and super-consciousness passed over to you by the top frequency vibrations of the Father‘s spirit, Thought Adjuster. And making use of this information you start to lead a much more peaceful way of living and at the same time you stop rushing so fast in this life race the tempo in which has been up to date dictated to you by your mind of the animal genetic inheritance. You begin to notice many more things around yourselves that your

eyes have failed to notice before since your mind of the animal genetic inheritance has directed its eyesight only to the future, only to the goal, only to the outer desires and dreams having neither time and wish, nor a developed habit to submit itself to the beauty of the present moment and relish its process. How much of beauty could you see if you were only flying by plane all the time? And how much more of diversity you could notice by going in a car or by train. However, if the car is running at a very high speed could you manage to enjoy this beauty for long once your eyes cannot watch it closer since the car has already passed this nearby beauty? And while riding a bike you can even more enjoy the colors and tinges of the manifestation of the beauty around. However, while even riding a bike all the time you shall begin to feel that this speed is also too fast if you desire to feel this beauty with all its shades. Then, it is more appropriate to choose a walking pace and, in addition to relishing the beauty itself, even to feel its rhythm while from time to time making a stop and even getting involved in the creation of this beauty by strengthening and comforting some bewildered traveler on this beauty path whom you have just started a conversation with.

Beauty is not only an image of a landscape passing thru your eyes but also man in this landscape as its indivisible part. Beauty is your personal touch with your personal action in spreading out love and goodness to all but especially to those who do not see this beauty and even do not desire to notice it, so far. And it is when man‘s soul opens up, when man‘s heart begins to speak that the mind of this very same man becomes so sensitive to and noticing a disruption of beauty so that soon he begins to see where his personal efforts are required to mend that disrupted beauty and restore it to its normal state. That would be similar to restoring a nice painted picture with its rubbed off, worn out, and faded colors, or even completely torn off fractions, to the true state of the living beauty picture. If someone has offended anyone, if someone has committed an improper act being led by his ignorant and genetically inherited animal mind disrupting that picture of beauty then a man‘s mind being spiritually awakened and led by his soul-heart and thus being more sensitive and thinking deeper shall find a way to use that episode for the benefit of all, and for the growth of his own

character, if not by interfering directly, depending upon the circumstances, at least by praying for that disrupter and mangler of the living beauty, and sending his own vibrations of the Father‘s love to this person.

And it is such an action of the soul-heart that demonstrates one aspect that is very significant – at that time your mind of the animal genetic inheritance has equaled my mind that I followed once I lived among you two thousand years ago. And by behaving in this manner you are ever more nearing the level of my mind of that time.

I shall tell you even more. If during a sincere prayer, while communing with both the Father and me, you pray for the substitution of your mind of the animal genetic inheritance by the-then mind of mine you are certain to receive this mind. Your soul shall bloom out, your feelings shall reach the level of the spiritual vibrations that shall be incredibly high while your former animal mind of genetic inheritance shall be completely replaced by the-then mind of mine. And that is a real substitution. And you shall behave in the similar situations I have found myself in exactly the way I have behaved. You shall weep, even as I have wept, being a strong and absolutely grown up and sober-minded man, while seeing the malevolence of my brethren, their spiritual darkness, and their total unwillingness to make at least the smallest step towards the Father by opening up their souls rather than their mouths with nice words and exposing their hands to smart and futile rituals. And your souls, the soul of each of you, shall weep seeing such a childish stubbornness and fear. It shall also weep while seeing such a beauty that shall have been created by a nice thought, by a nice and pure action, by a nice and virgin, as that of a baby, vibration that shall have been emitted from some waked up soul.

Bear in mind for certain, all these tears are not an evidence of one‘s either weakness, or one‘s excitement out of sentimentality or anger, they are a process of the purification of one‘s soul-heart mind. And the deeper and wider this soul purification goes on the more the soul is blooming out and turning ever more sensitive to beauty and its disruption. And it shall react to it with the tears of purification.

However, while acting it shall always be wiser and foreseeing, noticing the far reaching consequences of its own action even throughout the creation rather than merely within an isolated episode that it is operating resolutely in.

For those of you who have not yet experienced it, or who have already encountered such an experience and may be have even been scared and confused whether their mind has not gone astray for they do not know what is happening to them I firmly claiming to you: Rejoice in these tears of mine that are purifying your soul. It is namely they that enable you to set up a relationship with the Father as firm as flint while by its content as soft as beeswax. Your soul becomes sensitive within and also resolute and bold while acting without. And all the time it remains wise for it is taking in wisdom from the Father, and the mind of the animal genetic inheritance is ever more being replacing by the living and spiritual mind of mine.

84. A Real Replacement of Your Mind by that of Mine

The assertion once your mind rather than helping you is impeding you change it by mine is true and corresponds to the reality. It is your animal mind that you can replace by a spiritual mind that I have also followed making all the decisions when I lived among you.

Whenever some problem, some essential issue, appeared I would necessarily address the Father and would ask Him for counseling. And He would give me it thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster that indwelt my mind of the animal genetic inheritance which I had received throughout all the line of the Joseph and Mary ancestry inheritance; not only of their parents and the parents of their parents but along all the lineage back to the very first parent persons of their ancestry.

However strange it might seem, my reincarnation in the human flesh has also embodied this whole genetic intellectual legacy and all its spiritual potential of the Creator Son, the Son of God the Father, one of the two Creators of the Universe, together with the Universe Mother Spirit. And in

relation to me you must understand that I have possessed exactly the same mind-intellect qualities of the animal genetic inheritance that possesses each child, born on your planet, or on any other planet of my universe. It means that all your animal genetic legacy is also passed over to you not only from your parents or grandparents but all along the genetic inheritance lineage of the ancestry that in a similar way goes two thousand years back to the times of my presence in the human flesh and then exactly in this very manner goes further ever back to the past as the lineage of the genetic intellectual inheritance of Mary and Joseph has gone to their very first human parents.

Meanwhile my Thought Adjuster has been revealing ever bigger layers of my spiritual potentials that I have possessed as the child of the Universal Father and the Eternal Son, of my Parents, as a Creator Son possessing a free will. Your spiritual potential, a spiritual potential of each of you, is bestowed upon you, each, by the Universal Father as the gift of the personality with all its potential and a free will.

Therefore, those of you whose genetic inheritance might seem very poor since the intellectual achievements of their parents or grandparents on this world have been weak should not get upset because you do not know absolutely nothing about the activity of your early ancestors on this world in the-then generation and in that century. And to be able to make the right conclusions you have to know all the information back to your very first ancestors.

Thus, your genetic research as well as any historic information on the genealogical tree is no more but the investigation of a poppy-seed-sized area and history of one leaf of that very tree. That is why your conclusions, however you would desire it, do not correspond to the true value either in genetics or in the research of the genealogical tree. It is similar to investigating a lava erupted from just under the very crust of the earth, and that already almost cooled down, and making an attempt to establish the qualities of the nucleus of the earth.

To apply such conclusions, to make any generalizations, in relation to the human life is even more erroneous.

Therefore, you must know it, and ever more to rely on it in your life, that any genetic inheritance, passed over thru generations, to a sincere soul, who desires love and truth, is not an obstacle to surpass one‘s own poor genetic inheritance by its spiritual relationship with the Father, and by this reveal more of the potential of a spiritual personality. None of you have any insurmountable obstacles to make your personality potential real, actual, assimilated, and manifesting in your daily life.

And those of you who find it still difficult to directly commune with the Father because you have not been taught this either within the family, in church, or at school may address me. It does not matter to whom of us, the Father or me, you shall address for I know how to meet all your petitions even the way the Father knows it. Thus, you may, while communing with me, gradually ever more trust both me and the Father for while communing with me, communing sincerely, you shall ever more replace your mind of the animal legacy by my mind, and ever more shall you begin to lean upon the Father, even as I have started ever more leaning upon the Father as I have been in the human flesh as Jesus of Nazareth.

85. My Childhood Was not Perfect

My trust in the Father and leaning upon the Father did not come to me at once. That was a long and tedious path to my mind of the animal genetic inheritance. All the time it did not trust many things, like your mind does, doubted about many things, it did not comprehend many things, and all the time it was questioning and searching.

And you must not be scared for not knowing a lot; question, and search. Your animal ego does not allow you to ask what you do not know. Ask without any fear for there is no man on the world who would know everything. In that case all the creation would fall to pieces since growing would lose its meaning. And growth is possible when one can know and experience ever more and share that knowledge and experience with those who are in

search of this and who desire to experience it. Therefore, do not stifle your ego with the fetters of fear but boldly question and investigate.

It is you who are now these real scientists-researchers walking on the untrodden path while asking yourselves questions and searching answers to them, getting acquainted with the achievements of others and applying them in your own research. Do not be afraid to investigate both your lives and yourselves. The more you investigate the more you experience.

And by no means be afraid of mistakes. There is no one infallible. Even those who claim that I have lived my life without erring are wrong in claiming this. I was not a robot or a machine programed beforehand. I had also emotions and outbursts of irritation. Only you do not know it because you have not read the narratives of my life anywhere.

Had I been different than all the other children I would not have been understood by my friends. I could not single out of the others. I was a restless child. I also enjoyed running around and climbing up the mountains like the other children. Thus my mother would worry that no accident would happen with me. Being totally absorbed in playing with my friends like the other children I would not come home in time and would be scolded by my parents for coming home late, but I was looking upon this scolding, like all my friends were doing, as an inevitable means on the part the parents in their children‘s up-bringing. I got into a habit of communing with the Father since my early age because I noticed that neither my friends, nor my parents, nor my teachers could explain to me about God anything clearly for those scriptures that the Jews were adoring so much seemed to me to be untrue and lacking such answers that would satisfy me. Therefore, my association with the Father, my conversations with the Father as I used to call them, soothed me. Had I been supplied with the more profound answers by my parents, or my friends, or my teachers, may be I would have searched them less from the Father, may be I would have caused even more trouble to my parents, friends, and teachers.

But nevertheless my inquisitiveness and restlessness were causing plenty of problems to many. I was not a bully. However, I never avoided conflicts to defend somebody else or myself. That is true I never provoked

them neither did I react to them right away. However, many a time I came home after the clashes with children full of anger that they had been so silly as to resort to fist fighting at once. I did not like it at all but I never gave anyone a chance to call me a coward. I even treated the children who were older the way I dealt with my contemporaries. Therefore, I was flogged by them many a time. But you must understand one essential thing that Nazareth was a small city where everyone knew each other and therefore there could be no such severe conflicts that would produce very painful consequences that are produced by the contemporary conflicts even among the teenagers. At that time man‘s strong fear of the punishment of God made him, from his very young days, keep in mind this attitude of God to any misdeed.

Life in Nazareth had more freedom than that in the villages and cities of Judea. Therefore, there was more fist fighting among the teenagers here than in Judea. Galilee had a poor reputation among the Judea Pharisees and rabbis. Therefore, according to their understanding, apart from just problems nothing good might come out of Galilee that would please God Jahve. Thus, our childish clashes were absolutely possible since our education was not that strict as it was among the Jews of Judea.

In your narratives or writings when you present me as the one who was only good and only the embodiment of God‘s love you portray me merely from outside. You do not say anything about my inner feelings and sufferings which none of you could have ever either known or understood. These are known only to me and my Father. And no one else instead of me can reflect the definite episodes of my life. Meanwhile, not all of them have been only the outbursts of the Father‘s love in my life. But the relationship with the Father, ever deeper attracting me from within, ever more enabling me to experience a real impact, allowed me to feel that there was something certain in it and that I was missing this certainty in my relationship with my parents and friends. Therefore, I was ever more leaning upon this relationship within me. It was this relationship that kept me away from such faulty actions that were common at that time among the young Jewish men as wine drinking and entertainment with women.

However, I was seeking this relationship not only by my own efforts but also by an incomprehensible-to-me attraction from within. It was really pleasant to feel that peace and bliss within my own self. And this pleasant attraction let me experience that in this relationship there was something much deeper than my human mind could comprehend and explain it to others. Therefore, I had to keep all this within me. To keep it within me since I could not explain it even to myself what was transpiring within my own self, in my mind that even I was afraid to reveal to others.

This state of mine provided me both a pleasure from within that I knew some secret and it worried my mind since I did not know what it was. But all the same my inquisitive mind, that mind of the animal legacy, was searching for answers as to what was the source of that pleasant feeling and inner peace so that I was less disturbed and irritated by even the silly actions of my contemporaries, by their attacks as I began to ever less react to the remarks fired by them that I was ever more turning into a dreamer-philosopher.

86. The Energy Vibrations Pass Information thru Consciousness and Sub-consciousness

When you are searching for answers within your own selves do not think that you receive them by merely inventing them by yourselves. What you are taking in from the books read earlier, narratives heard earlier, or from any other information sources that have already been forgotten by you long before and that very information has also sunk deep down into your sub-consciousness that deep that you do not remember it any more that you have possessed that information all this even provides you the so called phenomenon of de javu, as if you have already been in that place, as if it has already happened to you. And many of you make an attempt to present it as an evidence of the existence of one‘s other and former lives, what you call as reincarnation. This is but a play of your sub-consciousness and that is sometimes being felt by your brain center, as the emitted subconscious signals are being felt as the information vibrations on the level of

your consciousness. You already know that vibrations have their own corresponding energy information. It is due to the energy vibrations only that you are able to perceive, think, and communicate among yourselves. Only erroneously you believe that you communicate in words or other symbols that are seen or heard.

You perfectly well know that dolphins do not have their own language that might be expressed in words but you rightly take them for clever mammals for they manage to communicate among themselves by means of vibrations. They can communicate even with man. Therefore, all the vibrations that are emitted from your sub-consciousness and reach your consciousness are also supplying you with information that you, without knowing its origin, begin to attribute to some memories from your past lives or to the places you have not seen before and yet at that time they seem to you as if they were familiar to you. It is at that time that from your subconsciousness you are receiving a great multitude of subconscious vibrations the origin of which is not known to and perceived by you at all, you are focusing all your attention, in your consciousness, to the present moment tinged with an idea that this moment has already been experienced some time before. One aspect of the subconscious information has been recorded as a word spoken out by somebody even in your childhood, another aspect has been recorded by means of a thought while reading some book, still another aspect has been recorded while listening to the news on the radio, one more aspect has been recorded while talking to your child, and one more aspect has set in without even being conceived by you that you have passed thru a very similar place without even knowing that you have passed thru that very similar locality many years prior to this moment, and absolutely in a different place, maybe even in a different country, another aspect unrecorded by your consciousness has been provoked in a dream, and these aspects, many a thousand of them, scores of thousands, hundreds of thousands of them have settled down in your sub-consciousness that taken separately one by one would tell you nothing, neither they would supply any information to your consciousness since they have not been recorded on the consciousness level, they have not been comprehended, they have not been real yet they have been as the subconscious vi-

brations that have emerged as a separate image but perceived on your consciousness level merely as if it has been in your personal experience.

It only shows that your sub-consciousness is an enormous repository of the energy information vibrations that have not been recorded on the level of your consciousness and which you may turn from disorderly and chaotic into a very useful source of information to your own consciousness provided that you would learn to adequately raise these subconscious energy-information vibrations to the level of the information vibrations of your consciousness that your conscious mind is operating on. At the present time your mind is idling, therefore, you are taking out of your sub-consciousness absolutely nothing unless, under certain circumstances, it is throwing out these very energy vibrations to your consciousness.

However, even then they remain to you as puzzling and inexplicable. That is related to such phenomena as spiritism, sorcery, astrological telling fortunes when the subconscious information vibrations by some people are turned into such vibrations that are conceived by their consciousness but that have nothing in common with the true reality. This is man‘s subconscious vibrations being presented as his desires that sometimes might by chance coincide with the real developments. However, by no means it is the information that might be arranged the way the vibrations of the consciousness of a son or daughter of God who has faith in God and knows the creation is capable of arranging.

Therefore, you must strictly dissociate yourselves from such self-deceiving phenomena as astrology, sorcery, and spiritism. They are no different from the drug addiction when man‘s brain is in need of such energy information vibrations that are caused by the drug energy information vibrations on the subconscious level. That is why man sees hallucinations, feels elevation, and desires this relaxation ever again. However, the addiction to these energy vibrations that are of the lowest level that even the lowest vibrations of the conscious level cause to this mortal mind a sensation of fear, a physical pain if for some time the mortal remains on this conscious level without getting back to the level of the narcotized low subconscious vibrations. Therefore, a drug-addict requires artificial means to be

able again to submerge down to the subconscious and completely unreal level on which he feels an impact of the low energy information vibrations on his brain center. That is why one is trying, at any cost, to experience again those vibrations that would match the subconscious vibrations of that person‘s brain center that are provoked by the low energy information vibrations present in the narcotic substances.

The only way out of this disastrous will-paralyzing addiction is not the different psychological and medical treatment methods proposed by you but rather a sincere substitution of the low vibrations of such a person who is controlled by the subconscious low vibrations by the higher and brighter vibrations thru setting up a live relationship with the Father. And then such a person who has found himself in the slavery of the narcotizing substances, irrespective of the fact whether he is big or little, young or old, is always liberated. The Father has not created this world, and man, to torment him in the course of his experiences of his many lives or thru his experience of the only material life. And if, due to his ignorance or due to some other circumstances beyond man‘s control, he has found himself in the captivity of the low energy information vibrations of the narcotic substances his liberation lies only in his faith in the Father and in the experience of the highest, purest, and strongest energy information vibrations of His love within.

87. Assistance by Prayer Is the most Effective

Being aware of that you can help each other not only to protect someone from falling into such a dependence on the low vibrations – drugs, alcohol, tobacco, telling fortunes by cards, astrological horoscopes, gambling – but even those who have already fallen into it. Those you know, or even your own family members. Even that you shall sincerely send them the love vibrations, in your sincere prayer, shall also have an impact on their delivery. But the most powerful liberating influence is when you are praying together with that person. Always keep in mind that the prayer effect equals the squared number of the praying people. And if at the same time they are

joined by the friends, colleagues of the members of that family the effect shall increase still more. Even though the prayer duration shall be exactly the same as it would be while one mortal would be praying. Just ponder what a powerful force of the love vibrations shall be directed to the one who is in such a hard condition – from the point of view of his body and, what is still more awful, his soul. It is the most difficult moment in every mortal‘s life when even his potentially immortal soul finds itself in such a danger that it might not deliver itself from the material fetters and might not have a chance to progress to the Father on a higher level – in the form of a delivered soul.

It is namely for being able to help these brethren of yours that you need faith and the discovery of the Father within your own selves. It is only in this case that you shall have courage to provide such an effective assistance that is not being offered by any organization instituted by man. You must become yourselves conduits of the Father‘s love to be able to send His love vibrations to your poor brother or sister in spirit. Moreover, by behaving this way you, all of you taking part in this salvation of a soul, do also grow in your soul, mature in the Father‘s knowledge that confirms to you, again, that the Father‘s love is almighty once you see your brother or sister in spirit delivered from the drugs. This experience shall provide you still a bigger trust in the Father. And at the same time your desire will increase to submit yourselves to the leading of this loving Father and to lean only upon the Father who never pushes away and never sends any hard trials to your physical body or your soul. He sends you only love and nothing else but love. However, it is by declining the love vibrations being sent by Him, and that are already within you so that all you need to do is merely to discover them within yourselves, that you torment yourselves and cause a big suffering to others, even to all humanity, and to all the creation.

Therefore while striding in the vibrations of the Father‘s love within your own selves you are the conquerors. However, you are not the sort of the conquerors who are happy about being the first but rather you are happy that there is such a loving and living Father who liberates from the sin, and who takes into His love embrace, all, and each separately, and fondles all, and each, in the same way as if that one were the only child of His

in all the creation; even that one who is in the captivity of the drugs or alcohol, crime or sins. He is all the same urging that one to step out of this pit and stride to love and light. And it is only after having felt this vibration of love within his own self that man begins to stand up and progress, being led by this very love, to the light and to an ever stronger rain of the love vibrations until his soul begins to bloom out due to this living water that is being ceaselessly poured down until it turns into a lake, and it is still pouring down so that the lake is ever increasing while its banks are getting apart ever wider and its depth is getting ever deeper till it makes the whole ocean that a delivered and loved soul is being bathed and drowned in.

And you, each, can become a funnel of that rain to the souls of your brethren who have fallen into the drug captivity. That is the only way to liberate those suffering from that pain and slavery.

In a very similar situation are also those who due to their greediness and because of a big influence of their own selfish ego produce and spread the drugs. And you must also pray for them with love and out of heart and in a similar way send them a living water of the love rain.

You are disgusted by their actions that bring misfortunes and destruction to all humanity yet you must love these even bigger slaves and unfortunate people that are in the captivity of the lowest vibrations of their own ego. They do not understand that by these actions they are, first of all, ruining themselves. And they do not understand this because they are the poor people since no one has shown and demonstrated this love and light to them while they have been growing up as they have been the most receptive to the vibrations of goodness and love. At that time no one has filled them up with this living water of the Father‘s love. The Father has then been pouring His love down upon them even as He is doing it now, but neither then there has been nor there is now by them any living, and seen to them, funnel of that love that you have turned into one. Thus they have been deprived of love and light. Therefore they cannot behave the way you behave as you are full of love and light. Nevertheless, they are your brethren. And they are also indwelt by the spirit of the Father, even as you are. Therefore you must love them even as those whom they hurt due to their

own darkness and ignorance and comfort them because by their behavior they hurt themselves and annihilate their souls.

88. Those Who Nailed Me down on the Cross Were Innocent

While I was being nailed on the cross as man among men I could have liberated myself as a spirit, as the Creator and Ruler of the Universe, with all my power and might, but my love for both the Father and you, and those who were nailing me, did not allow me to behave in some other way but in showing to all that with the Father‘s love it was possible to endure any pain of the physical body and any derision to the soul and by this remain in that very love and truth of the Father without accusing anyone, without denouncing anyone, without judging anyone, while merely loving, loving, and loving all equally, absolutely all; even those who were hammering with the real material tools and nails a live body of man. And sincerely pray to the Father that He would forgive them, those lost and bewildered children of His, for their deeds since they were doing them because of their ignorance, because of their darkness.

And a much bigger sin is committed by those who sit in the high religious posts, who sit in political posts, and who merely in words, in very resounding words trumpet about me, about the Father, about a struggle against the drugs, about morals, about goodness, about justice, about love, about beauty but without moving a finger themselves to turn their souls towards the values their lips pronounce and by their living example to witness that very path as to how to create all these values so that all might joyfully relish them.

That is why two thousand years ago I blamed the Pharisees and rabbis that they pretended to know as to how to assist man to live up to their God while they did not live according to their own teachings themselves.

Thus, by what name must be called a teacher who teaches what he does not live up to himself? How could people follow such a teacher as the

teacher himself does not walk on the path of his own teaching? Who is to be blamed for this, the one who teaches or the one who is being taught this way but who does not know how to follow the teaching for he does not see an example of the teacher? Can a teacher have sincere and honest disciples if the teacher himself is deceiving his disciples by telling them one thing while himself doing another thing?

It was because of this that I was overthrowing the tables of the money-changers in the synagogue and having taken a whip walked the animals out of the Father‘s home since the temple was contaminated with dishonest rituals and mean actions that only caused suffering to the human soul and oppressed his body with an unbearable monetary burden that was demanded by the rabbis – to pay in sacrificing animals and in monetary fees so that due to these rituals it would not be possible to reach out to the Father‘s heart. It was because of this that I was accusing the rabbis and Pharisees that they cared for their outer shining completely ignoring their own inner selves. The clothes were smart and the rituals were pompous while man‘s soul was suffering from injustice and oppression that were namely caused by the yoke of these very dead rituals. Therefore, I was pleading the Father that He would forgive those who were nailing me on the cross for they really did not know what they were doing or else, by all means, they would not have nailed me.

But the rabbis and Pharisees did resort to the plan of my destruction on purpose. They were doing it while thoroughly considering it and choosing different solutions, and once some of their solutions failed they did embrace another one, but each new decision did confirm the previous, and unsuccessful, one. They did know what they were doing. Therefore their fault is their sin.

89. Whose Darkness Is Today?

The same is happening in your modern times. And now among you there are many rabbis and Pharisees who do evil being aware of doing it by

not allowing man to stretch out under a heavy burden of taxation, under the oppression of dead rituals and dogmas even though their shining outer world testifies to the fact they do not shoulder this very same burden themselves together with those whom they are addressing their nice words to. By their double life between the words spoken out aloud about my and the Father‘s love and truth and the example of their real daily life they erect an enormous dead abyss that separates them not only from all of you but also from me and the Father who is also within each of them. Only they do not discover the Father and due to that they behave this way.

This is the sort of the modern rabbis and Pharisees who are also your religious and political leaders, the owners and heads of the newspaper and television companies who present to you the strings of nice words but they do not live these same words by themselves. Therefore they have a multitude of barriers and guards so that they could not be approached by you whom they teach every day. And they teach you because they desire to be influential and powerful to have something to be happy about in the presence of the others, and most of all within their own selves, rather than because they have felt the Father‘s love within themselves or have opened up to me. And the arena where they are supposed to discover the Father, where they are supposed to feel the vibrations of the Father‘s love they give up for their own inner selves, for the low vibrations of their ego, for their fake selves to dominate their true selves bestowed by the Father. Therefore, their true selves cannot in any way experience a living water of the Father‘s love, their souls are thirsty for this very same living water that your souls drink yet they do not allow their own souls to get refreshed by the water of the Father‘s love that is already within their own selves.

And their actions are interrelated. Politicians make such decisions that are in favor of merely small groups of men. And the laws that all must abide by are not valid to these groups for there is no such a force within the state to make them adhere to these laws. When there is a struggle between the ego of one‘s own self and the ego of the divine self the struggle is won by the lower ego if there is no sincere relationship with the Father, if, primarily, there is no striving for the enlightenment of one‘s own self, if there is no desire to become similar to the Father. Then the upper hand is always

being taken by the lower and material animal mind that shall always dictate such decisions that by all means possible shall fawn upon the other self-deceiving and fake selves controlled by the similar low vibrations. And they shall attract one another by the similar low vibrations. Then they get united and grouped and begin to think as to how they might satisfy their interests irrespective of the cost for the others

The interests of politicians are to seek favorable conditions for their political parties to achieve the power and the interests of the owners of newspapers are to have their own influence as well as to satisfy their interests by means of generating profits at that. Therefore the low vibrations of their consciousness emanate only this sort of energy that their minds can make the decisions that are useful to their own ego only. A compromise is possible only up to a certain limit that their mind is capable of perceiving. But, once this limit is reached, then either a split is taking place or any methods are being resorted to that the arisen danger to meeting their interests be eliminated. It was namely because of this that the Pharisees crucified me since I was posing that greatest danger to meeting the interests of their own ego.

And in modern times any bright idea, any spiritual manifestation does not find any, even the smallest path to either the newspaper pages, radio, television, government, or any other institution controled by money and power if this light and spirit manifestation might pose some threat to meeting their selfish interests, both personal and group interests. And your press, television, and radio do not teach you in what way to find love and light within, how to discover the Father in your own selves to be able to experience that you are one and divine family, that your suffering and pain shall end only after the owners and leaders of the press, radio, and television companies, politicians, and religionists shall discover the Father within themselves.

That shall not happen at the same time. But be certain it shall happen all the same. And it shall happen much sooner than the majority of you think of. And this teaching of mine is also meant to expand your views on the environment, on yourselves and by this to make its own contribution

to your decision, each of yours, on discovering the Father within irrespective of what you are now: a politician, a priest, a teacher, a journalist, a businessman, an athlete, a father, a mother, a son, a daughter, young, old, healthy, or sick therefore all this teaching is meant for the purpose that the Father‘s love and light would ever more draw the curtain of darkness that at the present time does not allow for the soul to see the Father‘s light.

90. The Double-dealing of Modern Pharisees

Modern Pharisees behave in the same refined manner like they were behaving in the times of my living in the flesh. They are trying to look before men as very noble, even nobler than the-then Pharisees. Therefore, they shoulder even a bigger responsibility for their own double-dealing. They even speak about the protection of the human rights, they even set up different organizations, commissions, and services to ensure them but they absolutely ignore and impudently violate them by themselves if only they notice that these violations are useful to meeting their own selfish interests. They even resort to the actions of violence, to the actions of war against other unarmed or poorly armed states. They boldly sacrifice the lives of others to merely meet their selfish strivings at any cost, even at the cost of the lives of others. And this is especially characteristic of the present time politicians and the owners of the television and radio companies.

Can there be anything more cynical and cruel as to watch a war on television? A war that is provoked on purpose and being shown to all the world that it would watch it and tremble without even giving a thought that the children of God are being killed. The children of the same Father, of the Father who loves them and who has sent me to you two thousand years before to demonstrate to you in the language you understand and by the life you comprehend as to how you must live by loving each other.

And what is being done by your present–day politicians-Pharisees and religious leaders-Pharisees? What do all those of you do while tacitly agree that your brethren merely because their religious beliefs are different, that

they live in the places of the world rich in oil, be put them under your influence? And in what manner: under the camouflage slogans of a struggle against terrorism, for the insurance of the human rights, and protection of democracy. That is the most cruel fight of the lowest vibrations of the human ego against the higher consciousness of one‘s own self. And so far this fight is being unconditionally won by the low-animal selves of your present-day Pharisees. And you are also being led to destruction; to that very same destruction that the Pharisees of my times have been leading to by their actions.

You do not even give it a thought that in this manner, tacitly, watching the annihilation of your brethren in an unjust war you even more suppress the blooming out of your soul and its reigning over your animal and aggressive self, over that self that is so insensitive to love and truth that even you stand on the edge of a blade without even understanding that you have been hypnotized by the speeches and actions of your present-day politicians-Pharisees, by the blank prayers of your present-day rabbis-priests-Pharisees that are nothing else but misleading you dead rituals that you agree to take part in of your free will to annihilate your own souls.

As long as there shall not appear a single one among you who shall openly and loudly begin to speak out that you must come back to your senses and turn to the Father within your own selves, that you must not remain turned away from Him while clinging merely to the dead rituals and believing in the dead truths that long you are dangerous to yourselves. And this is just because of the fact that you have not discovered the Father within your own selves, that you do not know me either even though your lips keep repeating my name while your hearts do not feel a living spiritual bond with me. And it is because of this that you treat your brethren so cruelly and unjustly who are also submerged in the dead rituals and dogmas and due to this they also make the wrong and suicidal decisions. However, their wrong decisions do not grant you any other right but to pray for them, to love and comfort them.

But that does not correspond to the definite actions designed by your political leaders-Pharisees to satisfy their own selfish interests. You must lis-

ten to the voice of your soul whether it is happy or sad once it sees such actions on your world that is as tiny as a poppy seed. You do not even perceive as to how much your world is fragile, how it is easy to break the law of love, of the Father‘s love, meanwhile the principle of the cause-action-consequence is valid all the time. Do not hurt yourselves. Stop supporting such actions that make your soul weep and feel sad. And boldly submit yourselves to the leading of the Father from within however painful might be the consequences to your body and do not run a risk of the survival of your soul after the death of your body. Nobody, absolutely nobody can make you behave against the will of the Father‘s love. Remember, that the Father loves all, even those who are hated by your politicians-Pharisees who impose their decisions, and the vibrations of their consciousness, their animal consciousness, upon you, and you do not have any foundation that would not move under your feet so that you might, while standing firmly on it, submerge their low vibrations into your high vibrations of the Father‘s love directed to their souls so that they would open up.

91. Send the Vibrations of Love to the Present-day Pharisees by Your Sincere Common Prayer

I, whom you know as Jesus Christ, address all of you, assemble together to the collective prayer, open up to the Father, open up to me, in your souls, and in this state of openness you shall begin to feel the vibrations of the Father‘s love even the way I was feeling them while being among you in the flesh. During these prayer services send these united vibrations of the Father‘s love to your politicians-Pharisees, to the owners and heads of the television companies, of the newspaper companies, and of any other companies that by their actions promote war and violence, that under the camouflage of nice words and exercising their enormous influence on sending the low vibrations of their consciousness, animal consciousness, unawakened consciousness, by means of the decisions made by them, thru the actions performed by the soldiers and officers of the armies, thru the television and radio program broadcasting, thru the newspaper articles, thru the

information reports are over flooding your world with the low vibrations that start choking and strangling any chance for your soul to spread the love vibrations.

Therefore, by means of these common prayer services pray for the awakening of the consciousness of all, also pray for the awakening of the consciousness even of those whom your political Pharisees call as terrorists. They are not the terrorists the way they are being looked upon by your political leaders who are also imposing such descriptions upon you so that you, while absolutely unthinking, begin to look upon them as terrorists as well. They are the sons of the Father like you are, like all the others are. Just the decisions made by your politicians-Pharisees to meet their own selfish interests and the very actions to implement these interests have driven them into a dead-end, have trapped them in the corner. And they started defending themselves.

However, for their defense they have a much more solid ground than you have. They have their own righteousness – their morals and understanding of God – they are being taught very intensively since their very young age. Thus, their concept of both God and their own righteousness is based on much higher values than your selfish interests that are being imposed upon you by your politicians-Pharisees. Therefore, this fight shall be unbearable to you, your mind shall be exhausted, and you shall lose it for certain as it is not upheld by your soul growing within your own self. The soul has nothing but a desire to spread the Father‘s love being replenished with it to capacity, yet it cannot do it because your human mind that is already all the same unwilling to renounce a material wealth to please its animal self has been even more oppressed by the new fears of your political leaders in relation to terrorism and the new obligations to implement the concepts of the righteousness you misinterpret. Therefore, this very same soul that might give you wise solutions which way to behave in order gradually to clear out all this mess, that it would really see the path of the Father‘s love I have shown, now it is altogether suppressed and your dark and animal mind cannot hear its desires and crying.

92. My Warning to You

I, whom you know as Jesus Christ, address you by these teachings to warn you, each of you, who have not yet known these things up to date. You can violate this disrupted field of the love vibrations, of the Father‘s vibrations, even more and envelop everything with the low vibrations of the selfish strivings of your animal ego that much that this planet, all its people, might encounter an enormous pain and suffering. And you must not consider it, even in the least corner of your soul-heart, as being the punishment or revenge of God.

The Father is only love and nothing else what concerns His vibrations being sent to you. All of you, and each one separately, receive from Him only the love vibrations. And if this ocean of the Father‘s love vibrations, in some places, takes on a black color yet all the ocean does not in the least loses its blinding and glittering whiteness and purity of the whole. However, for those who are in that dark spot, that all the same remains within the ocean of the Father‘s love, it is ever more difficult to discern and feel the Father‘s love and light, and the darkness around is getting ever thicker. And actions within that darkness are getting ever more aggressive and cruel. And all the environment begins to vibrate such strong and low vibrations so that many might believe that the end of the world has come. These vibrations cause a still bigger suffering and pain, still many more mortals die because of violence and even within this dark spot of the ocean of the Father‘s love they form up such an environment that is being built up in a still-and-standing-water reservoir that is not cleaned and receives no additional water from another source. Then this water turns green, gets covered with water weeds, begins to stink as the plants do not receive oxygen and start to decay, spread gas that produces such an unpleasant smell, and this environment is a very favorable soil for bacteria to appear and multiply.

And your black spot, within the blinding purity and whiteness of the Father‘s ocean, also produces a very favorable environment for new viruses to appear and multiply. And they shall also penetrate into your physical

bodies enveloped by the low vibrations of consciousness and shall start multiplying there. And you shall begin to experience, by yourselves, that you already do not care any more for any terrorism, for any strivings to ensure democracy all over the world that have seemed to you so important since everywhere around shall dominate an ever growing and deepening chaos that shall embrace all the planet as pandemic. And you shall not have any means to eliminate it because all of you shall be overwhelmed with anxiety and fear because the death of the physical body shall be not somewhere in a far off country, stricken by the so-called war against terrorism provoked by you, but it shall rave everywhere around you. It shall have invaded your own home, it shall have also embraced all your country. Not a far off country but your own country in particular, as it shall have embraced a neighboring country, all the neighboring countries; all the countries without any limit. You shall not know where all this has come from and therefore you shall not comprehend as to how to find the very source of it to eliminate it. And that shall produce even a bigger anxiety and fear to you, even a panic to some of you, so that suicides shall become an obvious fact since men shall not be able to bear that invisible hand that so pandemically shall be taking away the lives of the people who are dear to you and whom you love; even the lives of the children. Then, really, you shall not care for fighting the world terrorism any more for you shall be in the captivity of your own terrorism that you have invented by yourselves. You shall become the victim of the terrorism caused by your own selves governed by the low instincts and therefore leading only a selfish life. But that shall have been done by your own mind, by your poor and undeveloped mind, by your long-term actions.

Even prior to my appearance in the flesh the Jews had been killing prophets who had brought a bigger light to them but their low and animal ego by no means had desired to submit itself to the control of their real self governed by the higher vibrations of the Father‘s love and they had been accusing God of sending them a punishment and suffering so were you unwilling to see my bigger light and feel the vibrations of the Father‘s love, and you killed me, and later on, even under the cover of my name, you were killing your brethren who had different beliefs and presenting it as

the chastisement of God and His desire to convert them into your belief so now I am presenting to you once again, for the last time, a chance to hear a bigger thought, to see a bigger light, to feel the vibrations of the Father‘s love, to discover the Father within, so that subsequently nobody would entertain a desire even to think that no one has told them this, no one has warned them that they have been erring, that no one has prevented these developments that at the moment are causing so much suffering to the body and pain to the soul.

I am passing this teaching to you thru my apostle so that you would know what to do, that you would not be at a loss during the hard moment as there shall be so much pain and fear, panic and depression around. But all this shall have been created by your current unwillingness to discover the Father within. And even under these difficult conditions to both your body and soul exactly the same path shall be valid as to how to find an exit out of this chaos – the discovering of the Father within one‘s self. And exactly this very same principle of the cause-action-consequence shall be operating unswervingly all the time. Even during these critical moments each of you having discovered the Father within and having established a live relationship with Him shall know what to do. And those of you who, having seen this unfavorable environment, shall seek sincerely a way out shall be given the teaching by those brethren who shall have received, and shall be receiving, this teaching from the Father, from me, form other spiritual teachers so that they would be the spiritual teachers themselves to those sincerely desiring love and light. Even as these teachings are being received by my current apostle and the Father‘s ambassador.

Then this spiritual bond shall be valued in a totally different manner than it is valued now when my apostle is being jeered at and ridiculed, when he is being taunted even as I have been taunted when I have walked among you, only in the-then generation. And now he is being insulted and he is not allowed to carry the Father‘s love and living word the way his opened up soul desires to, even as I have not been allowed to carry the Father‘s living word the way my soul has desired to. And I fully trust my apostle even as the Father has trusted me, and my apostle commune with the Father even as I have been communing with the Father at that time. There-

fore, I do know that you shall find my apostle when your soul is full of pain even as I have been found by the souls full of pain. And he shall help you even as I have helped my brethren. Therefore, along with reading my teachings, and striving for discovering the Father within your own selves you must also associate among yourselves to feel the brotherly relationship of a family, of a spiritual family that my apostle has also been preaching already for over ten years. Therefore you must hear his words for his words are the words of the teachings of my Father, and the Father of all, the words of my teachings and the words of the teachings of my Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, passed over to him. Therefore, you shall not hear selfish sounds in these words and you shall not feel self-aggrandizement over your own selves as his self-elevation by belittling you even as I have not belittled any of you and have not heightened myself. However, you shall also hear him say the words that he even himself does not envision, today, he shall be speaking out for these are not the words pondered out by him, these are the words of the Father meant for all of you only voiced thru my apostle, in the same manner as you can hear a word pronounced by someone into the microphone in a low voice and amplified that much that it is being heard even by those who are far off, yet it is being heard the transmitted and modulated vibration over the audio appliances rather than the very original voice of the speaker. However, all the words uttered shall have exactly the same vibration of the Father‘s love that shall touch the vibrations of the opened up soul so that these vibrations shall recognize each other since they are from one Source, from the Father. And then these souls shall feel an ever bigger mutual interrelationship to be able to more actively manifest themselves in their operation for the benefit of all.

93. Once again about a Spiritual Teacher

When the empires break down there is a big confusion around. However, the biggest confusion is when not the material empires are disintegrating but rather when the illusionary empires created by one‘s mind and

based on meeting the profitable interests to one‘s own self only are being destroyed within the mortal mind. It is then that the mind might be at a loss for it does not understand what is going on within it. It has a feeling of being unnecessary to anyone, of being betrayed and abandoned. The former strivings of the mind have lost their meaning since one‘s inner self began to feel to a certain extent that everything it has been doing before has not provided peace and satisfaction all the same, meanwhile it does not feel and see any new appreciable landmarks of some other visible and known to it path. Therefore, in such a situation there is a special need of a visible interpreter of this path – a spiritual teacher.

It is thanks to him that it is possible to soften and lessen the anxieties and apprehensions, uncertainty and fear of the material mind when it does not want to walk on the old path any more yet it does not know as to where there might be some other path. And such a soul, in order not to lose a striving for its live flight, even in very difficult and unfavorable to it circumstances, needs such a soul consolidator so that the soul, ever more desiring to open up, would be able to associate with, to get a feeling it has not made a mistake by giving up its old and selfish path and now it would like something greater yet it does not know as to what this greater might be.

The role of a spiritual teacher shall always be necessary for there shall never be the situation that all the mortals would grasp and experience everything in the same manner. Therefore, for those who seek more intensively and more sincerely is necessary such a spiritual teacher who has also accumulated a bigger experience. Not the one who has more knowledge and a well developed mind but the one who has already himself walked the spiritual path confirming his spiritual knowledge so that he could teach others by grounding his teaching on both the voice of his soul that, on this path, speaks out a living word of the Father and on his own experience confirming and upholding the word of the Father so that it would be understood by all and that it would be possible to verify it by one‘s own experience rather than by referring to the quotations accumulated by his mind.

Such a spiritual teacher does not try to recall the books read or conversations heard. He merely shares his own self. And he develops himself by

opening up to the Father with all his soul. It is this opening up that enables the spirit of the Father, Thought Adjuster, to pass to the soul of this spiritual teacher the words that are the most necessary to the teacher to speak them out to the disciple so that the latter would understand both the teacher and the vibrating of the teacher‘s soul.

Such a spiritual teacher is a live teacher who is leaning upon the Father. And always shall he be able to help and strengthen a confused and lost soul even though there shall be no means that this confused and lost soul could see and make use of. Such a spiritual teacher shall help the confused and lost soul with the very vibrations of the Father‘s love so that it shall feel them and calm down. And the spiritual teacher having thus soothed the soul shall explain to it in what way it can ask, very sincerely, for this very calming down directly from the Father irrespective of the place it might find itself in, and whatever painful and hurting conditions might be to the body, and whatever fearing and uncertain circumstances might be to the soul.

The Father never abandons anyone. He is always within the self of each of you. Only to feel Him you have to open up to Him with all your soul-heart. It is these ways of one‘s opening up that the spiritual teacher shall teach.

The role of a spiritual teacher has never topped the level in the course of the history of humanity it is still to reach. And even as among men would appear the representatives I sent, even in the human flesh, they have never been able to reveal the truth they have been aware of themselves because man‘s mind and his spiritual development were on such a level that he would have failed to grasp that truth light. Therefore, that light had to be revealed much dimmer than my spiritual messengers desired to convey it. They had to adapt themselves to the environment, to man. And these periods, these millennia that you have not had any spiritual teacher at all since the spiritual development of your planet has been delayed because of the revolt against the Father and me by your spiritual leader thus going astray so that even this poor concept about the Father, about me has been distorted so much, has been turned the wrong side out so that for those of us

who know the creation of the Father and its light have been so painful to watch your suffering and pain that have been caused by you while you have been distorting the Father‘s creation and the Father himself and due to this producing fear for yourselves, and you have been suffering in that darkness of fear and tormenting your children that you have not comprehended the light of the spiritual teacher up to date.

And my, Christ‘s, teachings are meant to all those who desire the light of a spiritual teaching and are ready to follow a true spiritual teacher that they shall encounter on their path and that shall be sent by me. I choose many a mortal who would carry my light. I make a choice of such a mortal who desires to be my messenger, and out of love for the Father desires freely to cooperate with me and carry the light of my teachings to the brethren.

94. The Idea of Reincarnation

However, I have to adapt myself to the thinking of the people I have chosen that cannot be changed by any other way but by their free-will opening up to the Father. And the greater the opening up the more receptive is the man, the more powerful and precise the teaching of mine or of the Father he can also present to others. Therefore, by associating and cooperating with each of them I have to adjust myself to the spiritual receptivity of that man and his trust in the Father and me. While in the human flesh I also had to adjust myself to your capability of understanding my teaching that I was carrying to you, my gospel that I brought to you and that you also forgot without even allowing it to spread out its wings in order to rise and envelop all the humankind.

The Orient has rejected Christianity as the Western religion that has been invented by you and has replaced it by different other beliefs that have not had the soil for my gospel to take root in. Therefore, the idea of reincarnation, the idea of the soul transmigration thru many lives has become firmly established in them. Even some of the messengers I have cho-

sen have not been able to liberate themselves in full from the idea of the reincarnation, therefore some of them have received my teachings that have been tinged with the touch of the information vibrations of their sub-consciousness that has contaminated even the present-day teachings with the idea of reincarnation. I have to put up with these distortions or else I do not have a better choice in this or that place. Therefore, do not get surprised once you come across my teachings that also mention the idea of reincarnation.

However, I commend my apostle and the Father‘s ambassador and I am glad I can use him to give you the teachings of mine in the least distorted by his sub-consciousness. And now I am telling all of you the time has arrived to know that the concept of reincarnation has very recent roots in the history of humanity, merely several thousand years. And prior to that during all the time my spiritual messengers sent over to you both in the human flesh and in a form invisible to you and operating thru the men prepared for the purpose have been explaining to you more profound truths of God that have been free from any reincarnation idea. Reincarnation is not the part of the plan of the Father‘s creation meant for man.

The Father needs from you just the only and very initial step – your faith in Him of your own free will. And it is absolutely unimportant what life experience you shall have been accumulated – good or bad, or even very bad, but your faith is a sufficient confirmation that you might be called to the post-mortal resurrection.

However, the Father does not torment you and make you live a multitude of your lives only because you might have an experience of evil. Such a Father would not be a loving Father. Such a God simply cannot exist since He is The Source and Center of love therefore it is only love that emanates from Him, and not a single man is being left behind to repeat his lives until the Father‘s hard heart is softened by an endless repetition of man‘s lives and the Father would ultimately get satisfied with such a suffering of man and would tell him: “Enough, you are sufficiently good to come to me and do not go back to the earth to repeat your new reincarnations to learn more.“

Such a Father could not be the Source and Center of love for He would contradict His evolutionary plan designed by Him, and being implemented by Him, out of an imperfect creature to perfect the creature up to His own level exclusively by means of the force of love rather than by the force of pain or fear of being tormented. Such a Father has never been and cannot be. Such a God has been invented by you while distorting the spiritual teachings of those whom I would send you as my messengers. Therefore, now I am repeating to you – the Father is love only. He urges you thru both His spirit indwelling each of you and me that you would turn towards Him and feel Him within yourselves, and then you shall have the faith in the Father‘s reality, and experience His love vibrations within your own selves, and you shall clearly begin to see that there cannot be any reincarnation for you to return to this world and still to live in pain and suffering to become better.

Even a murderer might convert into a gentle son of God if only he is able to discover the Father within himself. Only for a murderer to get converted is much more difficult, and there is no guarantee that he shall desire to convert himself altogether, as against the one who is fair and consciously and sincerely seeking the Father only who is confused and at a loss and unaware of the fact that the Father must be sought within his own self.

You must also know that the mortals are making just the first step into eternity. You do not even comprehend the meaning of this very word eternity, therefore you believe in the distortions of the reality such as the returning of man‘s soul into another human body to accumulate a bigger experience and to become more perfect.

You are unable to comprehend the operation of the true reality principle of the cause-action-consequence. Each action has its cause and its consequence. Once you desire to become better this desire is the cause for you to perform such an action that, imperceptibly, would be making you better and if the action is better your inner sensation shall also be more pleasant. And everything is developing of one‘s free will. If you desire to walk to the Father this desire shall be the cause for you to begin to search a path to

Him and the consequence of this search shall be His discovery by you and the consequence of this discovery shall be your resurrection in a higher form of your own self – in the form of the soul.

However, if you do not desire the Father, if you do not desire to become better, if you do not desire to stride into eternity then you shall make such actions that you would not look at this direction. And that you will also do of your own will. And the consequence of this turning away from the Father shall be the vanishing of your own self since after the death of your material body you shall not be resurrected in any form because such has been your personal choice of your own free will – to turn away from the Father. This is the operation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence. You are responsible only for your personal actions and for the decisions of your own free will. However, your personal free will actions make life harder to the environment, to the whole, if they are directed against the whole, against the Father, and on the contrary, once they are directed for the benefit of the whole, the life of the whole is being made easier, more enlightened. But that is not any karma that man has to work off for his errors, or for those of his parents in the other lives.

The principle of the cause-action-consequence is operating within an individual‘s life as well as within that of the whole yet this reciprocal operation is always based on a free will action. And the vibrations of the same love of the Father always envelop that doer or all those doers of the action. And it is a live feeling of these vibrations within oneself that transforms man‘s character from bad to good rather than a ransom, working off, of one‘s karma, a redemption of sins, even of the parents‘ sins.

And this transformation happens to a very small number of people for they do not know how to search a path to this inner transformation since the misleading ideas of reincarnation do not point to this path, they only intimidate man that he shall have to return to this world still many times to work off his own karma. And the fact that he might already experience his relationship with the Father today if he directed his eyesight rather than to without, in an attempt to work off his non-existing karma, to within and

discover the Father within his own self, is not being taught by any religion, including the one promoting reincarnation.

Therefore the time has arrived for you to learn from me, Christ, one of the Creators and Rulers of your universe, who is known to you only as Jesus of Nazareth, that the concept of reincarnation must be melted in the ocean of the vibrations of the Father‘s love that is bathing every single live cell of yours and wakening up your true self so that to your great surprise you would see your own true self that shall be difficult of recognizing even by your own present and fake self, controlled by the mind of the animal inclinations.

Do not you desire that love and peace would reign within your own selves, that all the anguish and suffering, anger and irritation, revenge and jealousy, bad thoughts and bad designs would disappear? And it is as such that has been created your own self by the Father in His own image – full of love, truth, mercy, service, goodness, beauty, and comfort. It is the character possessing these traits that makes up the image of your true self to the creation and the Father. It is this sort of the self that you become once you discover the Father and are born of the spirit. However, if you do not achieve these character qualities of your true self yet you are sincerely pursuing a deeper knowledge of the Father and are trying, of your own free will, to find the Father even without knowing as to where to search for Him, and while you desire to submit yourself to the leading of God, and while you believe in this leading, and while still there is a lot pain, suffering, anguish, jealousy, anger, revenge, and other animal inclinations within your own self and even in this case you shall be resurrected from the material death sleep. And you shall be resurrected with exactly the same, negative or positive, qualities of your character. And your further perfecting shall take place in the soul form. In such a form that shall not be your material body any more. This will be a body of the higher energy vibrations visible to you yet having no blood, bone, and muscle form. Therefore it shall be healthy and serve your spiritual growth on a higher and better level than your weak material body. However, your further path of progress is also still far off the center of perfection, from the source of perfection – the Father on Paradise. Therefore, even on the higher level you shall

have to study fairly a lot, even though you have achieved, according to your understanding, big spiritual heights on this world. Then, you shall see what spiritual heights, even bigger, open up before you that you shall have had no idea of altogether.

Therefore, to follow the erroneous concept of reincarnation that you need to sufficiently experience on this world to be perfected is your naivety due to your ignorance. Perfection is not a goal but rather a process. And to be willing to take part in it you need not to stand in one place or turn downwards but rather to progress all the time forward only, to where you have not yet stepped in, to what has not yet been experienced. And this principle of the cause-action-consequence is pulsating throughout the creation. Not a single creature can escape it irrespective of the situation it might be in, and whatever spiritual level it might reach. Therefore, in case of reincarnation, if you believe this doctrine, you shall not have peace in your life. If you replace it by my present teaching – discover the Father within and you shall feel the true love – then peace shall reign in your life.

However, even though you believe in reincarnation, even though it helps you have a bigger hope that you shall be luckier in your next life, even in such conditions of self-deception if you sincerely believe in God, even you after death shall be resurrected in a higher form. Only then your previous concepts on reincarnation will lose their value since the Father‘s spirit, indwelling your mind too, after your resurrection shall return to your higher mind of the soul the small sprouts of which you can also feel already now because it is the mind of the soul that is urging you to turn towards a sincere seeking of God, and that mind of the soul shall be cleaned of all the lumber that has no further meaning to your spiritual growth. And from your human experience you shall be passed only such information that has had its meaning for the growth and development of your better character. However, even a certain cleaning of the information shall not remove the qualities acquired by your former human character, or on the contrary, the negative aspects that have not yet been eliminated. And the good qualities shall be developed and deepened by both a theoretical teaching and a practical application of the knowledge during the missions of service so that the good qualities should take over the bad ones.

You shall be taught by the positive assertion method rather then by the negative statement method that currently exists on your world. The humankind of the present development affirms everything thru negation – do not do this, do not behave like this, if you behave badly you shall suffer. All your laws are of a forbidding character, and you follow the principle once a law does not forbid something you may do it. And had you received the good tidings I brought to you – the Fatherhood of God, the brotherhood of man – your laws would have developed from the forbidding ones already to the affirming ones. And the Father‘s love and the principle of the cause-action-consequence would be reflected in them so that since a very early age you would also introduce to your children these two essential things in all the creation. You are also a part of this very creation of the Father. You are not beyond the boundaries of the creation. It is merely your spiritual darkness that does not allow you, so far, to see that the true law can be only one – the Father‘s love.

Therefore, it is from the studies of the positive and true law of the Father‘s love that you shall begin after your resurrection. And you shall see in what manner it is really operating that for you who still have today anger will not be possible to maintain this quality as everywhere around you shall be the feeling of love and care shown for you. In this environment anger loses all its foundation. And after a while you character shall also lose this negative emotion that is harmful to one‘s spiritual growth as well as it is destructive to every living and material cell of the body.

95. While Changing Yourselves You Change Humanity

By this teaching of mine I do not want either to scare anyone of you or to dispose you against me or my apostle who is receiving and taking down it. You must not direct, still existing, your anger, jealousy, irritation, revenge against either of us for I, by my teaching, and he, by his devotion to me, we both desire that this light would be available to each of you, that you would be able to study these teachings and make your own choice for yourselves, make a choice of your own free will and consciously whether

the path of the Father‘s love and light is acceptable for you, whether you are satisfied with your environment both the one that surrounds you from within, within your own self, and the one that surrounds you at home, in your city, in your state, on your planet.

If you are satisfied with this level of light and love then make an adequate free-will decision and carry on your daily living up to the level of your concept. If you are dissatisfied with something and believe that something must be changed for the world to experience more light and love, also make your decision, freely, as to how, personally, you can become more active so that this love and light of the Father would embrace you and would emanate from you out into the environment, to all humanity, to all the creation.

You must make a decision rather than remain in a state of fear and indifference believing that nothing depends upon you. You are this humanity. The humankind is not far away from you. It starts and ends within you. And the same is with each of you. If you are changing yourself for the better or for the worse humanity is changing this way for the better or for the worse by one man. You, each, can also either impede the enlightening of humanity or contribute to the enlightening of humanity and to the feeling of the Father‘s love due to a willful decision of one man, of your own self.

Humanity cannot act otherwise but while acting thru the free-will decisions and the implementation of these decisions by its each member.

96. The Universal Medicine from Vices is the Father‘s Love

Love, only the vibrations of the Father‘s love and a complete devotion to Him, is the only means of healing your both physical ailments, spiritual diseases, mental dysfunction, harmful vices that have over flooded your world such as corruption, bribery, desire for power, greediness, violence, drug-addiction, alcoholism, crime, family conflicts and divorce, degrading of education, alienation of the society, wars, sufferings and pains of human-

ity, fear, anxiety, depression that seems to you without any cause, lack of love, marriages out of calculation, abortion, single mothers, abandoned children, hiding parents, debauchery, prostitution, homosexuality, poverty, famine, a deceptive dictatorship, a grey, faceless, and slowly destroying humanity democracy, gambling, a commercialized sport, a dead ritualistic religion, the confusion and crisis of the young, a total incomprehension as to what is the meaning of one‘s life and of every hour of one‘s living, and similar things.

And it is merely suffice for you to discover a living presence of the Father within you that all these negative vices shall be eliminated and you shall not be able to believe yourselves that just by one single action – by the discovering of the Father – you have conquered so many negative influences, vices, and phenomena that have made you suffer so much and that have really operated within. And to liberate yourselves from all those negative influences you have done nothing special, you have studied nothing special, you have sought nothing special. You have merely discovered the Father within your own selves. And just this only effort but a sincere and steadfast, daily, effort was enough that the Father, namely He, would reward you with this liberation.

To understand your own situation better I shall provide you a bigger impact of your environment on both you and all the others once you make any decisions that play down your honor or, on the contrary, elevate you to the heights of the sons or daughters of the Father.

You are so steadfastly fighting against corruption, against bribery yet the situation is not improving but rather getting ever worse. And that is happening throughout the world, even in the states that some of you consider to be very transparent, such as the Scandinavian states or Switzerland. Corruption is ever more entangling the soul of man that cannot take off for a free flight of love there as well.

97. The Impact of Bribery

When any doctor or any official of a state institution takes a bribe he believes he has not done anything bad since nobody has noticed his action. He may remain further on pure and happy and wear on his clean mask before his colleagues, before his children, wife or husband, before all the men he encounters. He can even openly speak out against this vice destructive to the society. However, in the reality everything transpires in a different way.

As man is getting ready even to hint about receiving a bribe already then the high vibrations of peace within him, whatever confused and worried his inner state might have been up to then, the higher vibrations immediately turn into the low frequency energy vibrations that are being transmitted by the selfish human self thru the blood to each cell of the body, and these very vibrations are spreading out not only around this very man who has made his choice on receiving a bribe but also everywhere into the creation. And these vibrations are spreading not only at the time of making the decision but during all the time. And all the time they are getting ever lower and lower because mind, even on the sub-consciousness level, is preoccupied with the planning as to how it must implement that decision, that this very man-body who is being led by this mind would not be caught while performing this action, that it would be good if the bribe were as big as possible but not too big that it would not be given at all. But the bigger is the bribe the more pleasant it is to the selfish animal ego, to that self emitting these low vibrations.

And in this chain each new step, each thought in the preparation of committing such a destructive-to-his-soul sin is lowering these vibrations ever more so that the man is incapable of normally assimilating even the food he partakes of. He is feeling anxiety. He desires that the designed moment of requesting the bribe would already be in the past. He begins to feel to be scared by the thought, “and what if the one he is going to ask for the bribe refuses to give it.“ By this his inner and already uncertain state is shaken up even stronger.

Once these two persons meet together the emitting of the low vibrations becomes more intensive. And it influences both of them if the giver of the bribe agrees to give it. And the vibrations of his self, out of the previously higher ones, turn ever lower. And once the giving of the bribe is taking place these low vibrations reach their lowest amplitude, the top intensiveness, the biggest impact on both of them, on the one who is taking it and on the other who is giving it. And it is absolutely irrelevant that the tension calms down after the performance of the action but the low vibrations do not disappear anywhere, they are being emitted on by the two wherever they go, to whomever they associate with. And they radiate them even during the sleep out of their sub-consciousness. Therefore, they can also erupt into the visions of dreams to the sleeping person. It shows that even in one‘s sub-consciousness they have intensified for they might have been provoked by some thought or by some sight seen, or by some word heard.

And this spreading of the low vibrations does not cease until that very man makes such decisions that correspond to the higher and brighter vibrations and perform such actions that correspond to these higher vibrations. Therefore, if the man pursues on the path of bribing these low vibrations go down even still lower and turn even more intensive only the briber does not feel the embarrassment he has been feeling at the moment of the very first bribe. He is, like a drug-addict, getting accustomed to the dosage of such low vibrations and they are no more such as to confuse his inner self. But that is an enormous mistake since the low vibrations have already started their destructive job in the brain so that it stops sending the signal of anxiety to the central nerve system for the man to begin to get agitated and feel anxiety over his decision. He does not receive this type of a signal unless the bribe is increased or the very circumstances change so that he would again begin to worry if it goes well this time since everything will have to be different.

Bribing is nothing else but the bribe-addiction of the mind of one‘s fake self as one calms down only after having received a new dose while one feels anxiety when nobody gives a new dose to one. Then, one begins to feel, within oneself, anxiety, begins to wander, to feel uncertainty for one‘s future wellbeing, for one‘s inability to match the material wealth standards

dictated by the vibrations of one's own mind and other minds controlled by similar vibrations.

And due to these ever lower vibrations within oneself and that are being emitted from oneself out, the human cells that have been designed by the Father and me to act as healthy and without any conditions of stress, after some time begin to feel the lower vibrations of anxiety of that man, even on the subconscious level, and experience a stress, a tension, that makes a normal operation of every cell much more difficult. They do not know bribes. They merely react to the environment. And the briber, both the one who is permanently giving bribes and the one who is permanently taking them, cannot assimilate in full even the nutritious substances of any food the briber eats. The cells cease to have a normal environment to operate in and they even stop receiving a normal nutrition since their operation is influenced by the conditions of the stress that are produced by the central nerve system. Therefore, after some time, the cells cannot resist this stress and begin to degenerate. Their functioning gets disrupted. Illnesses begin. All the illnesses have one and the same background – a broken down operation of the central nerve system that is a very favorable soil for the spreading of even the most innocent viruses causing a cold or the flu.

However, it is only the top of an iceberg. This emission of the low vibrations is being spread by the briber everywhere around. And wherever he stays more often or longer, by his low electromagnetic vibrations, he can disrupt the balance of other people so that they can become more nervous, even less resistant to illnesses; especially the people who live together with him; and the little children in particular who are especially opened up to the impact of any vibrations – of both the high and low frequency.

Therefore, a briber, by thinking he has satisfied his interest and solved his problem at the moment of receiving the bribe does not even comprehend that he has just wound up the very initial circle of the problem while the problem itself shall only acquire ever more intensive and growing impact on a great many of people, and especially on his closest people whom he lives with, and especially his little children.

I have already told you that all the creation is an interrelated and well operating system that is being governed by the law of the Father‘s love based on the principle of the cause-action-consequence. Therefore, it is only natural that even when the man who has taken or given a bribe and has not been caught all the same by his low energy vibrations is breaking the law of the high vibrations of the Father‘s love, the law of the creation that does not provide for selfishness. And due to this selfish act of the mortal the consequences have to be born by all the elements present in that system. The vibrations are spreading absolutely to all, even to animals and plants. And man does not feel this impact to the measure that he might notice it and perceive its causes. It would be similar to this comparison: if you cast a pebble into a lake, has all the water of the lake moved due to the ripples produced by the pebble that has fallen into the water? Of course, not, but these vibrations have passed throughout all the volume of the lake water by the chain of an ever diminishing strength, yet every molecule of the lake water has been impacted by this strike. Only neither your eye not the most sophisticated equipment of yours shall manage to register these vibrations. You do well know the law of Archimedes once an object submerged into water raises the water by the amount of the volume of the thing. Therefore, even the smallest pebble has its impact on all the water body of the lake.

The low vibrations of a briber have also impact on all the environment, and even on all the creation. And the closer and more often another man is in contact with him the bigger is the impact.

Therefore, the time has come that you must also take a more attentive look upon the mutual interrelationships of all the creation and at the mutual impact you also make on bot yourself, since your living body is not isolated from all the creation but is exactly the same living system and reacting to the vibration system of all the creation, and on the others around, and even on all the creation. And once you personally, or someone else in your family, fall ill or have some hard, and difficult to explain, feelings within yourself then ponder over the impact of your life decisions, and the actions they produce, while you merely emit the low energy vibrations.

Bribery, or any other vice that does not fit a son or daughter of the Father has an impact on the physical health condition of the society.

It is similar to this situation, if you were all the time amongst those who are shouting, swearing aloud, and fist fighting soon you would begin to feel weakness within your own self, a physical fatigue, and you would desire to leave that venue as quickly as possible. All your nerve system would resist this abnormal situation you are witnessing.

Meanwhile the low frequency vibrations that are not seen to your eyes but felt by your soul very well are even more destructive and harmful than the low vibrations produced by the episode I have just mentioned above. These invisible low vibrations are harmful to the cell activity of your physical vehicle and therefore produce disruptions and illnesses on the physical level and they are also dangerously impact even your soul. It is ever more difficult for it to stretch out for the Father‘s love and light since your own self governed by your low vibrations immediately suppresses any desire of the soul to see light and radiate love because such a desire of the soul right away produces a big obstacle to implementing your selfish interests.

Therefore, very often man attempts to suppress a pure voice of the soul within by artificial means – alcohol, drugs, debauchery. And he does it merely for justifying his own actions since man‘s mind having been affected from without cannot allow his soul that it would knock on by its pure voice. Thus, the soul encounters additional obstacles – not only bribery but also an intensive drowning of the real and true self of the briber by his ever new outer actions so that he would not have to stay alone and talk sincerely with himself. Then he is looking for the people pursuing similar interests who also follow the interests of their own ego. They calm themselves down by holding rich parties, by demonstrating to one another their outer shining and the environment within which this glitter might attract the eyes of their brethren with a similar ego and receive from them such a pleasing assessment. And these brethren of mine apart from this similar glitter from without have one more and inner similarity – they avoid and fear a sincere conversation not only with me or with the Father but also with their own conscience, with their soul, with their true self that might

open up oneself and open the eyes of one‘s fake and animal self. And to prevent it from happening these brethren of yours, and of mine, resort to an energetic activity so that they could submerge exclusively into it to have no time to settle a score with their own self whose true, sincere and quiet self of the soul, filled up with the Father‘s love only, is not seen due to the outer glitter of the animal and fake self.

98. A Parable?

All my teachings are simple, understandable to many, and producing joy for the soul. And this attitude shows that the mortal is already starting to feel the vibrations of his own soul by his own human mind as well. And if he begins to follow my teachings ever more, to open up to the Father ever more, who Himself, thru His own spirit, Thought Adjuster, is indwelling that mind that mortal for certain shall discover the Father within his own self if he has not discovered Him yet. And he shall start to follow my teachings and shall ever more submit himself to the leading of the Father‘s love from within to cease to fear but rather boldly and resolutely to begin to live in the Father‘s love and truth.

And no ambience that is attempting to make him live the life of exactly the very same low vibrations it lives itself shall be scaring him any more. Only then he shall be capable of transcending the low vibrations of the environment, however threatening it might have seemed to him earlier, and to surpass the trepidation, and even the fear, it has caused to his mind. It is only this sort of man that shall be ready to carry a torch of the Father‘s love and light thru a night-dark and threatening forest around. And this torch shall be nothing else but that man‘s good deeds performed for the benefit of all rather than for his own self full of selfishness. And this torch shall light up the very path and even the one who shall carry it to others. And fairly many, having seen this diffused light, in a like-way shall cease to fear that frightening darkness that has just been around them and shall desire to catch the flame from this torch of the Father‘s love and light for their own small torches to join this magnificently lit up carrier of the torch and

so brightly lighting up the path for all. And that carrier of the torch shall wisely teach that other one who desires to take the flame for his own torch that this fire is not an ordinary one, it does not burn down the way an ordinary fire burns down and destroys material things. It is not possible to catch the flame directly from the very torch. It is possible to light it up only by opening up oneself to this Source and Center of love and truth – the Father. And this one, having a desire to feel bold and peaceful within, even as the one sees the torch bearer now is bold and peaceful within, shall sincerely learn by listening to the bearer of the shining torch as to in what manner it is necessary to light up the torch from within so that it would light up the path and the ambience without. And having made sincere and steadfast efforts he shall also experience that his torch begins to blaze up as well. And it does not really burn the body but rather pleasantly warms up, calms down, and lights up the outer environment that is no more that intimidating and threatening, and even in a similar way it is lighting up the carrier from within so that the inner fear and anxiety vanish for they are being replaced by a pleasant and ever strengthening love that seems to be so unlike the love previously perceived. Now it is radiating to all without any choice, without any calculation, without any disposition.

And the most pleasant discovery is the fact that a desire sprouts out from within to ever more turn at the Source of this very fire that is being felt as a loving Father of yours, and of all. And once this desire is ever growing you start ever more to turn at the Father and you even begin to talk with Him even as with a wonderful friend whom you love. Without any fear, without any, even the least, worry and doubt that you must not talk with Him, that it is inappropriate to talk with Him in any way for He is so mighty, He can even set on fire the torch. You start feeling from within that He loves you and that He really desires that you would commune with Him without any mask on, without any formality, without any artificial respect, only as sincerely as possible, and you notice that the fire of the torch turns into an ever bigger flame. It begins to blaze up ever stronger but it does not scorch anyone only it lights up an ever bigger area around; that many more brethren would notice this fire of love and truth. And then the same is being repeated again what has been experienced by this man once

he has noticed the first bearer of the torch of the Father‘s love and truth and expressed his desire to have his own personal blazing torch so that he could light up the path too.

And now many more people have noticed these two torches that have been shining ever more because both torchbearers have been ever closer communing with the Father and looking upon themselves not only as the torchbearers but also as brethren mutually united by the very same Source of love and truth – the Father. And then they have begun not only to ever better understand but also to experience, out of their mutual cooperation and the relationship with the Father, that all the other people who are still frightened, enveloped in the fear of darkness, are also their brethren since they can also light up their torches in a similar way they both have lit up theirs – having turned to the Father within themselves. And they started explaining to the others living in the darkness, and fearing that very same darkness, as to how to light up their torches of love and truth to be able to diffuse both the darkness and fear, to be able to experience love within their own selves and live in the truth doing good deeds to each other.

And now among the frightened ones there appeared those who dared to try to light up their torches. However, the majority, the absolute majority, feared it and tried to dissuade the others from doing it by saying that they might get burnt down themselves, that none of their ancestors had walked with those torches anywhere and had not lit any path to anyone and they all had lived in a much bigger concord than they were living therefore they also had to live the way their parents and the parents of their parents had lived. But such speculations looked especially ridiculous to the young for they were thirsty for light, they did desire to see not only the environment but also the direction they had to walk to on the path of their life. They were not content with the darkness. Their inner selves were feeling oppressed and dissatisfied with something, and all the time searching something, only being unaware of what they desired or how to meet these desires. The material wealth accumulated in the darkness did not warm them up and enlighten their inner selves. Therefore the anxiety they were feeling within did not disappear however much of the material wealth, that did not shine, they had accumulated. In the darkness it was invisible. In the

darkness it was like a stone hanging on the neck and ever deeper submerging them into that darkness.

And the younger ones who had not yet saturated themselves with that fear of darkness tried to liberate themselves out of this darkness exactly in a similar manner as the very first ones had delivered themselves from it. And they also noticed that their torches did light up. And they also enlightened the environment and even lit up the direction of their life path – to live for the benefit of all. And then they did realize that even the wealth that had accumulated with such a difficulty and that now was dragging them down to the darkness was necessary to use wisely for themselves as well as for the enlightenment of all. And once they noticed that way of using their material wealth they immediately began to use it not only for their own benefit or for the benefit of their families but also for the benefit of all. And then they, and all the others, noticed that their wealth ceased to cause them anxiety and drag them deeper down into the darkness like it had done before but rather started shining ever more even in that dark ambience. And the wealth itself and the ways of acquiring it stopped being wearing but rather began to acquire meaningfulness. And these very young men have felt, in the light of their torches and in the light of the other torches around, but especially due to their inner love and truth, that the meaning of their life is to earn a wealth to each other rather than to oneself. The one who has a better capabilities in one sphere is making use of them so that the outcome of these sincere and meaningful efforts would be given to the enlightenment of the whole, to the development of the whole so that the darkness would begin to diffuse because this light shall be noticed by an ever bigger number of other young and active people even as a joyful life and an ever rising wellbeing of their young colleagues, and friends who carry that light. And they shall also ask for the teaching as to how they might light up their torches to calm themselves down while seeing both the path of their life and the meaning of their activity.

What I have told you now is not a parable. That is the reality. Only you have not yet discovered this reality. Therefore, you do not see it for you do not even look for it. However, this reality is not far away. This is the only reality that has chances for existence. Simply there cannot be any other real-

ity. Any other reality merely would deny the law of the Father‘s love, and the Father himself as the Father of all who is distributing love, radiating it to all, and to all universally without any calculation or privileges. It is only the reality of such a loving Father that can be one and the only reality that we all, and each of us personally, carry the torch of the Father‘s love and truth in and light up all the creation. Any part of the creation violating the law of the Father‘s love also experiences the operation of the only principle of the creation – the principle of the cause-action-consequence. Therefore, you must comprehend it well that nobody else but you, each of you, personally, can contribute to both reducing or increasing your suffering, and the suffering of all, depending upon your choice: do or do not you want to carry the torch of the Father‘s love and truth. It is your decision of a free will only that can light up the path of life for you as well as for anybody else. And the bigger the number of those carrying the Father‘s torch the more loving and living in truth the society shall be.

You, each, cannot desire and decide for another one what and how that one needs to seek. You can make only a personal decision, and in relation to yourself. However, having made your personal decision, each of you, you become that only torch of the Father‘s love and truth that shall show you your personal true path. And another one shall see one‘s own true path. Still another one shall do it too. And that fire of the Father‘s love and truth shall bring each one individually into a brotherly family since this light, even though lit up by each of you personally and blazing up with an individual light matching one‘s ability to see that light and not get blinded by it, all the same is leading you to one and that very path – a mutual brotherhood within an enormous spiritual family of all the creation of the Father.

And this family of the Father starts its existence already today, and already on this world. Not at some time after the resurrection, not after your death that you are so scared of and that, due to your ignorance, must take you somewhere to non-existence, but as soon as you, each of you personally, light up this very torch of the Father‘s love and truth.

It is difficult for you to believe it, even more difficult to perceive it as the present time ambience is so selfish and completely isolated even though you do travel, keep contacts among yourselves, and communicate but that does not eliminate your true mutual isolation. You associate among yourselves only as bodies rather than as souls. Therefore, your present association is nothing more but the isolation of your souls. And it is only because of this that there is no true society that would entertain common pursuits, that these pursuits would unite it as the community. Now there is a sum total of separate individuals pursuing their own personal, or, at best, group interests, and seeking their implementation. However, such a sum total of individuals is far from being the true society. And you already well understand that the Father‘s creation far transcends the society concept for it is the Father‘s family.

Therefore, any stage of the development of humanity shall march on all the time until eventually it reaches such a phase when each of you holds the torch of the Father‘s love and truth, lights up one‘s path and enlightens the ambience. And due to the inner relationship with the Father one shall receive teachings as to how to walk on this meaningful path boldly and resolutely so that the other would also feel this unquenchable desire to embark upon it. And it is this inner link, thru the Father, of the family, of the humanity family, of all the creation family that shall let you, each of you, understand, and even experience, the meaningfulness of this reality, and even ever more submit yourselves to the Source and Center of all the Reality of Love and Truth – the Father.

And then there shall not remain for you even a concept as to what is crime or wars, what is a lie or violence, what is fear or anxiety, what is any negative emotion that today is mercilessly eating you up from within and destroys your health; and not only your personal health but also that of all your family, of the society, of the mankind.

99. A Spiritual View on the Environment and the Destruction of the Negative Emotions

By taking a spiritual rather than material look upon all the creation you shall very soon and truly begin to feel a real and uninterrupted link of the vibrations of love, of the Father‘s love. And while experiencing this link at every moment you shall not want, any more, to raise your hand against your sister or brother in spirit in a physical manner and even in your thoughts. You shall experience by yourselves that you have started breathing this very love, and this breathing has changed qualitatively, it has become more rhythmical, deeper, and healthier. You have started experiencing by yourselves that your previous living has lost its reality and glamor. Even though you might be surrounded on by the same colleagues and close people still your attitude to them shall have been tremendously changed.

Unexpectedly to yourselves you shall acknowledge that the traits you have earlier noticed in the characters of your relatives, friends, or colleagues ceased to irritate you as much as they used to irritate you earlier. After some time you shall notice that you have stopped getting irritated at all by the manifestation of these negative traits of their character. And that peaceful tolerance of yours to the manifesting negative traits of their character shall also be noticed by them. At first they will be irritated by this calmness. They will be irritated not by the fact you do not get angry, but rather by that they cannot remain calm within themselves while your mind is quite at ease. They will be irritated by the tranquility emitted by you and the vibrations of peace, unknown to them, that completely do not correspond to their inner low vibrations. They shall start feeling you different. And this approach of theirs shall begin to cause anxiety to them. They shall not be able to quietly listen to your speculations on the brighter things, believing that it is nothing but unreal or too much overestimated theoretical ravings. And even your calmness while their bitter remarks shall not influence your inner vibration field so that you shall preserve your tranquility both within and without will be absolutely beyond their understanding

therefore they shall even attempt calling you hypocrites being able to pretend well.

They shall be absolutely unable to comprehend that this peace is real and coming from the Father out of an ever bigger and more live association-relationship with a living Father. What has become the reality to you and does not require any willful efforts on your part any more all this seems to them to be the enormous efforts of your will and the forcing of your character. And they shall begin to explain to you that to let out the negative emotions accumulated within is not only worth doing it but even healthy so that they would not accumulate more and that man would not fall ill. They shall even present to you the examples of what and when they have read or heard about teaching ordinary people this way by even the so-called professional psychologists and psychiatrists. For them, the outbursts of anger is completely a normal and human reaction meant for one‘s self-protection, similar to a fuse for an electric circuit to protect the devices connected into the circuit from overheating and from going out of order altogether. And your attempts to explain to them that an outburst of negative emotions without is not that source of health shall not be understandable for the majority of them.

It is merely possible to melt these negative emotions in the Father‘s love that can be discovered within one‘s own self once a sincere communion with the Father is started, once this association is ever tighter engulfing every cell as it is beginning to feel an ever deeper tranquility and bliss within the soul. And no more personal willful efforts are required to achieve this tranquility and bliss in an attempt to suppress negative emotions within one‘s own self. Simply these very negative emotions have disappeared. When and how it happens a mortal cannot explain in a precise way. Neither he knows this mechanism himself yet he can share his experience that these negative emotions have really vanished and he has only a pleasant feeling of a bliss that has remained, and that even gets stronger and becomes prolonged once a personal will of the mortal is directed to a permanent and sincere communion with the Father rather than to the struggle with the shortcomings, vices, of his character, as is being taught by psychologists or teachers.

It might seem it cannot be so that the negative emotions that are tormenting not only the mortal‘s soul but also destroying his material body could disappear without taking any efforts to eliminate them. That contradicts all the books that have been written up to date by psychologists, psychiatrists, extrasensors whose assertions are turned upside down.

Man cannot believe these things himself since there is such an avalanche of information before him, such an enormous multitude of information, and all, as if having agreed among themselves, are claiming the same that man‘s personal efforts are necessary in ever more directing an individual to the positive thoughts, to a positive thinking as the accumulation and keeping of negative emotions within are harmful to every individual. The accumulated negative emotions if unreleased from within out can lead to very grave disruptions of the central nerve system and manifest themselves by different diseases such as depression, the weakening of the immune system of the body and due to this they might even manifest themselves by somatic diseases, and the like.

Therefore, your, so-called, authorities by all means are pressing upon you, upon your consciousness and sub-consciousness, an idea that you may release these emotions out and feel a relief and by this protect yourselves from a bigger negative impact on your body. You even justify a man who commits a crime in such a state that you have named the state of the affect.

All this explaining and approach to man‘s life are erroneous. Your psychologists, psychiatrists, and the representatives of all the other spheres of science do not explain anything about discovering the Father within one‘s own self, about directing all one‘s personal efforts rather than to overcoming one‘s negative emotions by one‘s willful efforts, or even by a required release of these emotions out, to completely submitting oneself to the Father and melting all these very negative animal qualities, that torment one‘s self, in the ocean of the Father‘s love that over floods all the inner self of the mortal without any additional efforts to conquer these negative qualities.

You must comprehend that the animal ego cannot conquer what has an animal origin as well. What is of the animal cannot struggle against what is also of the animal to completely conquer it and survive as such. And once it cannot survive as such of the animal it cannot in any way to struggle against itself to annihilate itself. What is of the animal can be conquered by what is superior to that of the animal. Therefore, man‘s higher ego can win against his lower ego. But man‘s higher ego is not of the animal any more but rather divine for it is one‘s personality bestowed by the Father, and that has a chance to live for good if he walks on the path of the Father‘s love and returns home to the Father who is the Source of Personality.

Therefore, it is only your turning to this Source that can destroy the negative and animal qualities of the lower self replacing them by the features of a different quality – by the features of love, truth, mercy, goodness, beauty, and the desire for and manifestation of service. And this is being achieved only be ever more becoming even as the Father indwelling your own selves. You have this saying “You shall become even as the one you associate with.“ Or you also have this saying – “Tell me what is your friend and I shall tell you what you are.“

That is why if you desire to eliminate any negative traits of your untrue and animal character you, each of you, must always rather than vainly fighting against these very traits, for you shall get tired of this struggle, you shall be exhausted and get frustrated that you are not getting any closer to the victory, turn to the Source of the divine traits being present within you thru His fragment, and by this very connected live channel let in His living, and of the same quality, water.

This is the true and only direction for you to win against your negative qualities that erase you up from within even though you will not desire to admit it and keep claiming that you do not feel fear, anxiety, that you are calm, that you are strong and healthy. However, these allegations of yours are lying at the very surface of your consciousness.

Your sub-consciousness is a live nerve hot ball that is blazing up in fear and anxiety and what is being demonstrated by your permanent and chaotic dreams. Once you calm down in your sub-consciousness your dreams

shall vanish altogether. Your dreams are nothing else but a reflection in your sub-consciousness of your chaotic and troublesome living. And they can disappear so that you might have a clean channel of your sub-consciousness for the spirit of the Father, Thought Adjuster, to convey you the teachings during your sleep when your consciousness is disconnected.

Therefore, you must comprehend that your health, the physical body health, directly depends upon your sincere and living relationship with the Father rather than upon the use of the misleading information being provided to you. However big the amount of information might be it does not mean at all that it is correct. The information is correct only when it is given to you from the higher sources. Once you begin to interpret this information by yourselves a very big part of this information is being distorted. And following these distortions you also make distorted and wrong decisions while teaching others and trying to apply them in your own life.

100. The Help of the Father‘s Spirit Is Everywhere and Always

Therefore, to establish the rightness of information you must set up a direct bond with the Father, who is present within you, each, thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster. And who shall be happy having purchased a book containing the information that has been distorted? It is like buying salt without its taste that is not fitting for anything else but being thrown out under one‘s feet and trodden as possessing no more of its sole quality – to provide the taste of saltness.

Therefore, even in this significant sphere of the establishment of the rightness of information, again, you must turn to the Father. And this verification of the rightness of information does not cost you anything. You make these very same efforts even as you make them in your desire to get rid of your negative traits of the character of your animal, lower, self. These are the same rather than additional efforts. And it is really worth devoting your time and taking efforts to discover the Father within, to set up

the relationship with Him, and to be born of the spirit for there is not a single argument that might outweigh your decision for the opposite. You enjoy your inner peace, experience love, feel mercy, desire to do goodness without any reward, rejoice in the sound health of the body, and lead a very long life, according to your present human understanding; the more so that you have the most marvelous friend, even as I have had the one when I have sojourned among you in the human flesh. And you, each, are accompanied by Him everywhere and always, and He is with you, each, and even within you, each. You, each, merely need not spare your sincere and steadfast efforts to discover Him within your own selves. And the reward of this discovery shall be beyond your current even the most envisioning imagination.

101. Relationship with the Father Comes not at once as it is also being Witnessed by the Experience of My Apostle

For you it is hard to believe my words, but for many years my words have been already testified to you by my present apostle who prior to the establishment of the current relationship with the Father has also experienced much fear and anxiety, a desire to achieve the material heights, a pain of betrayal, turning away by his friends, his total isolation by both the environment and the family, and only after he has discovered the Father within himself, after he has been born of the spirit that all the negative features of his character tormenting him from within as if had been cleaned off by somebody‘s invisible hand so that his soul would be able to see thru a marvelously clean window glass such a colorful and beautiful picture of the creation with your planet being just a tiny poppy seed of it. It has become to him so small and so beautifully loved by him that no room remained within him for the dark and destructive emotions of fear and anger to be spread out; and instead of them love, truth, and light of the Father discovered within him have been shining to and warming him. And he has experienced all this thanks to his efforts, thanks to his sincere desire to

share his knowledge and light with others even though he has not had any other teacher who might have explained to him as to how to make a little step, a definite step, on every day.

He relied on the great teachers who were teaching with the light that was too bright for him as well, therefore lighting up the whole too much, but in his daily and ordinary searching for the path direction towards God, towards man, he had to stray by himself. He was reading many nice and truthful books but he was personally in need of a simple and understandable word as to how to feel God‘s love within, how to love God and man even though he had been reading a lot about it. But these readings did not point out definite steps as to what he had to do so that these wonderful assertions – one‘s love for God and one‘s love for man – might be felt, really experienced.

Therefore, his stray within himself, deep monologues with himself, pain and anguish within himself due to the abundant manifestation of force and materialism around even at the expense of curbing a free will of others, were posing ever new questions that the answers presented in the written sources even though very deep and light did not turn into his own experience, and thus were only as the dry theoretical teachings. And his trepidation lasted for many a year; every day. But at some moments he would notice that some intangible peace would come in as he, being alone and staying with his eyes closed, would make an attempt to envision himself as merging with some inconceivable to him Force in all the cosmos. And this inconceivable merging with something, that was not conceived by his mind in any definite form, in any definite state, but rather as merely the vastness of cosmos in which there must be some Superior Force, would give him a real experience of peace and satisfaction within that would last just for several minutes. And then again he would get back to his hard environment. After one year of such meditations of mind providing him the moments of peace he, little by little, in the evening already before falling asleep, began to thank the Father, to thank me for the day lived thru. He began to thank a person without attempting to merge with the universe of space. Still later his gratification to the Father and me began to acquire an expression of the desires of his higher self, of his soul; and this expression was tinged with

sincerity but lacked faith. He was doing it as if being unable to understand himself why he was doing it or how to do it, and whether it had to be done at all. His mind was watching it, as if from without, that something within him wanted to express in words some bright aspirations to God.

And these aspirations were simple such as that all men would be healthy, that all men would enjoy the mutual understanding that would be deeper, that he would be able to understand himself. His thoughts were similar to an expression of separate, not interrelated, desires that were devoted to God. He did not perceive it even himself that it was exactly this type of the path that was meant for each mortal: To establish a sincere monologue with the Father, with me.

Man cannot hear the Father‘s voice at once that is inaudibly speaking to each of you all the time. It always starts with the monologue of a mortal, with an incoherent, completely disorderly expression of one‘s thoughts that even the mortal himself hardly understands what he is doing at that moment, and how he is doing it, since the mortal‘s mind has not been accustomed to these things, it has not been clarified these things by anyone meanwhile a superior mind of the soul does not yet have so much power over the lower human mind to suppress it altogether so that it would not meddle in at all and, by this, would not disrupt the breakthrough of the thoughts that the mortal‘s lips utter and that belong to the soul that is coming into existence.

It is for this purpose that my teachings are meant that you would ever more understand that it is your true self, your personality bestowed by the Father that must break thru the shell of your earthly and human selfish mind to be able to talk live and meaningfully with the Father, and even to serve Him and all the creation while doing good deeds every day and without expecting any material or any other reward that attracts the lower and selfish human ego so much.

And to my would-be apostle those unclear thoughts, those weak aspirations of his soul gradually started transforming into the adequate thoughts, and possessing an ever deeper meaning. Little by little he began to realize that these thoughts lay some responsibility on him, they obligate

him to something. Therefore he began to select as to what thoughts were too bold to be said to the Father. For instance, sometimes he still had a desire to have a little bit of strong drinks or beer together with his friends. And he did not want to give up this form of association with them; even though alcohol also provided him relaxation. Therefore, in his conversations with the Father and with me he was avoiding to give any pledges and even petitions to the effect that he might be given a chance to associate without alcohol. He would explain to himself that any thought he expressed to the Father or to me had its meaning provided that it was rendered sincerely and at the same time if he was undertaking his own responsibility, once this thought would reach the point of its expression in his life, whether he would accept this expression. Therefore for a long time he did not dare to include into his monologue this sort of ending – "Father, not mine but your will be done." He would end these monologues without this final thought. Once he tried to include this winding up thought but right away took his words back clarifying it to himself:, "No, I cannot say this yet. And what if I do not like the Father's will. And I shall have to do it all the same since I shall have told Him that myself. Maybe some time later. But today I still want to leave a bigger freedom to myself so that it would not be limited by the will of the Father since I do not know as to what His will is. You never know what He might entrust me to do. It is better not to pledge what subsequently I would be unable to carry out."

102. The Bird of the Soul Is in the Present Captivity in the Cage

My teachings should not scare anyone of you for they are meant for you to discover the true peace within you. They shall scare only those who desire to devote themselves to the satisfaction of the interests of their own selfish selves at the cost of the others, even at my cost, as your religious leaders under the cover of my name, even calling the religion established by them after my name are trying to control you and manipulate your feelings. They are keeping you locked up a cage like the most marvelous bird

that desires freedom so much, that desires to feel the motion of a real flight that it has been created for in particular, and to experience all the pleasure of flying that fills up the soul with joy and even with an ever deeper fusion with these air currents that raise the bird to this majestic height once it is spreading out its wings and flapping them. It is the air currents of the flight that is a splendid love of the Father that is being experienced once a mortal discovers Him within his own self and has faith in Him with all his soul-heart.

It is then that all the limitations of the cage vanish. It is then that the soul can spread out its wings and rise in these air currents to such a height that it can see from without what a wonderful creation is and even to experience a bliss within, to experience what is the Father‘s love that it has heard of so much before once it still has been in the cage and in captivity.

The cage of the soul is nothing else but the dead mores and rituals that endlessly entangle the wings of the soul and it cannot rise and even is afraid of listening to the stories by other souls about their flights. And your current religious leaders are in no way different from the rabbis-Pharisees of my times when they have also been afraid of my words and have not allowed ordinary souls, thirsty for a free flight, to listen to them. Once they began to ever more realize that my teaching started attracting a bigger number of sincere and common people they resorted to such actions that closed all the synagogues to me. I could not preach even the word of God in the Father‘s home. And that was done by those who looked upon themselves as the servants of God. Not by those whom they considered to be ignorant about the Jewish God – Jahve – but by those who called themselves scribes and well versed in the scriptures, by those who were teaching the Jews the word of God and who were demanding from them that they would follow this word, by those who had to see further and broader than the ones whom they were teaching. It was they who closed my way to synagogues, to the Father‘s home.

It is exactly in a similar manner your present-day Pharisees – priests and theologians – act. They keep you in the captivity of the dead scriptures and do not allow anyone of you to get liberated into a free flight of your

soul so that you would be able to expand and supplement, by your own experiences and by your understanding of the Father and me, all the writings you call as the scriptures. Even the writings, you call as the scriptures, you cannot keep incarcerated in one single moment. They must be free from the dogmatic interpretations and teachings of your dogmatic Pharisees – your priests and theologians. And all the Father‘s homes must be open to all the religions and not just to one.

Now you shall never come closer to each other if you do not allow into you prayer house of your dead religion the pious believers of another dead religion with their prayers even though they keep the wings of their souls fettered. You must invite each other and share the prayer homes among yourselves. And now you consider them to be suitable to perform only your dead rituals. Others build up the prayer homes of their religions of the dead rituals. And you cannot find a common language among yourselves in any way. And you shall never find it as long as you cannot find the Father within yourselves, as long as you are not linked up by the Father‘s love being really experienced within each of you and spread out to each of you.

Until the Father‘s love within you is not pulsating you must search for a smaller link, even though a dead link, that might interconnect you. Begin to share the homes for the prayer among yourselves. Start doing it those of you who now have a belief in me and who use my name for your own religion.

Then you shall start to associate among yourselves much more. And the closer the association the better is the knowledge of one another. And the better the knowledge the sooner you shall notice that you are not different at all and even more, you are brothers and sisters in spirit only having different rituals and speaking different languages.

You do create earthly families among yourselves and do manage, those who are bolder, to surpass even these very dead religious rituals and dead dogmas once your hearts are awakened by the Father‘s love. This is the very same love of the Father only you direct it to one and definite brother or sister in spirit of the opposite sex. It is the true love of the Father, once being experienced, that transforms even such a soul that is usually full of

fear into a courageous champion for supplying the meaning to its love in a new and full of love family that is coming into being.

And you also begin to look upon the religious rituals of each other in a more tolerant manner for they are being softened by the Father‘s love pulsating within you. And this love spreads out its wings even more after the birth of a new life in this very family of the two representatives of the different religions. You do not want that the baby would suffer while choosing one religion and rejecting the other. You believe that by doing this the child might offend one of you; and either of the parents desires, with love, to explain to the beloved child his or her best concepts on his or her religion, on God. And the little one gets only richer due to this bigger knowledge. These two religions shall not be that repulsive to him any more the way they would be had he been born in the family of the representatives of one religion.

And both earthly and loving parents do not demand that their little child would choose either of their religions. It is the Father‘s love that turns them out of such children of God, that represent the irreconcilable and opposing each other religions, into the tolerant ones and even explaining with love to each other and to their baby the concepts of each other‘s religion.

And this is the way of bringing closer each other once you might offer your prayer homes to each other; to share them at least at a different time. But that is certain that very many people would also stay during the prayer service of their brethren braided with different rituals what they do not dare to do at the present time. And that would be done by all the parties. And that would be your better knowledge of their rituals and even of the brethren themselves. And this closer relationship would also expand your outlook. Meanwhile, a common maintenance and care of the prayer homes would allow you to communicate among yourselves not only during the prayer time but also in a much more liberal ambience once you are not restricted by the performance of the ritual as is during the prayer service. But this example of rapprochement would also be shown to the split sects

of the other religions. Keep in mind that the other religions also have their own sects, and like yours, they do not associate among themselves either.

This step is very difficult for your religious chiefs but not for sincere and common believers. The chiefs shall lose the influence they have but they shall become freer and know each other better to be able, also, to learn from each other. It shall become a regular thing to you to invite each other to the services of each other so that you would sincerely share your experiences, hear the sermon not only from your priests but also from your brethren who lead their services in a different manner.

103. Women Must Become Clergywomen as Men

As long as the church does not allow, on an equal basis, women to become the religious leaders such a church shall be dark and keeping all its believers in captivity. In your sermons you often say that I did not abhor to associate with both publicans and women of a liberal behavior, and even one of them, Mary Magdalene, became famous among you as my follower who had not been rejected by me as the one who might be an unworthy and fallen for good woman.

Yes, that is true, I have given her the same rights even as I have given them to my any other most sincere woman follower. But I did not give any bigger rights to any man than the ones I gave to a woman. And you learnt about Mary Magdalene not because she turned into my chaste follower out of a fallen and free-behavior woman for she was not the only one of this sort. You learnt about her because I had accepted her into the corps of the twelve women evangelists that had preached my gospel together with my apostles and with more than fifty other men evangelists. At that time it was unheard that a woman would accost a man in public while I invited them to become the religious teachers. The Jews had never heard of or seen it before. It was Mary Magdalene that was appointed to keep contacts of the women evangelists with the believers once there was a need to tell them something on behalf of all this group of women. It is due to this fact that

she became more known to the people rather than due to the fact that while being a woman of a free behavior she believed in the Father‘s heavenly kingdom and was saved. That was just a coincidence. These twelve women themselves did assign her that role of expressing their common opinion. And the fact that you do not know anything about the other women also testifies to that that the human religious leaders have pursued their own selfish goals for they have absolutely kept silent about that marvelous liberation of women out of the-then rigid and tightly wound clasp of the rabbis as back as two thousand years ago.

The time has arrived for you to liberate women in the religious spheres as well. You speak about equal rights for women in the society, you defend their rights in the family, industry, politics, science. And these are righteous steps. The community cannot develop if one part of it cannot enjoy these very same rights that the other part does. This is being applied to the discrimination on the sex grounds. Do you still desire, even in this century, to further remain as such that have been your savage ancestors rejecting one part of theirs and closing it into a spiritual and social cage? It is because of this that you must see to it that women might also lead the prayer service even the way men do.

Do you, the present day religious Pharisees, still desire to continue to look upon yourselves as wiser, superior than your inseparable part – women are? How come that you as the sons, true and loving sons, of the Father do not take into account the desires of the daughters of the Father also to preach the word of the Father from the pulpits and carry the love and light of the Father to their brethren in these very homes of the Father that now it is you who have forbidden them to do it in. Not I. Those of you, who so scrupulously protect rituals and dogmas, and who do not see that you humiliate me, who is alive and resurrected, by elevating yourselves even above the Father who loves all equally, both his sons and daughters. Therefore love them even as I loved them while in the human flesh.

I also encountered a fierce resistance on the part of Pharisees once I appointed the twelve women religious teachers. They never reconciled themselves with it. They crucified me because I divided their exclusive rights to

explain about God with women as well. Thus, why those of you who are so zealously claiming to others in words to follow me but you do not follow me yourselves, why do you not want to share your self-ascribed rights to govern the church with your sisters in spirit even as I shared this very right with them.

I am teaching you what you are capable of doing yourselves. Who impedes you, even today, to announce from your high positions and pulpits: "Our sisters in spirit have exactly the very same rights and privileges to become priests even as we, men, who have already become such." Who impedes you to announce the following: "We desire to share the Father's homes with the believers of the other churches that bear my name, and even with the believers of other religions." Your fear? Fear for your position, for your name, for your influence on others, for your future? However, I say to you all where there is fear there is the lack of love. This is a response to you whether you believe in me, whether you believe in the Father. Each one who has faith in me, in the Father, that one already has no more fear for oneself. That child of the Father is being motivated by that very love experienced within. And then an inner enlightenment arrives that the woman cannot be lower than the man anywhere including religion. The Father has bestowed this very same free will upon all. And nobody can restrain it. Even you, the present-day Pharisees, by self-ascribing to yourselves the right to control the believers including women and do not providing them equal rights to become the priests even as you are.

You have taken away a free will from women while it has been given back to them, much earlier, by politicians who do not consider themselves to be the servants of God or my disciples the way you do. And they not being that pious the way you look upon yourselves have given the women more, returned to them what had been taken away from them – the right to vote and participate in politics on equal grounds. And now look how many women already win even the top state positions once they participate in the open election. However, those of you who consider yourselves to be the servants of the Lord of mercy and justice behave in a much more unjust and unmerciful manner than the ones who have no connections with the Lord in their direct occupation.

Moreover, politicians in their daily activity fairly often turn away from and even betray the Father himself. Thus, why do those of you who must carry the Father‘s light and spread mercy and love trample these very most essential foundations of the vitality of all the creation and at the same time self-assign to yourselves the right to violate a free will bestowed by the Father upon all the creation family and upon its each member?

By this you raise yourselves even above the Father.

My teachings are light even to those of you who now merely cling to the dead rituals and profess dogmas if only you sincerely desire to change yourselves to become the better ones. It is this very desire to become better that is that very first, even though very weak, pure desire of the Father deeply and silently uttered by voice of the soul – “Be perfect even as I am perfect.“ And this voice of the soul shall feel, ever more, that these teachings of mine start moving the soul ever stronger, it shall see an ever deeper depth of the very same truth of the Father, and the soul itself shall begin to think ever more freely. And due to this my teachings shall start penetrating it ever deeper. And the soul shall enjoy this penetration of my teachings within it. It shall experience ever less of a desire to oppose them but rather it shall desire to share them with the other brethren. And then it shall start to think in a wiser and freer manner. And it shall arrive at comprehending one more significant aspect of the restraint of a free will, even for men.

104. Catholic Priests Must Have Their Families

The Catholic church completely violates a free will of the Father once it forbids its priests to get married and have their families, raise their children, and share their experiences in the up-bringing of their children with the believers so that the latter might follow the example offered and shown by the priests as to how in concord and love, together with the Father, to develop the youth in such a spirit that they would really grow as the sons and daughters of the Father since their very childhood.

The Universal Father provides equal opportunities to all His children to experience Him within themselves. It is exactly similar equal chances are given to all to feel attraction to the opposite sex to ensure the extension of the mankind and races. However, man himself, by turning away from the Father, designs restrictions for the representatives of one or another caste. This restraint is not from the Father. This restriction is the manifestation of the free will of the mortals who have turned away from the Father and who pursue their own goals, violating a free will of the Father. Therefore, such deviations that make impact on the development of all humanity appear on the stage.

The ban on having children applied to the Catholic priests is nothing else but the dead traditions invented by you. The same is applied to monks and nuns, both among Buddhists and Christians. This is the violation of the Father‘s free will and even a shortsighted punishment of the mankind by your own decisions and actions.

Just ponder as to how many honest and sincere catholic priests, nuns and monks of different confessions, might contribute to the rehabilitation of the family fairness if they showed their own family life example to all the other believers. It is they who could have become that salt of mine, even though clinging to the dead traditions and dogmas, to implant love with my name to their little children. And those little ones would have opened up to the Father by themselves and would have changed those dead customs and dogmas, what had not dared to do, thru generations, their parents.

The Father has given the instinct of reproduction to animals, while man apart from this instinct has also been given the spirit of the Father himself that is leading the mortal to applying the principles of morals in practice both within the family and society. And if the morality and honesty of a society degrade very much, once man turns away from the Father‘s spirit indwelling his own self, there is no one to awaken the society if those who must awaken it to a spiritual elevation do not know as to what must be done for they have not been awakened themselves yet. And if someone has waked up that one does not have any experience in what way to carry this

light to the little ones for that one has never experienced the practice of their up-bringing in one‘s personal life. Therefore, there is no such a living teacher who would have discovered love and light within one‘s own self and would have even accumulated a proper family experience so that others might believe and follow that teacher. That is why all these religions by imposing these family life restrictions do harm themselves and even all humanity.

The present day humanity is dead and theoretical because it does not have a live relationship with God that so much is speculated about in the synagogues and churches, in mosques and any other prayer homes but these assertions are not turned into practice even among the believing brethren of their own religion. Therefore, everything remains on a theoretical level. And as you well know yourselves even from the high school years that any theory is but a dry tree the green foliage of which is produced by a practical application of the knowledge. Merely theoretical lessons exhaust a child very quickly and then his attention vanishes and very soon such lessons become even abhorring and boring to him so that he does not want to study anything at all.

And this reaction of a child is natural for in the Father‘s creation theory is always matched with practice, service. Religion, as well as morality, can become living and bearing a wonderful and vital desire to cherish it provided that man starts tasting it in his practical life, once it is ever more being comprehended that nice words about a moral behavior is not only a theory but that these very words possess vitality that can be felt by each one who lives up to these moral principles together with the Father and who has discovered Him within one‘s own self. That is why the priests have to experience the chores of the family life as well to be able not only to preach their enlightened morality to other families but also to apply it in their own families.

105. The Father Has no Exceptional Son or Daughter

Priests are not exceptional people even though you consider them to be as if different people. Priests are exactly the same children of the Father even as you are. And they have no additional rights even as you have. I have neither appointed any priest, any pope nor ordained anyone to any special rank but my twelve apostles and the 70 evangelists; and the contemporary, present day apostles of mine. However, they do not have any exclusive rights, and these honorable positions offered by me they have taken upon themselves willingly and of their own free will. But they are no more gifted than you are, they have no more privileges than you have, they have by no means any bigger guarantees that they will not turn away from me or from the Father than you have, for they also have the very same free will bestowed by the Father even as you have. And I have never restricted, do not restrict nor shall I ever restrict the free will of any of them. Therefore, they have the same choice even as you have before you – to love the Father and always stay with Him, within Him, and feel Him within yourselves or to turn away from Him and devote yourselves only to performing a dead ritual and professing a dead dogma without even allowing others to make an attempt of changing some ritual or removing a dogma.

My apostles and ambassadors of the Father have one exclusive quality – a living faith in the Father and a relationship with Him, with me, and with my Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, as well as with other helpers of mine that are your helpers too. That is the only quality of theirs that allows them to walk on this path that you do not dare to, even though you might also become my apostles – both men and women. I do not limit anyone‘s free will.

Whenever your souls open up and submit themselves to the leading of the living Father from within out of all hearts and desire to do His will more than anything else and if they desire it then I shall appoint such souls, all of them, the ambassadors of the Father and my apostles and the Father shall confirm this appointment and authorize them to preach HIS living word, teach and heal in HIS name. And I shall also confirm this

authorization that my apostles and ambassadors of the Father would preach, teach, and heal in my name too because the Father and I are one in spirit, even as the Father, I, and His ambassadors and my apostles are one in spirit.

I do desire and urge that all the present time priests and nuns and monks open up to me to feel a spiritual relationship with both the Father and me and that they would also begin to petition with their opened up souls for this very appointment as the ambassador of the Father and my apostle. And I will hear them even as the Father shall hear them, and the desire of their souls shall be satisfied. And then they will start preaching a living word of the Father not from the scriptures but the Father himself shall be speaking thru their lips even as I will speak thru their lips whenever they desire it the way this ambassador of the Father and my apostle talks with the Father and with me, and the Father speaks thru his lips and I speak thru his lips even as now he is receiving this teaching of mine that is meant for all of you.

Everything is in your own hands; in the hands of each of you. It is only you that can decide what you want, not I, even though I do know better than your mind does what your soul desires but I cannot make a decision instead of you. Even the Father cannot do it instead of you. A free will cannot be violated even by the Father. If only the Father violated a free will, bestowed by Him, all the creation would break to pieces for it is being developed by the manifestation of a free will and due to experiencing the Father‘s love.

That is why none of you, whatever religious rank you might assign to yourselves, must take away from the priests, nuns, and monks a chance to manifest their free will in having their own families. However, to have or not to have a family each priest must also decide freely but he must be given a possibility for such a decision.

Meanwhile, all the creatures must have equal possibilities. The possibilities are being provided by your wisdom. Suppose you adopt laws that provide equal possibilities for all to enjoy them and receive education, a medical care, to exercise the rights, you have invented, to work, to education, to

a personal safety, to the society security, to ensuring human rights and some other rights designed by you such as the freedom of speech, the protection of a private property, the right to a private property, and the like.

In order to guarantee these very rights equally to all you adopt certain laws that help ensure the functioning and existence of an organized state both within it and among other states. And as long as you abide by these very laws, you have collectively passed, all the citizens of that state are given equal possibilities to follow these laws and exercise them. However, the moment someone of you, individually or collectively, breaks some law and manages to escape punishment the equal possibilities of exercising these very agreements, you have made collectively and which you call laws, vanish.

As one person, or all the group of persons, breaks a law and remains unpunished, as it has been provided by your own laws, that person immediately violates the equal possibilities declared by this very law to all. If a punishment immediately follows the violation of the law then the equal possibilities to all are ensured for the law itself provides a certain punishment for violating these equal possibilities to all. Since everyone has a free will what to choose, to violate the law and run a risk of losing one‘s wellbeing or to abide by the law and gradually ensure the wellbeing to all. The manifestation of a free will is always in existence, and it exists throughout the creation; on your planet as well.

However, once someone trespasses a law and remains unpunished and it is noticed by others, then, the equal possibilities are broken down. In that case the very law ensuring equal conditions of the game to all loses its meaning. Then it stops to ensure these very equal chances to all, it stops acting as a guarantee of the equal possibilities to all but on the contrary it is acting as the exposer of the violation of these possibilities. And it exposes them so clearly that it generates a desire to change these impeding laws by the ones that would not be so clear and understandable in the uniform manner. And it leads to creating such laws that confuse and that can be interpreted in different ways depending upon the skills of an interpreter.

And once the equal possibilities to all are violated a danger is impending not only to the separate strata of the citizens of that country, and even to those who abide by these very laws, but also to the existence of the state itself. You must comprehend the most crucial thing that has been ignored up to date by both psychology and religion – the role of man‘s subconsciousness in his relationship with God, and with other people.

When laws are being violated by an individual or by a separate group of people and despite the fact that these violations are evident yet no punishment follows, rather on the contrary, those people who break the law may even carry on doing it and remain unpunished, in this situation the subconsciousness of the people accumulate the low vibrations of dissatisfaction both with those who carry out the actions, who break laws and escape a punishment and even more they continue to occupy their high positions and lead a very comfortable life to their flesh and demonstrate it to their friends while television, newspapers, and journals spread this mode of living to all others, and with the ineffectiveness of the laws and the institutions that are incapable to ensure the administration of these laws, with this inconceivably difficult life once abiding by the law, with one‘s own personal failures that very often are associated with this disorder in the state, with some bad decisions and actions taken by the family members, and which man‘s sub-consciousness also relates to these very negative vibrations caused by this unfavorable environment, so that gradually the attitude of the people even to this very state, to all the community begins to acquire, yet inconceived on their conscious level, ever thicker negative and dark colors. And all these negative impulses of sub-consciousness, these low vibrations, start gradually destroying that man‘s body, all his nerve system from within while the man does not feel it yet.

But not a single quivering of one‘s sub-consciousness is vanishing, it is only accumulating in, and having accumulated a sufficient amount of them and under the influence of a corresponding outer impulse, even a very innocent one such as somebody‘s wrong look or word, and right then, all the avalanche of the low and negative, up to the moment consciously inconceived, thoughts and attitudes shall acquire the expression of the snow-slip of already well comprehended on the conscious level and very powerful im-

pulses to act, to act in order to release all the gamut of the negative vibrations that presses this person from within that he cannot withstand this pressure any more. And these actions can be very aggressive, even uncharacteristic of that man.

Therefore, you must understand that sub-consciousness to man is a very important depository that he might replenish with both positive and negative vibrations even without feeling it. All the negative, or low, vibrations are out of man‘s animal genetic inheritance that might be increased by the concepts and attitudes of man‘s selfish, or human, ego. All the positive, or high, vibrations are out of the Father‘s spirit, Thought Adjuster, that is making an impact on you thru your sub-consciousness and waking up your true and divine ego. And when you violate laws and escape punishment keep in mind that by this you also contribute to making a spiritual awakening of your brethren more difficult because you are leading them to falling ill, to the family conflicts, social conflicts, political conflicts, destruction of the state by putting its survival, in the strict sense of the word, at the brink of ruining it. It is enough of an insignificant impulse that the progress achieved in the course of many years within the state might fall into that abyss together with the state itself.

And this is being done by those of you who violate the insurance of the equal possibilities to all the society when you break agreements-laws produced by you and remain unpunished, and continue to relish in the comfort for the body.

I have already told you that all the creation is a system and the break down of a smooth operation of any of its links has an impact on a smooth functioning of the other links of the system. You cannot escape the operation of the principle of the cause-action-consequence here either. Since you do not grasp the operation of this very principle you do not even think that your own behavior impacts the life of the people whom you even do not know personally. And you, by violating the equal possibilities to all, can become the cause of the premature death of a person whom you do not know at all: by this antidivine behavior you can push someone to committing suicide, another one, even without consciously conceiving it, and

merely due to the domination of the low vibrations in one‘s sub-consciousness, because of your such selfish actions, can experience a stroke or a heart attack with the ultimate passing away out of this material body.

Therefore, you must know both the creation and yourselves ever better and you must also experience the Father within. It is only then that you will perceive that by any actions once you break equal possibilities to all you also do harm to all the system. However, the biggest damage is done to yourselves. Here is operating this same and only principle: the principle of the cause-action-consequence. And it is applied to all uniformly. And its impact on each is exactly similar as in the case of bribery I have already explained earlier. Therefore, once again, read my clarifying about the impact of bribing on both an individual and the whole.

By breaking down the environment of equal possibilities to all you, without perceiving and feeling it, ceaselessly radiate your low vibrations into the environment. And these vibrations are felt by others, especially by more sensitive people. Due to this they respond within themselves to your actions stronger. And by this they also harm themselves, and they also start emitting lower vibrations as against those they have radiated up to the moment of learning some negative news that has shocked them. And this is also a path to your illnesses, as well as to a lower immunity to viruses and a nervous ailing on the part of all the community.

Now I must explain to you about different abilities, while even enjoying equal possibilities.

You already now notice that even little children can perform a similar job in a different way. Suppose you ask your children to tidy up the room. One child may react to your petition immediately while to another one it is not enough even several times to be urged. One child can perform some work entrusted very diligently while another one can do it off-handedly. One person can read fairly a lot without getting bored while another one just after a couple of minutes of reading finds it difficult to focus his attention and puts the book aside. One person can explain very complicated schemes while another one cannot fluently explain even the way to a super-

market. And all this is due to the fact that each man, and not only man, is different, unique, and unrepeatable. Each is weaving one‘s own pattern into the picture of the whole of all the planet, even of all the creation. The abilities of each are different. And they are determined not only by one‘s genes, not only by one‘s up-bringing. Not only by one‘s education, not only by the accumulation of one‘s experience but also by one‘s relationship with the Father. And there are no two persons who would commune even with the Father alike.

I have told you how I started communing with the Father once I was in the human flesh two thousand years ago. I simply did not have anyone to whom I could have addressed my questions, that were arising to me, and received satisfactory responses. And that was a new experience to me. It was the time of investigating, including the investigating of my own self. And nobody else could either counsel or help me make my path easier. At that time the environment was very dark and permeated with the fear of God.

Today, my teachings shall become that counselor to you and they shall make your all path easier in the future provided that you shall make use of them. If you reject them as unnecessary because your attention will be focused on other things, in that case your abilities will be of one type, if you really, in sincerity, read them, then, your abilities will be largely expanded. Your free will is crucial to me and I shall never violate it. However, I am explaining to you that you can broaden your abilities extraordinarily while walking on the Father‘s path. I am explaining it to you that you would not make a mistake and would not mislead others by saying that once the Father, I, and you are one in spirit therefore all of us must be uniform and think and act uniformly and by this making all the creation into a uniform and dull stage to all those uniformed. That would not be true. The creation is so diverse, there is such a versatile activity going on in it, so many different ideas are being generated, to everybody there are so many different roads to make one‘s ideas meaningful so that there is no thought about uniformity. This can strike your mind only because in your environment there is only one order of life possessing a free will – the mortal, or the human. However, subsequently, after the material death, as you will be resurrected

in a higher form, in the soul form, that is called by a new term, in the morontia form, then, gradually, ever more new life orders shall be revealed to you. And you will learn to associate with them and even to cooperate with them for the benefit of all rather than for the benefit of your own self.

Today, so far, you cannot find a common language even within one life order – the human being.

And you do not find the touching points not only within this life order because even this only free-will life order inhabiting on your world at the present time has also different races, different religions, thus you are unable, so far, to find a common language even within one race or religion.

Therefore, I am giving you these teachings of mine so that you would rather look into your own selves and discover the Father within, and everything you receive and experience from the Father give out, to all the races, to all the religions, and even to all the creation.

And it is only then that you shall understand that possibilities differ from one‘s abilities. Possibilities are equal throughout the creation to love the Father and one another but one‘s abilities differ even in the Father‘s creation ruled by His love. And one‘s free will determines how much each one desires to expand one‘s personal abilities by equal possibilities provided to one.

And once man discovers the Father within he does not violate the manifestation of the free will of others but rather devotes his life to his personal growing together with the Father and ensuring equal possibilities to all.

106. Mutual Relationships

One of the most important life fields of the mortal is mutual relationships that manifest themselves everywhere starting with the family, friends, classmates, colleagues, compatriots, citizens, relationships among the people on the street or in any other place. And having taken a more attentive look you will notice the difference of your behavior in various

places. Within the family you get much more relaxed and you may let yourselves be both more loving the way you understand love and more angry and less tolerant. With your friends you restrain yourselves more, you do not allow to burst out like within your family. With your colleagues you restrict your actions even more. With the people on the street you do not even associate. However, if you go somewhere further away from your city or the state then to you, each, even a stranger whom you have not known up to then becomes a neighbor to you and you desire to approach him, you desire to share your experiences with him, to ask about his experiences. And the further away you are from your state the closer is getting the relationship with your compatriots.

However, during all this time you are the same man. You do not become another person when you associate with your friends or colleagues, when you are in your city or in a far off land. Thus, why is your behavior conditioned so much by the ambience, why do you behave so differently while even being the same person?

Your different behavior in different situations with different people is determined by your own human self. Each time it receives the low vibrations, even consciously not perceived in full, out of sub-consciousness they motivate the human consciousness to behaving in one or another way. The human selfish animal mind right away begins to act in the brain as the fastest computer immediately assessing the environment and possible consequences if it behaves in one sort of environment exactly in the same way as in a different ambience. It is calculating, in sub-consciousness, that one or another sort of behavior might cause much trouble to its own ego, might cause various problems if it gives a hug and a kiss to a friend in a similar way it gives a hug and a kiss to his or her own son or brother. Still bigger problems arise to one‘s own ego if it behaves in this manner with a colleague. Meanwhile, by acting like this on the street it shall provoke confusion even among many people for the one who will be attempted to be kissed will be scared and that person‘s fear reaction might be very aggressive and drag into that dynamic situation more passers-by in no way related with the situation itself who will start expressing their own attitudes or even resort to some actions. However, if you behave in this manner hav-

ing encountered a compatriot of yours in a very far off land the reaction shall not be negative as it would be in your own land. In a far away land the environment is unusual, alien to you, therefore every word you hear and understand or a noticed face from your land immediately brings you closer to each other and removes all the barriers that would be immediately set up by a similar action in your own land. And the low vibrations being passed to your consciousness by your sub-consciousness to the effect to behave in this manner in your land is inappropriate in a far off land are not judged so strictly any more, and your consciousness blocks these very low vibrations and the brain receives a command from the higher vibrations of consciousness to make a decision and give a hug to your compatriot.. This action by no means would be possible in your own land.

Does it mean that in one case the person behaves in a clever way while in the other case not? The same man, or rather the same persons. Of course, not. Only in one case they might run into each other in their own city and pass by as two strangers and absolutely as the alien persons merely because they are in their usual environment in which the actions of consciousness are determined by a multitude of information that lies hidden deeply in the layers of one‘s sub-consciousness and that is ever being accumulated thru different events, stories heard, situations seen, being accumulated unconsciously in addition to the attitudes man has already formed on an appropriate and inappropriate behavior on the street and firmly established in his consciousness; firmly established them that much that he has become the slave of the attitudes, distorted by his consciousness, that forbid even to think that it is possible to behave otherwise than following these attitudes formed by his consciousness. Therefore, man behaves as a programed robot – according to a program set by his consciousness and he does not think at all about any other sort of and more intimate behavior with people. And only having come to a far off land he begins to feel a completely different ambience, after some time he begins to feel that he is missing his usual environment, even his native language, for he has to think hard in and speak a language that is alien to him and it wears his mind. And this wearing is suppressed by the experience of outer impressions yet it is accumulating in man‘s sub-consciousness all the same. And

suddenly having heard the native tongue an impulse from man‘s sub-consciousness reaches his consciousness and it does not resist any more this intimate and warm hug of a compatriot who, at least for a short while, removes the tension, tiredness, and brings it back to the ordinary conditions of its functioning. Therefore, the former barriers and taboo set up by both man‘s sub-consciousness and consciousness are easily overcome and one‘s behavior approaches a sincere association even though the association is between the persons who have not known each other up to that moment for they have never met each other before. However, they are brought closer to each other by the bond of their common language and nationality.

And during these moments a difference vanishes that would necessarily exist in one‘s own land – one‘s social status, in what city one and the other live, whether one lives in the countryside and the other one in the city, what is their occupation, what are the political views of each, and many other separating barriers disappear or if they do not vanish in full they become much smaller so that they cease to impede the association. And these very obstacles spring up again to these very persons after having come back to and having met in their own land for once consciousness finds itself in its ordinary environment the low subconscious vibrations that control the human animal ego, that sees a danger to itself everywhere, begin to operate again. One‘s frankness with others, one‘s sincerity with others, one‘s love for others, one‘s mercy for others, one‘s striving for truth, and similar things can be dangerous to one‘s own ego therefore this ego is hiding under different masks. It is nothing else but the slavery of fear. And depending upon the ambience it begins to liberate itself from fear. The longer man associates with others, the more he knows others, the more he begins to trust others, the less he begins to fear them, and therefore he can open up more and show more love.

Love is from the Universal Father. All the creation is receiving the same love. There are no two sorts of love. There are only various interpretations of the same love of the Father, one‘s own perception, feeling of love, and spreading it to others having already colored it with one‘s own sensational

experience, with the approach of one's own human ego that namely corresponds to the degree of self-protection of that ego.

Within the family, if it is a loving and sincere family, the human ego can experience the biggest relaxation and peace, to feel that it is safe, that it is not threatened by anything that could pose a danger to it. Therefore, in this environment the human animal ego can experience more of the love sensations since love is inversely proportional to fear. And you, each, can experience this by yourselves. Analyze your behavior within the family, with friends, with colleagues, with classmates, with people on the street and you shall arrive at this very same conclusion – wherever you feel more anxiety, more fear you feel less love there as well, you cannot associate there that sincerely as you can associate, and you do associate, where you do not feel fear and anxiety. And that is applied to all. There are no exceptions to anyone. Even beasts and animals behave exactly in the same way. They feel peace and do not behave aggressively where they feel love. And on the contrary, the instinct of self-protection starts operating immediately, and right away aggressiveness arises where there is anxiety, fear; provided that the beast is not hungry, when the feeling of hunger dictates it such a behavior that must satisfy the feeling of hunger.

107. Your Faith and Birth of the Spirit

However, man is much more than a beast or an animal beyond comparison. He is a son or daughter of the Father. He has a survival possibility that no other living being of your planet has. It is only you that might be awakened from the death sleep. No other living being can experience resurrection. And that is being ensured by the personality gift bestowed upon you by the Father. It is this personality gift that singles you out of all the fauna throughout the planet and raises you to the height beyond reach for any other animal since you have the most developed brain and the spirit, Thought Adjuster, bestowed upon you by the Father himself. And it is these two gifts, as well as a free will, that provide you the equal possibilities to be resurrected from the death sleep. And this resurrection abso-

lutely does not depend upon your material status, business rank, popularity, good or bad deeds performed, race, religion, intellectual development, relations within the family, and any other things except one and the only thing – faith. It is faith that determines the time of your resurrection. And if only you have faith your life changes so much that very soon you, each, begin to notice your changed attitude to the environment. And gradually you begin to see that you assess the actions of others in an ever more forgiving way.

Faith is your living relationship with the Father when your life acquires the meaning of directing all your efforts to making life better for others. It does not mean that you fawn upon others. On the contrary, if earlier you have toadied to others now that you have faith your fawning disappears because your own human animal ego begins to weaken and its place is being taken ever more by the true and divine personality ego, bestowed by the Father that has not the slightest intention of ingratiating with the human animal ego. Your divine ego is not looking for its own benefit at the cost of others even as it is neither seeking to elevate itself above all the other people by all means in order to boastingly demonstrate its activity before others.

However, it is not attempting to hide behind the backs of others either once it has a chance to manifest itself, while a chance is always being provided it is only the human animal ego that is blocking it for the divine ego to see it and use it and by this service to become stronger and ever more suppress the voice of the mind of the animal ego.

You can make your faith stronger by your prayer and live conversation with the Father. And once you will feel ever stronger the soul desire to serve others seeking no rewards, once you will have a live communion with the Father, in your own words, in your own thoughts, ever more sincerely then you shall experience your own birth of the spirit that I have mentioned before. You will still possess your present material body but the bad qualities of your character, unexpectedly to you, shall turn into the good ones. The love of the Father shall reign within you and you shall be feeling it all the time. And it is thru this love of the Father, thru the live communion with the Father and service to all that you shall see that your human

animal ego has vanished as it has been replaced by the divine ego to whom suddenly all the people have turned into brethren.

And now the mutual relationships are grounded on the Father‘s love that is being really experienced. And they are improving further on since the Father‘s love is being experienced ever stronger the more of it is being given to others without any calculation. And it is only now that one desires to embrace, press against one‘s chest, and kiss every person encountered even in one‘s own city and not in a far off country. And this desire is real for it is from the very depth of the soul in which the Father‘s love has planted its living root so that a strong and living tree of the Father‘s love would grow ever stronger bearing a spiritual fruit of good deeds.

And now man perceives and even truly experiences that there is not even a shadow of fear remaining in him. He stopped to fear that after having revealed too much of himself somebody might use his sincerity against him. He does not fear any more what, earlier, has scared nothing else but his human animal ego that has considered its own self as the most important thing. Now that the divine ego has been born the most important thing is the whole, others. Therefore, there has not remained what might be hurt by others.

It is only now that even in a far off land that very same mortal feels comfortably and does not experience any fear or tension so that he would demonstrate his exceptional feelings to his compatriot that he has run into in this far away land. Now all the people have become neighbors to him irrespective of their race, religion, or language. Now the divine human ego views the ambience by the Father‘s look. He shows all exactly the same love that he experiences and receives from the Father. And such a human feels no difference between his family members, friends, classmates, colleagues, passers-by on the street any more. He radiates to all the same vibrations of the Father‘s love that he experiences within himself.

However, so far, only a few of you, throughout the world, are born of the spirit. Therefore, the behavior of even those children of the Father who are born of the spirit is restricted by your own abnormal and hostile behavior. Therefore, they have to stifle their open outbursts of their love that their

souls are eager to demonstrate. It is exactly the same as the Father also limits the vibrations of His love to you, each of you, according to your, individual, desire to absorb these vibrations of His love. As to the Father it is painful once you reject His love that is being spread, poured out by Him to you so is to His children who are already born of the spirit when they cannot openly share these very vibrations of the Father‘s love not to scare you. Therefore, they have to curb their actions. However, they send these very vibrations of love to both all of you, and each of you, and all the creation by their inner radiation while you do not even see and understand it. And all this they do for your benefit, for the benefit of the whole.

And these teachings of mine that you are reading at the moment are also meant that the number of those mortals born of the spirit would increase so that you would begin to teach others that you all are brothers and sisters in spirit absolutely irrespective of where you live, what you do, what religion you profess, what race or nation you belong to, all of you are brethren. And it is only your ignorance and absence of faith that do not allow you to see this obvious thing – the Father is one to all.

And the sooner you believe it and have faith, the sooner you shall be born of the spirit and turn all the world into a blossoming garden of the Father in which, by the service of all to each other, you shall yield the spiritual fruits of the Father‘s love that you shall nourish your souls with. And it is then that you shall see that you have ceased possessing your human animal ego that now you slave and devote all your efforts and energy to so that you would build it up even bigger and by this that you would still more turn away and distance further from each other. And by getting further away from each other you are also getting further away from me even as you are getting further away from the Father who is within you since you are not searching for Him within your own selves meanwhile trying to look for Him without only.

Communion with the Father and with me is within the reach of each of you. There is not a single one who would be rejected or who would not be able to establish a relationship with me or with the Father having turned to one‘s own self and having calmed down one‘s restless mind that is mean-

inglessly wearing you down. And you can be certain of it only do try to calm down and talk with me or with the Father who thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster, all the same is within you all the time.

If the Father knows everything about you, even as I know everything about you, would it not be logical that you would also know about the Father and about me more than you know at the moment? Would not you desire to talk and commune with me, or with the Father, as with a living Father, and with a living me? You, each, do desire it only you do not know how to establish this living relationship so that you would be able to hear permanent teachings that would be meant for you even as they are heard by this apostle of mine, as they are heard by other mortals who sincerely aspire for this communion and who that sincerely commune. You must understand that you, each, are loved equally. And each of you has equal possibilities to commune with both me and the Father. Each of you is provided equal conditions to open up to one's Thought Adjuster or to my spirit, the Spirit of Truth, or to the spirit of my Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, that you call the Holy Spirit. But each of you has a different desire for this opening up, and even still less you strive for this opening up by considering it is not a real thing or that it is not within your reach for you are in no way any exceptional, merited, or in some particular way distinguished.

And still, even this teaching of mine is meant to sooth you and strengthen you to make this step and allow this diffidence to diffuse once you, each, who desire this, shall be able to make certain of this reachable-also-to-you experience.

Therefore, you must give up the dead dogmas and rituals that have been keeping you in their captivity already for many generations so much that they have taken away your free will to commune with the Father and with me as with living and loving persons and who are loved rather than professing dogmas that merely separate you from us and lead you further away from us. Your sincere desire expressed to us, even though very shyly, shall be heard for certain. And you shall hear both the Father and me speaking to you.

You, each, are making efforts to create a better material living for yourselves and for your own families, and you devote all your strength, all your energy, all your life to this end, and therefore you do not care for the fact that among these hard and sincere time-and-energy-consuming efforts there is no room left for a sincere conversation with the Father or with me. And you alone, only thanks to your own efforts, are treading thru your difficult and disorderly life merely wasting it in vain and without even giving a thought to it that you have wasted it. And it is very painful to both the Father and me to see you tormenting yourselves and giving everything for your material wellbeing and doing absolutely nothing for your spiritual welfare that is the essential foundation for you, the blind mortals.

There is not a single human who could swap this numerator of the existence of the creation with its denominator. You must comprehend that all the creation makes up the whole and its basis, or the numerator, is spirit. Even all the material universes, even a material Paradise itself, is merely a dwelling place for spirits. And it is the spiritual interrelationship and service of spirits, souls, and even mortals that makes all the creation live and operating. But not the other way round. All your efforts in life must be spiritual and directed to setting up a relationship on the grounds of love in all the spheres of your activity – politics, economy, art, sport, education, culture, family, religion, personal activity. A spiritual thinking must become the numerator of your life and your present material thinking must get down from the current position of the numerator to that of the denominator. You must perceive that you shall really begin to live much better when you restore a spiritual nominator to its place, when it takes up a dominating place, then the material denominator of your activity shall acquire absolutely different tinges that at the present time you cannot even imagine of. And the material wellbeing of all of you shall rise beyond recognition, since all your activity you shall devote to the Father and for the benefit of the whole rather than for the benefit of your own self and of your own family.

And to have this situation in dominance so that you would conceive by yourselves in what manner to manage your versatile activity you shall be receiving the teachings from both the Father and me if you are going to

seek this sincerely and steadfastly. I am urging each of you to stop being idlers in a spiritual sphere and get engaged in the activity even the way you are engaged in a material activity. By this you shall help yourselves and even all the creation, you shall help your state, and all the mankind.

Spiritual efforts on the part of each of you have a tremendous impact on the rest of you. You should have already well perceived from my previous explanation that everything in the creation is interrelated and is operating as a system. And it is only upon your personal desire to get perfected spiritually that depends as to how much this creation system shall be operating more or less smoothly in relation to the manifestation of one individual within it.

You must understand that you shall not violate the system but you can turn your personal living into a volcano that shall never have peace, and therefore it shall be wasting its energy in vain without realizing that it is also bringing it closer its own end that has no path to the eternal future. Therefore, even after having lived all the life as a burning volcano all the time and having received many nice words of acknowledgement there shall be a cold emptiness within the soul that without hearing a praise to one‘s human animal ego shall submerge into even a bigger darkness and shall feel still a greater anxiety. Neither one‘s wealth nor one‘s shining environment shall be that space, invigorating one‘s soul, within which, in the state of a bliss, the soul could spread out its wings for a free-will flight in the air currents of the Father‘s love.

It is to prevent this that I am very earnestly urging you to turn to the Father indwelling you, each of you, and to start a sincere communion with Him.

108. The Establishment of a Living Relationship with the Father

I have already mentioned to you about that path how to set up a sincere and live relationship with the Father. Now I shall repeat it once more for it

is the most crucial thing in man‘s life – to establish a living communion with the Father.

If two thousand years ago, when I was among you and as one of you, I had not communed with the Father I would not have been able to take in from Him wisdom, peace, patience, resolution, courage, and most of all, love, and by no means I would have been able to carry out my mission to the very end. It is only a live relationship with the Father that was upholding me as a mortal during all my life in the human flesh when I started feeling ever deeper that the Father was that strongest rock onto which I could stand at peace while even finding myself in the very whirlpool of the biggest storm.

And this very live relationship, provided by the Father, today is within reach for each of you. Do not push it away, do not ignore it, do not be afraid of it, use it since it has been designed by the Father himself for the benefit of all of you.

It is of no significance the place you might be in, what time of the day or night it might be for this bond is always and everywhere accessible to you, each of you. It just opens up to you when you, having forgotten everything in the world, sincerely begin to talk with the Father even as with the best and most trustworthy friend. You relate your difficulties, pains, and hardships to Him, you share your joys and pleasant experiences with Him, you talk with Him out of the depth of your heart since to talk this way can only a soul that is opened up to Him. And to make your opening up easier, so that your mind would calm down, prior to it, speak out the following in your own words: “Father, I have read the teachings of Jesus, he was speaking about this possible communion with you, I glorify you as the most marvelous Father who is descending down to the very least one to be communed with. I desire to associate with you, therefore I do desire to tell you everything that, today, worries and gladdens me, what troubles me and causes my pain, what confuses and misleads me, what helps me and provides joy to me. Father, it is only you who can understand me as no one else for Jesus was explaining in his teachings that you are also within my

own self. Therefore you can understand me that well as nobody else for no one can get within me.“

And relate Him all about yourself, about your life. And this narrative is necessary to you. The Father knows you from within even better than you know yourself. This narration is necessary to you so that by revealing your soul you would calm down your mind for it is only a peaceful mind that can hear what the Father is saying, what I say.

And once you relate about yourself, from the very depth of the soul, so that even tears might wet your eyes, do not be ashamed of them, these are the tears of sincerity, these are the tears of a pure soul already capable of making its own attitudes, then wait in silence and peace. Do not worry over anything. If you do not hear the Father‘s voice do not get embarrassed. The vibrations of the Father‘s voice are of a very high frequency while your soul has not yet had a chance to act to be able to feel by itself these high frequency vibrations. It has always been suppressed by the low vibrations of your human animal ego that have kept you all the time in the captivity of the material thinking only. Therefore, your soul might need a considerable period of time for such sincere conversations with the Father and for such silent and peaceful sessions of listening to be able to get accustomed to ever more spiritual moments of such an opening up and at the same time to reach a higher level of the Father‘s vibrations so that it would also hear the messages of the Father meant personally to this soul.

It is only sincere and steadfast efforts that bring success and the soul receives a blissful reward – hears the Father speak out to it. It is the moment when the soul in no way shall stay passive any more as it has before. It shall start manifesting its ever becoming stronger voice and attitudes in relation to the human selfish mind that such a time shall arrive when the human mind gives in to a superior and purer thinking of the soul mind, that is always leaning upon the leading of the Father from within, and a deeper wisdom, reaching the soul also from the Father, thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster.

It is merely this relationship, a living relationship with the Father that shall change the man that much that he shall not be feeling a lack of self-

confidence. He shall be feeling the reality of the Father, or of mine, depending upon whom he shall be communing with, and even he shall begin to spread a bigger light to his other brethren since he shall be receiving such teachings that no one else has ever read and heard of up to then in understandable and simple words for this son or daughter of the Father shall share not only the very teaching but also his or her experiences rather than rendering quotations from the teachings read, or heard from others.

Such a sharing of one‘s experience is much more effective than a dry recounting of the other teachings either read or heard. In sharing one‘s own experience the soul of the one who is sharing it is also participating, and it is this soul that has experienced all this that the man is relating at that moment to others. And at certain moments, while the process of sharing this experience is underway, the soul is sending its higher vibrations to the human material mind so that the man for a moment again experiences these very similar sensations that he has been feeling, only much stronger, while communing with the Father. And a sincere listener or even several of them, are reacting in a more receptive way to the rendering of this experience as against the presentation of any, even similar, information without the experience itself.

Therefore experience is valued more than merely a theoretical speculation even though a very wise one. Experience provides growth to the one who is experiencing, and while sharing it with others the higher energy vibrations of one‘s soul are also passed to those who are listening because the soul itself is sending its direct and higher vibrations, and not only the human consciousness, the vibrations of which are much lower.

A live communion with the Father, or with me, is not only your personal development but it is also a spiritual development of all the community. Two thousand years ago my brethren did not yet enjoy these possibilities because of the Lucifer rebellion these equal possibilities in particular had been violated. And I had to expand the content of my mission with one more task – to terminate the Lucifer rebellion in the Satania system of my universe. And I did carry it out in full, on the mount of Hermon, having withstood the temptation of Satan. And, by this, the broken equal possibili-

ties of communing with the Father were restored again when I ascended to the Father, and when we sent our spirits: the Father sent Thought Adjusters within each child of a normal mind, and I poured out my Spirit of Truth upon all the flesh, and it also enters within once the man sincerely asks for it.

Now all of you have marvelous possibilities to make use of the assistance provided by these helpers, even as of the assistance of the Holy Spirit that has never been cut off, even under the conditions of the rebellion isolation. And if only you realized how much you, each, can contribute to the development of all humanity, to its spiritual build-up, if only you realized how little you make use of the means available to you then you would well understand as to why there is such a deplorable situation on your planet, why you, up to date, have so much suffering and pain in your inner life and even within your physical body that is being tormented by different physical diseases.

And it is suffice only one, qualitatively enormous, step on your part, to have faith and set up a living relationship with the Father, and the troubles and pains of humanity shall flow away like clouds in the sky, when man does not even notice as who has blown them without efforts somewhere far away.

And once you have faith and a bond with the Father, all the tormenting hardships, without making any efforts to overcome these very hardships, shall all be carried away no one knows where. They shall not remain.

Today you cannot believe it. But I know much more than you can even imagine that such things might be known altogether because you do not know anything even about the very existence of these things. Therefore, if you lean upon my teaching and make an attempt to use it by practically applying it in your every day personal life you shall experience by yourselves, each of you, the righteousness of my words.

However, whether or not you shall apply this teaching in your life, the decision lies on you, each, personally. Even though you gathered together into a group of the similar-minded and made a common decision to make

use of these teachings the decision would all the same be made personally rather than by the group. There is no stronger influence, even within the most united group, than the Father‘s influence within each of you. Therefore, sooner or later, each of you shall have to make such a decision. A united group can shorten the path of a personal choice or make it easier yet even the most spiritual collective cannot make a personal decision for that very member of the collective. A free will can operate provided that it is personal but not collective. A collective will is when a decision is made by the majority, and the minority has to obey the decision made by the majority. However, in the relationship with the Father, upon the path of one‘s spiritual growth, everything is determined by a free will decision.

109. Association with Ordinary People of Other Lands Draw Closer These Lands

When I was in the human flesh people were also interested in what was developing in other lands. And the only source of this news was traveling. I did experience many pleasant moments while associating with the passengers of the camel caravans, traveling via Nazareth around all the-then world of the Roman Empire. Since my very childhood I was lucky to have been able to associate so much with different people for very many conductors of the caravans would come to my father to his goldsmith‘s workshop for the repair of their broken belts with metal buckles or the camel harness. The father once there was a need did work as both a carpenter and smith and even repaired the camel harness, belts, and various leather baskets.

I memorized very well all the news from the other lands I heard my father discuss with the visitors. I had a very strong desire to see these lands myself so that I could also experience that versatile life that had been experienced by the conductors of the caravans while traveling for weeks along the Mediterranean shore or further deep into the Roman empire. I did desire to participate at these conversations myself rather than merely to listen to what others were saying. And very early I myself started asking the

visitors what interested me. If my father was more interested in the safety of traveling, in how often the caravans could be attacked and robbed of all the goods by robbers, meanwhile my interest was preferably lying in the every day life experience of these people. I was thirsty to know the customs of different lands, in what manner people associated among them, what they breathed with every day, what they were interested in every day. Therefore, I myself began to ask them these things more often. I was answered as a grown-up rather than as a child. However, they were scared by my questions about the religion of different lands, about the belief in God of these nations since they were little interested in such things in other lands that did not cross with their own belief. Thus, even during their travels they could not see the life of these nations from within; they saw it only as much as they themselves would get in touch with a different life in their own daily matters; and not more. Therefore, I began to feel an ever growing desire to experience the life of these nations from within, to feel with all my soul what the people breathe with within, what is the spirit of their living, rather than getting acquainted with merely their outer life visible to the material eyes only.

Now that you have the versatile means of broadcasting the news, the fast means of traveling you can associate among yourselves much freer than in those times. And you can help those who cannot travel due to different reasons. You can show these travels on television or online, you can describe them in newspapers and books, you can relate them on radio so that as many people get to know one another as possible. However, you must do all this by participating yourselves within the everyday life experience of other lands rather than just looking on the surface like the travelers of the caravans were doing. A tourist shall never see a life of any other nation if he associates only with a local guide and walk along those routes that are meant for excursions. Such travels do not provide the true taste of knowing another nation, is it similar to the partaking of an unsalted food. You are eating it and feeling that something is missing for the tongue to feel the fullness of all the taste.

It is for this fullness of taste that I was traveling around the remote lands of the Mediterranean and putting out to sea visiting islands, and

reaching Rome, Athens, and many other cities to live there and spend time with ordinary people so that thru this association with them I could know such a life of theirs that merely the material eyes cannot see it during such a short time, however much they might desire it..

And a better knowledge of others brings them closer to one another. While associating with common people you learn about others and even others learn about your land that they might have never been to and even maybe they will never have a chance to go to. And then you begin to feel that you, even being alone, at the moment represent all your land since others look upon you in such a way as if in your land all the people are similar to you.

Your present traveling is a search for impressions and entertainment while it must be a search for your own deeper attitude to man so that by expanding your knowledge you would be able to get closer to your brethren. And in a similar manner those who meet you in other lands look upon you as upon the visitors that they might profit from rather than upon their brethren.

Now the goal of tourism does not at all correspond to its true content for instead of the knowledge of different cultures and rather than drawing them closer it has been turned, by the selfish people of business, into a source of making profits.

And it is only due to the fact that you have not discovered the Father within you do not dare to change the direction of tourism from commerce to a means of rapprochement so that people rather than staying in luxurious hotels might stay within families, and together with these families they might participate in their daily life while in the evening they might gather together in one expanded common family in order to know one another better and share their experiences.

Now your look is directed to the buildings, to the architectural structures, you have heard of or seen, to entertainment and relaxation but leaving an ordinary man and the tasting of his every day living from within absolutely beyond your look.

This type of tourism seems to you to be impossible but in the future it shall be widely spread throughout the planet. Merely a search for an outer glamor to one‘s eyes and a comfort to one‘s material body in another environment does not differ from your life in your own land where you also strive for the glamorous things on the surface only. Therefore, such a tourism supplies you with plenty of impressions and pleasures but does not build up your soul, does not allow you to discover your new brethren dwelling in a different ambience, entertaining a different concept of the purpose of life and meaning as well as of God, and even belonging to another race.

And by your direct association within the family you might also expand the views of these families. And it is absolutely irrelevant that you could not speak their language, it would be your opened up souls that would be speaking, and this language is common to all. You would understand fairly much by definite gestures and actions. And every day an interpreter would live with a different family so that at least for one day you could have a deeper association with the members of that family. Meanwhile in the evening there would be held a joint gathering in one of the hosting families.

As long as this type of tourism does not exist it seems to be unpopular, maybe even tiring. However, the sooner it starts the bigger number of you shall desire to participate in it. You need to merely transform yourselves. And this transformation is the only one – to discover the Father within so that you would consider all the people, irrespective of their living place and race, as your brethren. And then you shall begin to desire to know these brethren of yours, inhabiting other lands, by directly associating with them, with their families, and with their children rather than thru a bus window. And then you shall begin to ever more perceive they are also the children of the Father even as you are, they also have their love and pain, joy and sorrow, every day problems and dreams. And then you shall begin to look upon these views that are currently being imposed on you by television in a totally different manner. You shall begin to see and perceive that you have been poisoned by merely the shallow jokes, by an outer superficial glamor and a multitude of the scenes of violence in both films and the news programs or on the pages of newspapers and journals.

110. The Low Vibrations of the Present Television, Radio, Press, and Online Do Harm to Humanity

You are permanently being offered the information that, actually, incites the low vibrations only. You are not receiving anything positive since those who promote such programs and articles to you live within these low vibrations themselves. They are even unable to understand that by this activity of theirs they are ruining the genetic fund of all of you. They are weakening the immune system of all of you, they are exciting the low desires only – anger, jealousy, revenge, striving for popularity, striving for wealth, striving for power, the demonstration of violence, crime, drug addiction, and distancing from the Father.

I have already explained to you about a harmful influence of bribery to the one who gives a bribe and who receives it, as well as about the harm they produce by radiating their low vibrations on those who are around them, especially those who associate with them most of all – their family members and colleagues – and even on all the community. The spreading of bribery is detrimental to the society‘s immunity even to different diseases.

The same applies to any information presented by the mass media that incites and strengthens the low vibrations of the human animal ego. If you watch such programs, or read such articles, that deal with crimes, episodes of war, any actions of violence, grand parties and receptions, a mean behavior of politicians, a material wealth or with any other issues that are not related to the development of your real spiritual self then the low vibrations are being even stronger incited in your sub-consciousness, that do not yet reach the level of your consciousness, if you are not interested in these things permanently. However, if you watch such programs regularly, or read such articles also often, thus, if you feel, at least for a moment, an impulse of jealousy for the living of the rich people described or an irritation because of the dishonesty of a politician it already means that these low vibrations from your sub-consciousness have broken thru to the level of your consciousness. And if you do not stop watching such programs or reading

such articles these low vibrations shall drag you in and you shall lose peace and even experience the health disorders of your physical body. Now you are being sucked in by an awful swamp of the low vibrations so that you become similar to a briber or a drug-addict – you are unable to turn away from the TV set merely to hear some flat jokes and banal reports, or to read such vulgar articles that are killing you from within. You become an information-addict exactly like a drug-addict.

The current situation of television, radio, the press, and online in the world is disastrous to all humanity merely because they have been turned into a business for the profit rather than a means of light for the association and a better knowledge of the world. And that is being determined rather than by humanity per se by those rich who are imposing this rhythm and content of living on all the others who, so far, do not enjoy a similar choice of knowing the world and its people better. They have just a free will bestowed by the Father – to stop watching such programs altogether, to stop listening to such radio programs, to stop looking for the websites on line provoking these low vibrations, to stop reading such articles and to stop subscribing to such newspapers and journals.

This is the only way to be protected from illnesses. Moreover, this is the only way to save the society since such a negative influence makes a very strong impact on children.. And the younger the age of the children once they get accustomed to these programs or the computer games, provoking the low vibrations, the easier and the sooner they shall lose any immunity to diseases. You do not even understand that it is namely by allowing your children to watch the films of violence and to play similar computer games that you are already now laying the foundation to their painful living with illnesses and despair and a very early physical death.

Therefore, the incomprehension of the present owners and workers of the television, radio, press, and online websites that a profit at any cost is at the same time the destruction of this very profit for very soon if you do not change your present attitudes into the views of your service for the benefit of all there shall be even no one to use your distorted, selfish, and destructive services.

When ever more you see around yourselves the mass deaths of young people, of children then no one shall ever be showing any interest in the things that have enslaved and sucked in like a bog all of you today. You shall also begin to panic when even your own child in despair shall be begging you for help, while to render assistance to the child shall be already too late since to the death of your child you shall have also made your own contribution by this harmful activity that now seems to you to be giving you a good profit. This is a deceptive illusion. And the sooner those who, today, form up the ideals, the material ideals, of the young generation – to be like your own invented rich music stars or athletes, influential politicians or businessmen – deliver themselves from this illusion the better shall be for the youth, and for all society, whose foundations you are laying now for their future.

Attempts to live by this day without an insight into the future are destructive to all society; if everything is directed to the pleasures of the moment without associating the consequences of these very pleasures with the future – it is equal to signing a death verdict to oneself and making the community life more difficult. Now the motto – "Life is one, let us make use of it to the very end!" – you are fond of so much does not correspond to the reality if this very motto is not made meaningful and if it is looked upon only from a quantitative vantage-point. Therefore, it would be more truthful to replace it by the following: "Life is one, and it is eternal, only with the Father within one's own self, let us discover Him within!"

And if only you started following the motto I have proposed to you very soon you would notice what is impeding you to make this motto into your life aspiration. And you would notice that the biggest obstacle is your own unprepared and very egocentric mind. It sees the interest of its own self everywhere, and measures everything by it only. Therefore, it is trying to get satiated with everything, and as much as possible, and during the shortest time possible. As many impressions as possible while traveling, as much money as possible at work, as many friends as possible in the environment, as much wealth as possible at home, as much comfort to one's body as possible. And all these are just the quantitative aspects of one's living. Not a single one of them is a qualitative aspect. Why no one of you re-

place these very aspirations by the qualitative ones – as many spiritual experiences as possible while traveling, a job done as good as possible, one‘s own revealing to one‘s brethren and sharing one‘s experiences with them as much as possible, as much of a spiritual love within a family and in the environment as possible, as much of service as possible?

And once you shall begin to think this way, once you shall begin to teach your children this, and the teachers shall teach their pupils these things as well, then all your daily aspirations that, today, are overshadowed by the desire of satisfying only your quantitative needs shall turn into the meaningful every day aspirations, all the time – today to ever perfect what has been done yesterday. And then you shall start noticing that the qualitative aspirations give you a bigger satisfaction than the quantitative ones for it is they that help you develop your insight into your every day actions and take a more attentive look into the future. Then you shall notice that in this activity there is somebody that is helping you, that is strengthening you, as if some invisible hand is raising you once there is a need to get over some obstacle that has seemed insurmountable. This qualitative look of yours starts assessing the future perspectives for both yourselves and the members of your family in a different way for within this assessment there is room for the future of all the community that, actually, has not existed to you previously while you have strived for the quantitative pleasures only.

A quantitative life of man is full of tension and anxiety that it has not yet been done everything to experience ever more pleasures. All that man‘s selfish ego desires to himself, desires to achieve and receive a full satisfaction from it is nothing but a mere illusion.

111. Humanity Has Become Hostage of Advertisement

You see it by yourselves what most different and beautiful products, goods, and articles are manufactured in the world, how all this is being presented in glamor to your eyes and ears, how all this is being pressed upon you so that your mind would be ever more tempted to seek these things

with all the efforts possible. And that you call advertisement. Advertisement is your self-destruction, rejection of your real self in the name of the slavery to illusion. You do not even think that every commercial run is imprinting into your sub-consciousness one more vibration, a low vibration, not yet conceived by your consciousness, to direct your efforts to seeking similar things. It is not necessarily the definite things shown in commercials. Maybe these ones are not within your reach, but it is possible to purchase not that attractive, not that fashionable thing, but a simpler one. But all the same you are being pressed by an idea – to buy.

The commercials, being offered by you in order to knock at your consciousness, thru your sub-consciousness, make use of a multitude of subtle things that are even unnoticed by your ordinary eye, but your sub-consciousness registers them – some advertised article is presented in such a manner as if it were your closest friend, if a commercial is on a bigger product, let us say, an automobile, then it is its swift thrust, aggressiveness, that is emphasized for it is this type of a commercial that attracts the people of a similar character.

This is a means of deception invented by you that has also enslaved you. Now you are not able to liberate yourselves out of the slavery of commercials because for those who make and run them they bring a big fortune. And even though it violates man‘s free will you cannot change anything to eliminate it from the television or radio programs. And the valuable programs according to you are namely those that run the most expensive commercials. And it is of no importance that they are disliked by some of you, but you are still dancing your death dance within the commercial whirlpool, and you do not even ponder that this dance is real, that it shall have tragic consequences to all humanity.

You are still little and inexperienced children therefore you do not have anyone to counsel with, you do not have a wiser and loving family Father that the children have in their family so that whenever they do not know something right away they run to him and ask him. Now you are the fathers of your children while you have not yet discovered your own real Father within yourselves, and therefore you are playing a very dangerous

game with a fire that shall burst a blaze. It has already been lit up only you do not see it yet since the fire is ablaze still in your sub-consciousness, however, when it breaks thru to your consciousness it will be, in any way, impossible to put it down without running casualties. And the suffering shall touch all; absolutely all; even the most innocent and beloved little ones of yours who do not know anything about the commercials.

Taking all humanity hostage of advertisement when even the time of the world sport events is agreed with the whims of one television that has purchased the broadcasting rights as you put it, when you have no mechanism throughout the world as to how to get delivered from this trap of the commercials, this way humanity is doomed to experiencing a disaster all over the world. The low vibrations of the producers and broadcasters of commercials striving for a profit to themselves only, and as big as possible at the cost of all the others, are being emitted by the those who make the commercials and who broadcast them both as individuals and as groups, and even more, these low vibrations are also emitted by the commercials themselves that are being broadcast throughout the world. And thus each person watching these commercials is impacted by these very low vibrations that sink into the sub-consciousness of any viewer or listener. And they are accumulating in all the time. And there are moments when they also reach the level of consciousness, but only for a short while. During these moments the viewer or listener begins to feel irritation that the commercials do not allow him to watch quietly some program, movie, or sport broadcast. It is an evidence of the fact that there are plenty of the low vibrations accumulated in his sub-consciousness. The more so that even certain programs also add their own ratio of their vibrations. Some of them produce the higher vibrations while others produce the lower ones. And those programs that show the achievements of the human selfish ego, and it is all the sport broadcasting that belongs to this type of programming, make these low vibrations still stronger. And all this chain of the low vibrations is destroying the human physical health in a similar way like the drugs or bribing; and not only of an individual separately taken but also of all society, and of all humanity. And it is destroying their health and even their chance to physically survive.

In addition to this, advertising, like any other selfish activity, has a tremendous impact on the human genetic fund. Therefore, those of you who regularly watch commercials or films of violence or any other programs that are abundant with passion, fighting, and any other type of promoting a selfish human animal ego, are running a risk that your children and the children of your children shall be born weaker and less immune to illnesses in comparison with the ones if you did not watch such programs.

These things have not been explained to you up to date therefore you have been behaving unwisely. The time has come to think not only about the goals of your life but primarily to think about how to replace them by the qualitative ones. Such is the reality that you do not see for you live in illusion that erroneously you take for the reality.

And very scarce number of you shall manage to liberate themselves from this illusion because only too few will believe my words; but only at this moment. The time shall come when the reality of my words shall be witnessed by your own personal experience. Only it shall be painful and shocking to you. But the other path was unacceptable to you therefore you shall have chosen this experience by yourselves while I have offered you an absolutely different path – The Father‘s path. And it is only while walking on it that man is protected even from these very low vibrations that currently so mercilessly and destructively are being emanated from all the commercials.

You already know of the harm of the radioactive rays to man‘s body, even though you cannot feel either their scent or taste. The body is unable to register them. However, you begin to protect yourselves from them. Meanwhile, you do not feel the low vibrations that are emanated from the commercials, and the other programs of the selfish human animal ego, and you do not even know anything about them at all. Therefore, their danger is much bigger for they envelop all the planet, since television is now popular throughout the world, rather than some one definite place. And the online commercials and entertainments offered to the human animal ego are catching up with television at a very fast step.

112. What Is One‘s Learning and Its Meaning?

There have passed merely two thousand years since my sojourn among you in the human flesh. How much you have progressed during these two thousand years in the quantitative spheres of your living. If the-then brethren of mine found themselves in your contemporary ambience they would completely lose their orientation. They would not be able to believe they are among people rather than among gods. However you might explain to them that you are people similar to them yet no explanations would convince them. Such is an enormous and obvious progress. However, all the progress embraces exclusively a quantitative side of your life. Meanwhile a qualitative side of your living has remained in stasis of the moment of the past of these two thousand years. During this course of time you have not even approached to my spiritual concepts that I was teaching both my apostles and all my disciples. And some of them have assimilated my living teaching. Meanwhile, you must do it now.

You must start right from where my apostles and all my disciples have started. And that means that your qualitative life must as if to return to a two-thousand-year past and you must ponder my live good tidings – the Fatherhood of God, the brotherhood of man, and to expand it up to the present day knowledge and level, even as it has also been expanded by this apostle of mine up to the brotherhood of all the creation. Because already now you are seeking to set up a communication with some mind from other planets, you already stopped denying so categorically the existence of life on other planets. Therefore, life on other planets also makes up your brethren having one Father – the Universal Father. And it is only in such a family of the Father that you can have both eternity and the quality of your living that also embraces all the quantity for however many new experiences you might undergo during all eternity they are all colored with the Father‘s love warmed up with your heart and service for the benefit of all.

Very often you perceive your learning only as a hard and wearing duty that is burdened upon you by your parents or already by your own mature mind of the grown-up. You must perceive your learning as your own

growth, the growth of your own self, when ever more you can live ever easier since you know the causes of the phenomena operating in the ambience and therefore you can foresee the consequences of their operation in relation to both the whole and an individual or a separate place. And your accumulated knowledge you can apply in practice while keeping contacts with the environment and with your own brethren.

Your learning is nothing else but your life. You must change your attitude that has dominated to date that your learning is necessary to you only as much as it helps you find a better job so that you could earn more money. This is no more than a barbarian approach that has nothing in common with the attitudes to the learning entertained by a worthy son or daughter of the Father. The attitudes of a son or a daughter are absolutely unlike your current poor approach that is exhausting you who do not know the Father and who are His children orphans. Their approach to their learning is based on a living relationship with the Father that enables them to perceive that all their existence and activity would lose their meaning, that even the very real existence of one‘s own self, as an individual, would cease if due to their unwise attitudes, suddenly, at some moment of their living they stopped, or altogether ceased, their learning. They well know that they can exist in the creation only while learning.

All the creation is permanently changing. There is nothing in it that would not change. And if only a creature stopped seeking a better knowing of it, he or she would be doomed to discontinue his or her progress. All the creation would not be able to lure this creature with new discoveries and the application of these discoveries within an ever new revealing of one‘s own self while keeping relations with other creatures. The creation is such a changing and ever expanding ocean of the love rays and operation of the Father so that all traveling in it to the Father and by this becoming ever better children of the Father, shall never be able to experience a moment when they were told: “Enough, you have achieved everything what was possible of achieving, therefore now have only rest and entertainment and do not learn anything any more since you have command of everything.“ You shall never and nowhere hear of this type of an attitude throughout eternity. And therefore your growth thru your learning and teaching others

shall never end. Thus you may already now assume such a disposition of yours to this type of the eternal life that shall always be full of new and interesting teachings and the application of these teachings in an every day environment that shall expand for you all the time until ultimately shall embrace all the cosmic space. Only it is bigger beyond comparison, millions of times bigger than what you see today when you look up at the sky.

Therefore think, already now, in what way you will be able to serve, to do good deeds in that cosmic space that houses the incredible vast numbers of worlds with different orders of life if, today, you cannot, and even do not desire to, do good deeds to your brethren. You cannot, and do not desire to, do good deeds to them since you have not been taught this by either your parents, or teachers, or even your own mind that is governed by the low and selfish interests that are truly unworthy of the shining of your true self that is impossible of achieving without a permanent learning and service.

Therefore I am presenting to you this current teaching of mine so that you would begin to feel its importance in the life of each of you. This teaching is my assistance to my brethren of the present generation. Other generations due to the fact that you shall assimilate this teaching of mine and begin to apply it in practice would possess a deeper and higher thinking. And it shall be you that shall contribute to the achievement of that higher level of theirs for you shall become, by a way of your living, their teachers so that in their turn they might pass still a higher spiritual living of theirs to their children and grandchildren. While learning by yourselves you also teach others once you begin to lead your daily life based on my teachings. A creature at the same time is both a student and a teacher.

Therefore, you must start looking upon your learning as an inseparable part of your living that never ends.

Some of you shall become my apostles and ambassadors of the Father and completely consecrate yourselves to preaching my teaching and a living word of the Father. This live word is very important and necessary to those brethren of yours who cannot yet assimilate my teaching so fast, and do not even dare to choose which way to walk in their lives. They are in

doubt and search. They are at a loss and worried. It is for such orphan children of the Father that the help and support are necessary so that they would hear a living word, that would strengthen them, from their brethren which is colored with a living experience of that person who is teaching rather than with a theory of the teaching. And it is the experience rather than a theoretical narrative that is the most effective means and part of the teaching. Therefore, it is the application of my teachings in one‘s personal and daily living, and a sharing of these experiences with the other brethren, that makes up part and parcel of my teaching.

My teaching, even as a living word of the Father, shall never stop moving you, or the inhabitants of the other worlds, for it is living and experiential. You, each, can both test and experience this teaching by yourselves ever more. There is nothing that could be insurmountable to you already today. Each of you can apply my teaching already now and gradually start feeling an enormous difference between your life that you have led prior to the application of the teachings and the life you are leading while applying them.

113. Your Interests and Needs Have Impact on All the Creation

My teaching, even as all the leading of the Father throughout the creation, is devoted to the benefit of all, and each, of you. It does not pursue the aim of providing you a better job or a bigger salary what you are currently aiming at. Its purpose is to help you become your true and better self so that while doing any job you could do it better and with love. It is only then that you shall begin to realize there is no job that would not be good or even holy as you often state it. And that depends exclusively upon your vantage-point on your relation with the environment, with the creation, with the Father. Once you are filled up with the Father‘s love then each job shall be performed with love provided that this job does not contradict the will of the Father‘s love – to distribute love to all and enlighten all by the work performed by you.

You not always enjoy your job, and very often you do even dislike it, but you still continue to do it because the ambience makes you behave this way. And if only you follow my teaching very soon you shall begin to feel that even the job that you hardly have enjoyed turns into the one that you start liking ever more for you begin to ever more see its meaning for all. However, do not get surprised that there shall be many such brethren of yours who shall quit their current jobs since they shall notice the harm they do to both their own selves and the whole.

And those who quit such jobs of theirs having seen their harm to the creation must not feel anxiety. Instead of the old jobs they shall get the new ones that will be really meaningful and valuable to them and to all. And do not be afraid that the income shall be smaller, that the needs shall change since everything has its meaning in relation to both an individual and the whole. Even one‘s smaller needs have their influence on the income increase in the budget of an individual or a family even though a real income has not increased at all.

And if you, after this teaching, begin to assess your actions, your interests, and your needs in an absolutely different light by this you shall also contribute to the change of the actions, interests, and needs of the whole. Exclusively your personal choice, however insignificant it might be according to your understanding, shall have impact on the whole. The whole cannot change its needs and interests by itself without having them changed by an individual. The whole is not some theoretical abstraction. The whole is made up of the real individuals, and the interests and needs of each of them have influence upon it. The whole is a system rather than the isolated elements that are not acting reciprocally.

Humanity, as a tiny particle of the Father‘s family of all the creation, is also made up of separate individuals that are mutually associated into smaller associations and that keep some mutual relationships. And it is the quality of this relationship that determines the direction of the development of the whole. Therefore, the interests and needs of each of you make a direct impact on the whole as well. Only this influence is not noticed by your material mind during an interval of time that you sense. In order to

sense an impact of one individual on all the mankind it is necessary to have a much superior level of the vision and perception than that of the contemporary man. Therefore, now, you would do well to trust my teaching and believe that the thoughts and actions of each of you have influence on all humanity if you extend the time span from the current life span of man to the period of millions of years that are hardly possible for you to perceive.

Therefore, already now, you must start perceiving it that by your own personal interests and needs you immediately influence the other, future, generations as they either shall reject your current interests and needs as a worthless stuff to anyone or shall cherish them and develop them on.

And if only you feel the pulse of all the creation, if you start living according to its pulse beat rather than attempting to arbitrarily change it, what shall you fail to do all the same, then you shall be certain that your interests and needs shall nowhere and never be thrown overboard as a worthless stuff but shall certainly be continued and developed by your other brethren. And for you not to err I am presenting my teaching to you. It is an auxiliary means on your path of forming up and developing your own interests and needs.

114. Verification of the Spiritual Teaching by One's Experience

It is necessary for you to understand one of the most important things – never believe anything merely because it is being said by your friend or a teacher if you cannot feel this teaching with your opened soul. You must know that no spiritual teacher of yours shall ever tell you such a part of the truth that would be unacceptable to your soul. If that part of the truth you hear from your spiritual teacher is acceptable to your opened up soul in this case that spiritual teacher provides you that part of the whole of the spiritual teaching that matches the stage of your soul development.

If your sincerely-opened-up soul contradicts something in that spiritual teaching it means that this teaching is either too deep or already too shallow for your soul. In either case it shall not feel a profound bliss to the effect that it does experience what it hears or reads and that it supports this teaching but rather it shall feel anxiety and even resistance to this teaching, in one case, or it shall notice that, perhaps, it has already also experienced that part of the teaching by itself some time before, in the other case. But in any case, in every spiritual teaching there are quite a few common spiritual points. In this case it is most valuable to mark these common points while those things that split apart in one or another spiritual teaching to leave until a new spiritual teacher appears on your path to explain them.

Therefore never be hasty to categorically reject any spiritual teaching merely due to the fact that it does not match your current views. However, in order to be able to find at least some peace within yourselves and explain the teaching to others try to assess all the teachings by one and the same measure – whether it corresponds to the law of the Father‘s love that never coerces anyone, never intimidates anyone but rather spreads goodness and urges all to make a decision of one‘s own free will on marching to a loving Father who does not punish or torment anyone, to eternity that is real rather than an invented illusion.

And take into account the fact that it is possible to experience a living spiritual teaching and by this to verify how much it is applicable in one‘s daily life. Even in your present life span you can experience, truly experience, it as to how much better shall be your life after your resurrection from the sleep that you call a material death. Once you begin to keep a live communion with the Father discovered within you, by ever more opening up to Him, your true self, thru an ever-getting-stronger soul begins to feel a bliss and a powerful desire to fuse with the Father ever more, to submit itself to the Father in doing only good deeds to all, thus this sensation is a foretasting of the post-mortal life, what a blissful life it shall be after the resurrection. And even two souls cannot experience this bliss in a similar manner. Each of them shall have a different experience for their bond with the Father is different and their sensation is different. However, even the

soul cannot explain it to itself how pleasant is that sensation for the current means of expression are not enough for this expression. But the experience is revealing much more than any other means could explain even to that very soul.

It is then that it is possible to experience the rightness of that very spiritual teaching that explains about the Father and one‘s eternal life with Him, within Him, and experiencing Him within oneself, as much as man is capable, today, of verifying it while looking even into his own future after his resurrection, nothing speaking about those parts of the teaching that speak about the current daily life experiences that are available to everybody who follows this teaching.

I am also explaining it to you that you might assess by yourselves what level of the spiritual teaching your soul desires, what it is striving for, how much it is liberated from the material mortal mind controling it, and how much it is influencing the decisions and actions of the current material mind of its lower mortal self by its superior mind.

Learning and teaching are always a joyful and blissful process to the soul. It is never wearing it even though it requires the use of energy and personal efforts. Teaching is always directed to enriching one‘s own self for the benefit of the whole and at the same time for the benefit of that very individual for it is only the individual who is becoming richer that can better reveal himself or herself to the Father and commune with Him out of love rather than out of fear.

Therefore, my teaching is also meant for you to get richer and to begin to feel the Father‘s love that is piercing everything and all. And it is only while experiencing these very vibrations of the Father‘s love that you, each, are also getting richer. You are getting richer in His love that much as you start sharing it with others for such is the true influence of this spiritual and eternal wealth of love on your soul – by sharing it to make your other brethren richer as well; and not only around you but also throughout all the creation. Therefore, I am teaching you that the relationship of brotherhood can be experienced too. And this experience also brings you closer to

each other thru the Father‘s love that is being experienced by the opened up souls.

By my teaching I do not hide anything from you. I only call on you and urge you to taste it so that you would begin to feel the taste that my teaching speaks of.

115. The Sprout of the Mortal Soul Is Within You

I am well aware of your foibles and desires. Therefore I do not blame anyone of you that the attitudes and decisions of your inner self are being so strongly controlled by them. You do not even ponder over your own foibles. You are leading your life as if these weaknesses were part and parcel of you, and due to this you ignore them, you do not make any attempt to deliver yourselves from them or at least to reduce them. At the present time your soul is in such a state that it is impossible to call it even as sprouted if I compared this state with a plant.

It shall sprout when you, at least during short moments, begin to ponder over what impedes you to become a better self. And if you start thinking about it more often, the offshoot of your soul shall also begin to break the character shell of your human and animal self. It is this shell that impedes your soul to sprout. And you erroneously consider that all your present qualities are inherited and therefore unchangeable; the more so that your scientists are also pressing this attitude upon you still deeper.

However, the time has arrived for you to learn more than it is known even to your geneticists, psychologists, psychiatrists, anthropologists – the sprout of a pure soul of a mortal can sprout and break even the strongest and darkest shell. And it is capable of doing it merely because of the fact that it is the original impulse of your spiritual rather than material self within this material shell of your physical body the beginning of which has been provided by a genetic inheritance. And a bigger momentum, or a stronger growth incitement, to this initial impulse of your spiritual self can also be given by your present animal self if only it begins to ponder more

over love, goodness, beauty, service, mercy, and brotherhood. If it starts cleaning its thick and hard cortex of the genetic inheritance while all the time making it softer with good thoughts. That will remind you of cleaning a dirty window that your eyes would see a nice picture of the environment thru a well cleaned window. However, even thru a well cleaned window your eyes see a nice view of the ambience thru a wall of glass. It is still separating you from that very view. You are not yet within that view. Therefore, your feeling of the sight is not yet that deep and all-embracing as it would be if you opened the window and got out into the ambience of that very view.

Today the absolute majority of you is satisfied with your current status in the spiritual sphere so that you do not even attempt to clean your window at all. You do not even think that it must be cleaned in some way as you have not been, neither are, taught this. And it is only very few of you who hear that knocking of the Father‘s spirit from within and submit yourselves to doing His will. And very soon you begin to single out this person and even to call him with a certain derision as a saint. And he is no a saint at all. He has just become a true and normal man. And it is this sort of man that you, each, must also become.

And you shall see, then, that you have really become a true man rather than a saint. This type of living without vices and diseases that are currently tormenting you is a real life and a true light. Therefore, by no means, would you be able, at least, to think that you might turn back to stepping into your former manner of living when you have not thought about the necessity of wiping the glass of your spiritual window so that the eyes of your soul could see a true vision without being distorted by any vices. However, you would also know for certain that merely to marvel at a nice view thru a well wiped window is not suffice for your soul for it does desire to feel the reality of this very sight by being present within the environment of this very view rather than thru a layer of glass. And then it would fly out thru an opened window to do good deeds to all who are within this sight or who are also merely looking at this view thru the window of their soul that they have started cleaning, while some of them, like

you are at the moment, do not yet think that there is such a window that must be cleaned of the mud of your vices.

Your current vices, after some time, shall remind you of exactly similar whims of a child as he demonstrates them when his parents do not satisfy some desire of his. Wise parents find a clue to the heart of their little one, unwise parents get irritated themselves, even get angry, because of the whims demonstrated by the little one. And they begin to punish him, they begin to toady to him but they do not try to find a path to his little heart. But as in the case of the little one, so is in yours, if no solution is looked for as to how such whims be melted by a sincere love and in a live association with the child rather than seeking to buy oneself out of all the whims or trying to drill and punish the child it is possible very easily to damage all the life of the child. However, these whims, these caprices of the child do not seem to the parents to be serious. Therefore they remain as childish all the time.

Exactly the same is with your current vices, such as fear, anger, hatred, revenge, jealousy, a desire to meet all the interests of your animal self at the cost of others, and the like that are nothing else but these same childish whims. Your soul has not yet sprouted thru the thick layer of these vices therefore they torment those around you like little children torment their unwise parents with their own whims.

Soul, by itself, cannot bloom out with all its luminosity, during one moment. In a similar way as a child cannot give up all his whims right away. It is a long process requiring one‘s efforts. And to some it is not only painful but even tragic. Therefore, you must realize that you must start cleaning the windows of your soul already now for this shall contribute to the fact as to how soon your children will be able to give up their whims, and painlessly.

By cleaning the windows of your souls off the vice mud you can contribute to wisely directing the whims of all the children of humanity towards building up their strong character without the touches of selfishness. The cleaner you wipe the windows of your souls the brighter the reflection of the view will be getting in and inviting you to open up the window itself so

that the soul itself would be able to escape from within out into a vast space where it can manifest itself by its own shining. And that shining shall attract the eyes of others looking out thru their own windows that are being cleaned by their souls. And such a soul shall never make an attempt at suppressing the whims of a little child by force or toadying. It shall always be looking for a path to the child‘s heart so that it would be able to teach that very child since the very young days to clean the window of his soul so that it would not turn that dirty at all.

And even though the current and childish vices of your character are not well noticed by you since you do not see such examples who would demonstrate, by their every day living, a bright shining without these vices, therefore you do not even make any attempts at fighting them, yet they can cause you many serious problems if you do tolerate and continue to toady them the way you do it now. I see much deeper than you do and further than you could imagine. I am aware of the very roots of the origin of your vices. I do know what is that might lead you, each, to for I am where there are no such vices, and I know the cost of getting there. Therefore, I am giving you this teaching that you would know it as well.

116. The Flourishing of the Current Vices Can Cross out Your Survival

Even the cost of your current childish vices can be very high to you, each of you. It can make up even the cost of the survival of each of you. You are running a high risk that you can cross out your survival after the so-called material death. Cross it out with your own hand. It is only because of the fact that you do not know what a horrible price it might be if you continue to sleep on the bag of your childish vices.

The way a child with his childish whims can grow up into a selfish man who by his decisions can cripple not only other people but a multitude of people if these childish whims are allowed to develop and flourish, in a similar way your childish vices that give evidence to nothing else but your

immaturity, your childishness, if you allow them to control you they are certain to lead you further away from the Father and by this further away from your resurrection out of your material death sleep.

For one‘s resurrection it is suffice one, and the only, thing – one‘s personal decision to do the Father‘s will and to have faith. In order to be resurrected you do not have to be a good and perfect man the way I am being depicted by you when I have been in the human flesh. I was not a perfect man either however you would desire to present me as such to each other. I was being led by the Father in a similar way like you, each, are also being led. And I was not born perfect and without vices. And the moments of my anxiety and irritation when something was not going my own way were governing me like they also govern you. However, I have discovered the relationship with the Father and this relationship was developing, reassuring, and strengthening me to walk namely upon this path even though I had exactly the same number of paths before me as the other young people of my age. It is only the relationship with the Father that has ensured the choice of the path of my future life and my walking along this path to the very end. Without the Father, without my living relationship with Him I would not have even walked along this path and I would not have been able to carry out my mission – to experience your human life in the flesh to know it from within and to reveal the Father to you, and to reveal you to the Father. I was doing it as a mortal, as man who has consciously given up any support from the universe spiritual beings and institutions of my jurisdiction. Do you really believe I would not have been able to get down off the cross? If you believe this then you are wrong very much. I am the Co-Ruler of the Universe – the one, who together with my Partner, who had been accompanying me since the very beginning of the creation of the universe and together with whom I had created it and all the life species within it – and I could, at any moment, at the most tragic moment when creatures were mocking at the Creator and even torturing him to the most horrible death on the cross, have stepped down off the cross without any bleeding wound left on the surface of my exhausted body and could have turned the tears of pain and horror to the tears and chanting of joy and pleasure of many, however, by this action I would have crossed your fu-

ture, your chance by merely your faith and devotion to doing the Father‘s will out of love for Him to transcend any physical suffering and spiritual calamities so that you could really get to the Father.

This action, demonstrated by me, is devoted to all the mortals on all the planets inhabited by people and who are looking for their delivery from the paths of their vices so that while talking about my death they would not think about my suffering and pain but rather about the Father‘s love and their devotion to Him for it is only this that can raise man to the most supreme level – to the level of the Father‘s spiritual relationship that apart from love there is nothing else in it – no pain, no suffering, no anxiety, no fear, no jealousy, no anger, no desire to conquer others, no desire to push another one to occupy the position of the humiliated one but there is only love, love, and love within it.

And your present vices, if you allow them to flourish free, shall cover the windows of your soul ever more so that very soon you will stop realizing that such a window can exist at all. And if you lose this perception you shall stop thinking about any cleaning of it either. You shall live within a material illusion fancied up by yourselves and experience much pain, suffering, and fear. And this type of living shall start wearing you and even, gradually, you shall also lose any joy in it even if you own big material possessions. And still later you shall begin to feel a physical pain of the body, the diseases that do not have to trouble you at all.

However, the saddest thing might be that you would not turn at the Father throughout your material life span at all. And that shall cause you the biggest danger. The danger that will be able to preclude you from walking on to the Father on Paradise if you, being controlled by your present and already flourishing vices, begin to revolt against Him, deny Him.

Then, even the Father himself shall not be able to help you any more since He cannot change your free-will decision by His own free will. And it is the present childish vices of yours that shall have been taken you to this ultimate decision on rejecting the Father of your own free will, it is like the whims of a little child, if not weeded out, lead him to a selfish life of the grown-up. Only there is a difference in that the whims of a child, if they

have not turned into big weeds, are still possible to weed out even while being a grown-up meanwhile without weeding out the vices of the grown-up and ultimately turning away from the Father there is no future path at all. It ends. For such has been the choice of man‘s free will.

Therefore, it is very important to weed out both the childish whims of the little one and the vices of a grown-up person since they are the two things mutually interrelated

Always keep in mind that your current life on the present world is only the very first one. Even though many of you believe in reincarnation that does not exist at all still this initial world on your path to the Father‘s eternity has the most significant meaning in your personal road. Even though it lasts merely a flash of several scores of years if you lead it improperly, indecently, without the Father discovered within your own self, you are running a risk that you might reject this path of the Father‘s love, truth, and eternity, and by this might never, throughout all eternity, exist as a separate individual. It is namely this significance that the Father placed upon both your initial world and inhabiting you on it. Therefore, you must get a good command of my current teachings that you are reading and begin to find out within yourselves as to how much you have already traveled on this path to eternity to the Father on Paradise or on the contrary away from Him. And these reflections, along with my teachings you have read, will help you make the right decision, if you have not yet made it, or change it, or in a way to specify the decision already taken once it is not obviously one-sided – to discover the Father within your own self and do His will.

117. Teach the Children to Discover the Father within – It Is the Biggest Gift for Them

You often keep reiterating that you are doing everything for your children, that you even live for them, you are trying to give them everything that is the best. But there is nothing better for them than to teach them

how to discover the Father within their own selves. It is beyond your imagination what a most wonderful gift it would be, what a most fitting path of providing meaning and enlightenment to humanity it would be, if you, each, taught your children to discover the Father within themselves.

This discovery of the Father alone, already now, should start changing all humanity even as it has never managed to change itself throughout all the course of its existence of one million years. And it shall be suffice merely several generations to implant these changes throughout the world to the extent that all your allocations devoted to the armaments, maintenance of the states, advertisement, ineffective fight against drugs, crime, even to the rehabilitation of the areas ravaged by the elements would be saved by you as these things would not impact and torment you the way they do it now.

Just think, if all that money were channeled to improving your well-being and expanding and deepening your mutual association. Nothing would be wasted any more on the things that would turn against you. And that would be done merely due to the fact that you would have taught your children to discover the Father within. And that would change their life that much so that they would never look upon any of their contemporaries as the enemy to be annihilated as they have offended the generation of your parents or grandparents but rather would look upon them as their brethren. And they would desire to associate with them as with the similar children of the Father who are loved by the Father even as they are loved by Him.

And that is the implementation of one task, merely on a personal scale, given to you, and such a bright future for all humanity!

It is only upon you that depends both your personal and your children‘s life: whether it shall be bright or turbid on this world. You must clearly understand that the Father does not give you either your past life or one more life to live so that you might correct your mistakes. Just one life is suffice for Him thanks to which He tests you, each, whether or not you desire to go to Him along the path of love and truth. He does not demand of you what would be too difficult for you to reach on this world – to become im-

mediately perfect even as He is perfect. For the purpose He grants you, each, the path of all eternity to grow and become more like Him. He only asks you to make a sincere choice whether you desire, out of all your heart, to walk along the path offered by Him.

Is this path of love and truth unacceptable for you? If unacceptable, then He shall satisfy your personal free will thru His Sons who would not be developing you to perfection any more for after the material death of your body you shall not be resurrected. Your will is supreme to the Father. And He does satisfy it.

118. The Development of the Soul after the Resurrection

When children start attending school their teachers begin to tell them about different things they would be able to do after they will grow up, when they finish school. However, after this school still another school follows where they will be learning the skills of their profession.

It is exactly the same with your present life. It is only the very primary stage of your studies for you to begin to have faith in That who is invisible but who initiates all the creation and generates everything out of energy. He generates even the energy itself that generates all the rest while He himself is not created. He has never been created by anyone for He has always been, is, and shall ever be. In order you could understand Him ever better and deeper so that even you would also be able to teach others about Him, with time, after the prolonged and very complicated and interesting teachings you have to finish this primary life school to be able to start attending another one, only a higher one but already on another world and in a superior form than the one you are currently in.

Therefore, you must also listen to my teachings as attentively as little children very attentively listen to their teacher who explains to them what they will be able to do when they grow up and already finish this school. Thus, as those little ones who cannot understand what it means to be a

grown-up and to do a grown-up‘s job, say, to pilot a plane or to be a researcher while looking for the natural resources, you cannot understand what you will have to do after your resurrection to better know the ambience and experience the Father‘s presence everywhere.

Each new world will be such as to provide you a joy of new discoveries and even to confirm the knowledge you have received on the previous world. All the knowledge shall be given to you rather than to relish it before others to get a better command of the world of a new and higher level while cooperating with similar-to-you beings progressing to the Father on Paradise along the path of being perfected and at the same time learning how to cooperate with the inhabitants of the worlds of a higher level to be able to continue your growth. And to be able to grow you must also apply the knowledge, acquired, in practice. It is only this way that you will be able to prepare for yourself a next step that you will be able to accumulate a new knowledge on and that you will have to apply in practice again. And this sort of a road shall continue from world to world all the way in the form of the soul.

And the time shall come when you appear on the same world that I govern all my creation from with the power given to me by the Father. And I govern it even as the Father would govern it be He personally present, and not thru me, in this universe of mine. We, I and each of you, shall be associating directly. You shall see me and associate with me even as you now see each other and as you face-to-face associate with each other.

By that time your soul vision shall be that expanded, your understanding shall be that deep that you shall not need any additional adjustment of my vibrations to those of yours so that you could see me. Then shall you become an eternal spirit.

Having reached the headquarters of my universe you shall have finished one part of your teaching – all the teaching of your soul lasting for thousands of years reckoning by your time. By this time you shall have already seen me on certain occasions as the vibrations of my spirit form have been specially lowered for your undeveloped, yet, soul vision to be able to see

my form. Meanwhile, having become a spirit you will be ready to associate with me directly as a brother with a brother.

And during all the long course of the soul development you shall be taught ever more to work and cooperate with many souls from other worlds that are also learning these very same things while seeking a best revelation and application of their qualities for the benefit of the whole.

You must realize the most essential thing that perfect is only the Creator, and all that have been created by the Creators who have originated from Him. Meanwhile, all the evolutionary creatures that have been created in the time and space universes are seeking one goal – to reveal, as best as possible, all their potential that has been bestowed upon each by the Father as the gift of personality. Therefore, this striving demands one's personal efforts, studying, and the practical application of the teaching to build up ever better skills. Your present life would not be possible without practice either. Such is the Father's evolutionary plan on the development of any creature; from the very lowest to the very highest. Only those who have been created as perfect develop their experience by descending to ever lower creatures to experience their association with these very least children of the creation.

And this sort of evolution thru the practical experience develops both the most supreme beings for they encounter imperfect and low children of the Father whose attitudes are very selfish, and the lowest beings for they see how they are being served with love by the most supreme children of the Father so that they would also do it with love for the benefit of all.

Life in the creation is not a mad race for the only prize that can be won just by the single one and by the one who will be the first. Life in the creation is the cleaning of the mirror of one's own true self by one's daily learning and service so that the image of that true self in the mirror would be seen ever more distinctly, that its true shining would be seen and even felt from within by everyone. Therefore, in the creation definitely there is no that wearing tension that is dominating on your world where you desire to outstrip one another to present yourselves better against the others and receive a greater reward in a material sense. It is your distorted understand-

ing of the meaning of living that is causing you a permanent stress which is wearing you out and leading you to the illnesses of the physical body since you are convinced that a life on this world without a physical comfort to the body and pleasant impressions to your eyes is not worthy, that it is not used up to the very end, and therefore brings dissatisfaction.

Meanwhile, one‘s life on the higher worlds where there is no money and payment for service is of a completely different meaning than the one you attribute to it. Would any one of you object to it that each of you could feel much stronger, that you would develop your abilities much better, that you would see much broader, that you would understand much deeper, that you would experience everything much more lively? You will not find any man who would be at the same time sincere and who would not desire to live this way. And that is not because man himself just desires this. This is exclusively due to the fact that the Father has designed such a plan on perfecting mortals that it embraces his striving for more and better. However, because of man‘s unbalanced material and spiritual development he has paid all his attention to the development of meeting the needs of his lower and animal self only. And it is merely due to this that even after the resurrection you will have to make plenty of efforts to be able to transform your current vices to your service full of the Father‘s love for others without absolutely expecting praises for this service; even though you shall receive them. Yet not because you will expect them but rather because you shall be serving with love and your teachers and guides shall incite you with commending to walk upon this path more steadfastly that helps you disclose your true self with all its good qualities within. They are just hidden under the unclean surface of the mirror dust of your own self. Many layers still cover your true self yet a more real sight of your own self is being disclosed ever more even to you. And this sight is providing you a pleasure as well because you are feeling the true value of your own self that has already been revealed to you and you are feeling within your own self stronger what a powerful force of the Father‘s love is within you that still in the future after many thousand years of teachings and experiences shall reveal even such traits and capabilities of your self that at present you do not think about anything.

119. Give up Avoiding Decisions

And all this is being done in the creation under the conditions of a sincere and full-of-love cooperation rather than under the conditions of tension and stress. Since mistakes are inevitable therefore after having made them you do not get upset the way you get on this world but rather you make the second, or the third, or even the fourth attempt at solving that task. You stop to avoid the solving of a task if you have failed to tackle it right away. You do not put off the implementation of the hard decisions what you are permanently doing today.

Your avoiding to tackle ordinary daily tasks is wearing you out and degrading you and even at the same time is leading you to irresolution, diffidence in your own power, and to the strengthening of a bad habit – to put off everything for the future. However, you must realize that the future has new decisions in store for you that have to be based on the implementation of the decisions of today. Just by permanently putting off decisions you are delaying your own, personal, development.

Imagine, what would happen if at least for a moment the Father would design to put off the sending of His love to you and to all the creation. The creation would cease to exist at that very moment since it all is grounded exclusively on the energy of the love vibrations emitted by the Father. And if only for a moment its flow were stopped, even though it is a primitive example, it will be a fairly good proof to you: If in all the space, you see above, you would watch a countless number of aircraft flying in a file at a supersonic speed and suddenly the very first aircraft has stopped just for a moment. What would happen with all this innumerable file of the aircraft? Even the very last plane that will be thousands of miles away from the first one shall experience the same tragic fate of the second aircraft that inevitably shall clash into the first one standing still. Of course, this example is not ultimately the one that you would be able to imagine all this for the aircraft being drawn by the earth gravity shall plummet down on to the earth. But I have given you the example you might try to perceive such a file of the aircraft where the first one stops and does not fall down, that is a hypo-

thetic example like the one is this very assertion that the Father would cease the pouring out of His love to all the creation at least for a single moment.

By this I desire to tell you that the Father is teaching us all that we would not put off anything for the next moment what we must do at this moment, and we are teaching you that you would make your decisions without postponing them merely because a decision-making is unpleasant to you or wearing you out. In case you have some doubts about something you may also ask the Father, counsel with Him as to how to make a better decision that would correspond to the Father‘s will and would be for the benefit of the whole. But by no means try to avoid it. Avoiding is not a means of your, each, growing. The means of your growing are decisions and their implementation for the benefit of the whole. Your growth is personal, your decisions are personal, their implementation is collective or personal, the fruits are also always collective and personal.

120. One‘s Growth due to One‘s Experience at the Present Moment

Whatever views you might hold on your present life you can still expand and improve them. Never think that you cannot become better any more and by this also improve your life itself. You must not think either that you are good enough so that you could not become still better and at the same time that your life would also become much better. Even though you must always be calm yet do not entertain a feeling that you have achieved everything in your life so that you would not desire to strive for something more.

This stand, even on a spiritual path, is very dangerous and is leading to putting your own self in such a position when man loses the taste of the salt of his current living – such a man stops seeing a meaning in his daily living and his thoughts are ever more tending to the future, even to that future that will be only after the resurrection. However, it might be still a

long way to go to this future since the body still has plenty of unused energy and can move mountains and its inner self has already lost a desire to do anything in this form and is already designing ever more as to how much it would like to act after the death of this form. This inner state is such as if it were ahead of both events and time. And it is also wearing out the man who has found himself in this state. He has faith, he has a wonderful attitude to the environment and service but he is missing the turning point of the driving power of love to the present moment. It is all focused onto the future while it is disposed to the present moment merely as much as it is necessary to sustain the very action so that it would at least proceed.

When this very driving power of love is turned to the past, when all the energy is spent on the research of history only, on revering the ancestors only, on cherishing traditions only, on reminiscences only, this sort of man does not use up his present potential of his own self either, the potential that he is capable of using for the benefit of the whole, and he is similar to the one who is turning his present potential only to the future. By this attitude they come very close to each other. However, the situation that the two are not using their present potential has absolutely different motives and different causes. But the outcome is very similar – neither of them is feeling any satisfaction at the present moment of the spiritual growth of his own self. And one‘s spiritual growth without relishing the very process of growing can only cause one‘s dissatisfaction with and even despair in this very moment and due to this it can lead one to one‘s isolation from one‘s ambience.

It is namely due to this that one‘s spiritual growth, even as one‘s physical growth, cannot be either speeded up or slowed down in the ultimate sense. It is merely as such as to correspond to an individual‘s desire to grow by his participating in this very moment that surrounds him during his growing. One‘s spiritual growing is that individual‘s desire to grow. And this very desire can either slow down, postpone, that very spiritual growth or outstrip this very moment. However, the very process of one‘s spiritual growth is unstoppable and it is progressing only in the manner of acquiring experience by that very individual growing spiritually. And he

cannot acquire his experience by even having his strong desire to grow faster, to get more perfect faster, or to be more spiritual faster. He is growing, getting more perfect, getting more spiritual only during that moment of his experience and he is that spiritual as spiritual he is at that very moment. It is only that moment that determines a spiritual level of every individual in all the creation.

121. The Significance of One‘s Desire to Grow Spiritually and to Experience

One‘s desire to grow spiritually contributes a lot to the progress of this growth. And that this progress would be according to an evolutionary plan as designed. Without an individual‘s desire such a spiritual growth is impossible. There is no spiritual growth by force or out of duty. Both compulsion and duty to some individuals might be only as benchmarks for pondering but decisions on embarking upon this path of one‘s spiritual growth are voluntary and are always made only by one‘s own free will. Therefore, a desire of an individual can only either increase or diminish the revealing of that very individual‘s potential at one or another moment. However, it is by no means possible that this very revealing of the potential would speed up the individual‘s spiritual growth itself that comprises exclusively one‘s own experience.

I shall tell you that the Father already now does know as to when you, each, reach Him, on Paradise, He already now looks upon you, each, as being on Paradise for time does not exist to Him, He embraces all eternity within the present moment, and does know everything, every beginning from the end. Therefore, you, each, cannot either speed up or slow down your progression to the Father even by merely a single second. The Father does know all your previous, current, and future deviations from your straight way to Him. And these deviations consist of both your doubts and distrust in the Father, and because of this your distrust in this very path you are walking upon, and at the same time not that very deep experience on this path. But you cannot proceed along this path in some other way.

You are proceeding only the way you desire to and the way you are carrying out this desire by your experience at the present moment. And if merely your desire is carrying you away from the present moment to the past or the future then you cannot accumulate your experience up to the very end with all your depth at that very definite moment when you can accumulate it in particular. Therefore, by showing a desire to grow spiritually you must always live at present.

The moments of the past or the future can only either to increase or diminish one‘s desire to accumulate one‘s experience at present. Such moments are not dangerous. They are even welcome for they help one experience pleasant moments and achieve one‘s relaxation from the hard efforts of the present action. Exactly in a similar way the transmigration to the future provides an additional desire to make even the harder efforts within the present acting. A danger arises once attempts are being made to essentially replace the present by either the past or the future.

When I speak to you about an individual‘s desire that can either slow down or speed up one‘s spiritual growth, as well as that of all the creation, in that case I speak to you about one‘s reaching the very depth of one‘s experience that constitutes one‘s spiritual growth in particular. And if you have a bigger or minor desire to grow spiritually it is then that you can experience more or less and by this spiritually grow, more or less, in your own experiences at every definite moment of the present. A spiritual growth of each of you is taking place at the present moment only, and exclusively by accumulating experience by each of you. There is just no other way. And here nothing depends upon your desire to grow faster or better. Your acquiring of experience determines everything. And no experience can be acquired only by one‘s desire, even by a very big one. Experience is being acquired while experiencing. And one cannot experience what one has not experienced at a past moment by trying to replay that moment or another moment in one‘s mind. Neither one can experience anything while trying to envision one‘s life in the future.

Therefore, even the biggest desires of yours, each, for a better life for yourselves and for the others all the same are based on the present mo-

ment, on an ever deeper experience with the Father by you, each of you, at the present moment. It is this desire of yours that shall contribute to the fact that you as a personality shall be able to reveal your potential at the present moment translating it into the true part of your own self that is acquiring experience in particular. And by this present experience of yours, you, each, are becoming ever more real. Similar to a child, when he is learning ever more, and finishing one more grade at school he is growing in his knowledge and ability to apply this knowledge ever more and by this ever more becoming his true self that the current education system, even though very much distorted, has been training him for – to be able to adapt himself to the environment and to survive in that ambience. And that child, by progressing from grade to grade, however much he would desire to live by either the reminiscences of the moments of the past or only the fancies of the future, shall not be able to add anything to his experience apart from the experience he is accumulating at this very moment. It is only his own experience that is making him what he, as a personality, is at this definite moment. Merely a theoretical knowledge is not enough for one‘s own growing. For one‘s growing and for revealing one‘s own self, the true self, the application of one‘s theoretical knowledge – one‘s experience - is necessary. Therefore it is possible to know a lot but in case you are unable to apply the knowledge or you have had no chance of doing it then you must not claim that you have assimilated that knowledge and that you are able to use it and at the same time to know what is your real self. And even if you desired very much to succeed in applying this knowledge in practice yet your desire alone is not suffice though it is very important. An application of the knowledge itself, experience, is necessary. And it is your experience that is revealing the level of the achievement of your true self.

That is why it is important not only one‘s striving for a new knowledge but also its application so that one‘s own self could grow by accumulating one‘s experience.

And all the creation is a marvelous school and a laboratory of the practical application of the knowledge in all the spheres of activity that you have not the slightest idea of since you are only starting your path. Such a splendid stage of the experience-accumulating is in store for you, an endless

stage even though possessing its own definite boundaries. But for you it shall still look for long as if it had no limits, it shall look as such within which it is impossible to embrace either the variety of activities going on, or the vastness of its space, or the multitude of its worlds. And during all eternity, you are making the very first step into already now, on this world of your material living, there shall never be a single one moment that you could speed up your spiritual progress by at least one moment. All the process of your development, of each of you, is only that as much you experience, as much you apply the acquired knowledge provided by the marvelous spiritual teachers in a similar way like now you are being provided knowledge by your teachers at school only they shall be using different methods and different content than your teachers are using. And all the acquired information you have to apply in practice, and by this to gain skills for a higher step.

When you, for instance, are learning to drive a car, you do not get into the car right away.. You must learn many other things before you will start to drive. You need to learn the traffic regulations, to know the meaning and position of each device, necessary for driving, in the car to be able to use it already being aware of where to find it and how to turn it on or in. But even when you know the traffic regulations very well, when you also know all the devices necessary for driving in the car very well yet you cannot claim you can drive. It is only now that you start applying this knowledge in practice. And then you begin to realize what has been easy for you to understand, and seemed to be easy of implementing, is not so easy and simple once you must do all this by yourself. The lack of experience makes all your knowledge as such that is not yet awakened to be operating in your daily actions. And it is only after a long and steadfast effort that you are beginning, gradually, to drive this very same car ever better. And the more often you drive it the deeper skills you acquire, the more reliable is your driving. And now look upon my given example from the moments of the past and the future.

You are taking lessons in driving. However, in the past you had a very strong desire to drive a car, only you did not have a chance of doing it. Has this desire speeded up the process of your learning to drive a car? A mere

desire alone has not provided you driving skills. It means however much you desire for something this desire does not substitute the very process of driving. The desire itself does not add to the ability of driving if the experience of the moment of the very process of driving is missing. Exactly the same is with a future moment. If you are having lessons in driving a car and if you have a very strong desire to drive it very well just because of this desire alone you cannot drive it very well. You drive it only to the measure you can drive it at that moment, to the measure you have acquired the experience in driving it. And here merely one‘s desire alone cannot add anything to what is being acquired thru one‘s experience.

However, despite the fact that a desire itself cannot substitute experience, still it is a very significant factor in acquiring this very experience. One‘s desire is as a catalyst for a chemical reaction to progress. If one‘s desire is missing the process shall be developing with difficulty and painfully. One‘s desire helps one acquire one‘s experience easier even though it does not substitute the very experience.

Therefore your desire to grow spiritually is very important for this desire is inciting you to seek new experiences with the Father at the present moment.

122. The Depth and Foundation of Children‘s Up-bringing

My beloved brethren, I, Christ, want to return to the issue of children‘s up-bringing once again since today it is not being explained to you anywhere. Different text books on children‘s psychology, different books devoted to children‘s up-bringing do not teach the association with children as the main subject that has always to be grounded on conversations about the Father. You, in many ways, do not conform to the truth while pursuing the momentary results as to how to raise the child healthy, joyful, enjoying a good relationship with his parents and the environment but you absolutely do not raise him as the grown-up child of the Father. This is where

all the roots of your present pain and suffering lie in. You want to raise your child only the way you think he might be a good child or a grown-up person. But how shall you raise him as such if you are not good yourselves and never show a live example that your child might follow. It is due to this problem that I would like to return to this key issue of humanity once again.

Today all the system of the children development and education is far from being in conformity with the evolutionary plan on the spiritual development of an individual designed by the Father. Therefore, it is necessary what does not conform to it to put back onto a normal track.

When more than thirty-eight-thousand years ago Adam and Eve, created by me the son and daughter of the Father, whom we call the Material Sons and Daughters, arrived on your planet they had the main mission – to create the violet race and by this to improve your biological development. To improve your biological resistance to diseases and even your spiritual receptivity depended upon their mission. Unfortunately, they have failed in their mission and you have almost received no violet life plasma of theirs. Therefore, now it is so difficult for you to comprehend spiritual teachings that only a very small part of humanity are seeking. Due to this you do not know how to raise your children following a spiritual method rather than an intellectual one that is dominant at present.

And still the Father‘s plan is unstoppable for it is designed for a spiritual development of all the creation. And not a single creature is capable of stopping or ceasing it. Therefore, now you also have to make a choice whether you desire that the other generations of your brethren should also suffer the way you do, or on the contrary, you desire to reduce their suffering and even to contribute to their physical and spiritual growth on a much higher level than the current one of yours. The decision, as well as the actions, are yours while the fruits shall be used by the future generations thru the wiser decisions and actions made by your children, grandchildren, and further generations in all the walks of life of their own selves.

Adam and Eve have been transported in down from the Satania system that also your world, named as Urantia, belongs to, and their life plasma,

implanted at a certain time into your ancient ancestors, today would have also already yielded you very good fruits both genetic and spiritual. While now it is you who must be in place of Adam and Eve and lay a better foundation even to the genetic legacy for the generations to come by a much higher spiritual development of your children.

Therefore, at first, you have to perfect yourselves spiritually by consciously choosing this path of being perfected rather than by rushing about from one path to another and yet being unable to understand as to where you are. And to grasp this you might use these teachings of mine. However, these teachings are superficial and meant for your daily application. Much more thorough and deeper teachings are presented in the Revelation that is called The Urantia Book, and in which you shall be able to read a consistent description of my life in the human flesh that has been presented in this Revelation with my approval. From it, you shall also get to know about my efforts in raising my junior brothers and sisters after my father‘s, Joseph‘s, tragic death while I was only fourteen years old. That will help you get a better view of both my adolescent years and my attitude to the-then system of learning that forbade girls to attend school so that I had no other choice but to take up a teacher‘s role at home and teach my sisters similar subjects that I learnt at school. Now I would like to stress the up-bringing of children so that you would understand that peace and concord in the society depend upon them.

Not a single child is born as somewhat different but as the one who would be formed up by your environment. He is born as a blank sheet of paper onto which, as a painter on the canvas, you can paint a picture that will be able to sooth and arouse admiration or that will cause pain and suffering. Every picture reflects the character and feelings of the painter.

You, being the parents of the child, can raise him as an enlightened son or daughter of the Father, but you can also be disinterested in all these things and leave your child victim to the instincts of his animal self, and even strengthening them. Today you have forgotten your children, you see only dolls that you call your children. Whenever you want to play with a doll you approach the child but whenever you do not want it that child can-

not call for your attention. But even the fact that the child does not receive your exclusive and full-of-love attention is also his up-bringing. He is learning as to how he will have to associate with his children. It is only the Father‘s spirit that is knocking at your soul and at the child‘s soul – get closer to each other by the spiritual bond of the Father‘s love, take a look at each by the relationship of a permanent spiritual association with the child full of love rather than by the look of short moments and by that satisfying your pleasure.

The father or mother must never toady to any whims of the child that ruin the character of the child‘s personality from within. I was teaching my apostles that a wise father would never give his child a sea snake if it was caught in a fish net together with other fish even though the child might be pleading for it. Such a whim of the child might have a very high price to that very child. Will the child be satisfied if this whim has not been met? Of course, not. Will you, realizing the consequences, not approve of this wise father‘s decision either, as the child? Of course, you shall approve of it. You see much further and clearer than the child, and realize that the child does not yet understand such a tragic outcome to himself. Therefore, there is no opposition once there is such an obvious example of a possible dire outcome should the father concede to the child‘s whim. However, do not you see these very same things within your own families? Why are you so unwise and such a big part of you hand in a sea snake to your child as soon as he desires it? Is it merely because of that you are as little children yourselves and unable to comprehend these tragic consequences to your children once you rush to meet their whims no sooner than your little offspring desires something? Not at all, since you have been told by your parents, and have read about it, that pampering one‘s children always causes problems as the child grows, since, with years, the desires also grow. And you have experienced it by yourselves many a time as the thought pierces your mind what you will have to do further on as the requests for presents are ever bigger. And you are giving presents to them with all your might. You are handing in a snake to the child. And then you are getting surprised that problems ever grow, there is no end to solving them, your relations do not get stronger in any way, there is no warmth and understanding. There

is only a headache alone. Your children are not interested in anything, or they show their interest in what you would not desire they would be interested in. And you are permanently wondering as to what the child is lacking, why there is this ingratitude even though everything best within the family is given to him?

At first, you have to learn to discern the fish from the water snake yourselves. It is only then that you will be able to be certain you are not giving it to your child. By using this metaphor I had not in mind a snake in the direct sense of this word but rather all good and evil that is present in one‘s life. Any evil can turn at a very dangerous angle against each of you or all the society if no efforts are taken to turn it into goodness. And how to translate evil to goodness it is this teaching of mine that gives explanations to you.

Now I can explain to you much and in detail as to how you must raise your children but my words shall still remain to you merely vain if you do not try to discover the Father within. And it is only after you shall discover the Father within yourselves that you shall sense that it is only now that you have comprehended in what way you need to raise your children, to associate with them, and to grow together with them so that they would feel a living flow of the Father‘s love pouring out of you. And they shall immediately react to this living vibration of love. Now you are unable to permanently emit the vibrations of the Father’s love for as soon as you step away from your child these vibrations are being immediately blocked within you since you take up other jobs without the Father‘s love. Only while seeing your beloved offspring you can liberate these very vibrations of the Father‘s love. And even in this case provided that there is no tension in your business, if you are not wearied by other problems, if your mind is not preoccupied with some thoughts on a meeting with your friends, if you are not preparing in your thoughts for some date with someone and hiding it. All these thoughts that are not tinged with the vibrations of the Father‘s love are immediately blocking these very vibrations. And you can check it by yourselves as to when your association with your child is full of love and sincere and when it is only outward and fake as if you were carrying a

heavy burden that you would desire to get unburdened from as soon as possible.

And as this artificial association is becoming ever more often, as its moments turn ever longer your child stops feeling the love vibrations that have been emanated from you and he starts demanding your attention, he desires to associate with you, and at that time you are making the very first step to bribe him by giving him the first snake – some rattle toy so that the child would be busy with and leave you alone at least for a moment. That is your first mistake in associating with your child. Actually it equals a betrayal. It might be called a mistake merely because nobody has taught you that this association has to be without rattles but rather live. However, it is your first betrayal when your little one is asking for your love and you do not give it to him while offering him its surrogate – the artificial toys that are designed by businessmen; and as time runs on become more sophisticated and obviously more expensive. And your betrayal is becoming ever deeper for you also feel irritation because of the fact that very soon your child gets bored with the toys, and you need to buy him a new one. And that is an expensive thing to satisfy the outer pleasure of the child.

It is a live relationship, a live association that is necessary for the child while you are buying him with the dead toys that have no value for his growth. Wrong attitudes are being pressed upon you by the psychologists, nursery teachers, school teachers, industry, advertisements. All these things do not build up the child‘s character.

On the contrary, they incite a ceaseless growth of the child‘s whims. And again you hold out a snake to the child since he is asking namely for it. And your live association with the child you do limit down to the very minimum. However, even this minimum is not a live association. If you talk with the child for a moment or two already in your thoughts you are somewhere else and are trying to distance yourself from this association with your child as soon as possible. And again your child does not receive from you the vibrations of the Father‘s love, he does not receive a living water of the Father for his soul. And how could he receive it if you do not have it

yourself, if your own vessel is empty. Therefore, you are trying to pour out upon your child only your outer attention without an inner life.

Can you do any job well if you do not focus all your attention on it? Of course, not. Each job is meant namely to concentrate one‘s all attention on. And the one who breaks this principle very often encounters very painful consequences while even doing a minor work. And if some tools, especially the sharp ones, or some equipment must be used for doing that work you can also get injured, or injure others.

The child‘s up-bringing is still more dangerous. You can injure or completely kill the child‘s soul. That is the biggest possible pain to all the creation when a soul has no possibilities to bloom out in order to rise in a free flight after its resurrection.

Therefore, while raising your child you must always be very attentive. Never be such that your thoughts would wander somewhere else. Always while being with your child associate with him sincerely. You are painting a picture grounded on the sincere feelings. The painter shall be judged by it. Others shall judge you by your children. And if all the time while staying with your child you associate with him sincerely, if you stay all the time opened up to him then this relationship transcends any rattles or any even though very expensive and nice but dead toys. And this living relationship of yours cannot be replaced by any most expensive toys.

A live association is nothing else but talking with the child. Talk with him all the time. Relate him about your feelings, describe him the environment, tell him nice fairy tales invented by you, sing him songs. And do everything very sincerely, all the time repeating ordinary correct words of your own language rather than imitating the sounds of the little one.

And then you shall see by yourselves as to how much receptive are these little ones and how much they can perceive.

When you do not allow them to rise, gradually, to your level but rather by toadying to them adapt yourselves to their level and start talking their own language how then they can hear a standard language and learn it faster and better. A live association is also playing together. You can invent

plenty of games yourselves. You are a creator. You are really painting a picture. Let your fancy carry you away, let it manifest itself in your association with your child if there is no other room for it to manifest itself. At the same time you will be developing the mind of your child as well. And much more than any dead toys will. But the most important thing is that you must everywhere reveal the environment and the Source of this environment – the Father – to him. The child since his very young days must experience that throughout the environment there is a loving hand of the Father that always helps and soothes, even more than that of yours. All this shall set in deeply in the little one‘s sub-consciousness. And it shall allow him to know the Father much better as he grows on. This way you are raising your child as a new son or daughter of the Father for all the creation as it has been designed by the Father‘s evolutionary plan on the development of mortals. And this way you shall form the sprouts of love and goodness in his soul that shall be able to manifest itself by good thoughts and deeds much earlier. And that shall also have a tremendous impact on the child‘s physical health. The child shall grow much stronger and healthier than the other children of his age who will not be raised in this manner.

It is the family that must play the main role for humanity to embark upon the path of a spiritual development. Therefore, no nursery schools can tackle this task. This task is meant exclusively for the family. Thus, the nursery schools will gradually disappear for there shall be no need for them. The children will grow within the families. All the orphans will be adopted as well. Now my words do not sound convincingly. However, it shall be exactly the way I am saying. There shall be no more abandoned children. For this time to arrive sooner much depends upon your, each, personal decision to turn at the Father, discover Him within your own selves, and devote all you jobs to Him only, consecrate all your living only to Him, and lead a full-blooded and very active daily life merely supplying it with the motive of the Father‘s love and service.

123. The Meaning

Each day, each moment has its own value and meaning that are such as attributed by your soul. If you do not live with an opened up soul, it means you do not live that day, that moment at all. It is a wasted day or moment if it is not devoted to a meaningful and valuable searching of your own self. You may waste your time on meaningless jobs as much as you like, and ever more degrade rather than rise as a personality. And nobody: either angels, or I, or the Father, in the least measure, shall reproach you for doing it. However, we all teach you, each, teach you every day, that you would start living meaningfully. You do not even give a thought on the meaningfulness of your life. I have explained to you about the quantity and quality of one‘s living. And I urged you to turn it from a quantitative living when you are seeking everything for yourself only, and maybe for your own family members, into a qualitative living when you start living for the whole, even for all the creation. Only this sort of one‘s life is qualitative. And it is only this sort of life that is meaningful.

However, meaningfulness has also another level that you may call an additional level. You must begin to feel the meaning of every action performed for the expansion, knowing, of your own self. You have to begin to see the meaning in a sunrise and a sunset, in a rain and in a snowstorm, in the dropping of leaves by trees and in the bursting of buds, in the blooming out and withering of flowers, in people‘s anger and love, goodness and evil, joy and sorrow, pain and bliss. You must begin to see the meaning in any environment. It is only the seeing of the meaning that provides the depth of your character growth.

When you begin to notice the meaning even where there is an opposition to the doing of the Father‘s will and once you understand that this opposition is the manifestation of one‘s immaturity it is then that you see the meaning of the operation of a free will. It is only of one‘s free will that is possible to turn away from doing the Father‘s will and by this confirm a different level of the spiritual development of those free-will people who make up your environment. And thank the Father for being given this expe-

rience by such a will for it is only thru this experience that you can test the manifestation of your own free will whether it will further remain on the path of knowing the Father‘s love and truth or it will choose a more simple and understandable path – to behave in the manner offered by the ambience. It is merely a shade of the human evil that can render the meaning to the manifestation of your own free will within the shining light of the Father‘s love and truth without a shade.

When I teach you to notice in every action, even in a bad one, the meaning of that action rather than merely the very action I by no means teach you to support these actions and repeat them. By discerning the meaning even in them you start sensing the difference of your own thinking while comparing your own past and present assessments. This way you can notice the cleanness of the mirror of your own self as to what extent you see in it the image of your own true self, to what extent your true self does not support the actions of evil, and what sort of actions, and why, it does not support, and still whether it loves those who perform these actions of evil, whether it is feeling anger and even hatred for the doers of these actions?

Love is not the theoretical statement “I love you.“ Love is the real vibrations of the Father that ever more start reigning within your soul that is opening up to the Father. Therefore, it begins to love ever more those who are close to it, its own family members, and even an ever bigger number of the mortals in its all environment. And love must be ever grown and expanded, for it is easy to love only those who do only good deeds. However, once you ask yourself sincerely: “Do I love the one who has offended me, hit me, occupied my position in the office and in such a manner at that, the one who takes bribes, who commits crimes, who is not the sort of doing the Father‘s will the way I do, do I love such a stumbling brother or sister in spirit?“ and once you sincerely confess to yourself that you do not yet love him it will be an explanation to you that even evil allows you to assess the growth of your own self, even evil gives you the meaning, even evil provides you a chance to control yourself ever more and to grow up to the size that is understood only by you for it is only you who can sincerely feel your own inner state.

And your state must approach that provided by the Father, thru the bestowal of His spirit, so that it would help you reveal your true self. You must start feeling exactly that very same state of the love vibrations within yourself both for those who are good and do the Father‘s will and for those who are, so far, bad and violate the Father‘s will. Your inner state must not differ in relation to the doers of these actions once you see the actions of the former ones and the latter ones. The Father loves them uniformly, even as He loves me, even as I love them uniformly for I love them with the Father‘s love since the Father and I are one. Even as the Father, I, and all the creation are one. It is due to this that the sun shines uniformly to both the good and bad, and rain is uniformly raining upon both the good and bad. And you, each, must feel the very same love vibrations to the good and bad. And these love vibrations in no manner must be different from the love vibrations that you are radiating to the least of your little children that you are fondling while swaying him in your arms with the fatherly or motherly love. It is this very love of the Father that you are directing to your little child. It is not your love. This love of the Father you have privatized. The time has come to let it out into the flight of freedom. It is for this purpose that you would be able to do it that I am presenting these teachings of mine.

Thanks to these teachings you will begin to feel, and assess, ever deeper your own self, your true self, and your animal self. And it is only then that you shall sense that enormous path you have walked within your own self once you look at yourself at a certain moment in the past and try to recall your reactions to these very same actions of evil and the doers of these actions then and now.

It is only in this case that you will be able to understand that you have liberated yourself out of the negative assessment in relation to another person whatever actions might be of that evil. It is evil that has helped you grow up as a true child of the Father since you have liberated yourself from it thru the relationship with the Father discovered within you. And this live relationship has given you a real experience that your true self has started to uniformly embrace with the Father‘s love all, without any calculation. This way you have noticed the meaning even in evil. However, the bench-

marks of evil are being left behind in the past ever more, and the vistas of goodness are becoming ever clearer in the future so that you are becoming ever more convinced that in the future there is nothing but goodness, goodness, and only goodness.

You must see the meaning absolutely everywhere, even in the existence of insects and ants for it also makes up a necessary part of the whole system. The will of the Father comprises the whole. And what might seem to you cruel and relentless today all this shall also appear in a different light on this planet after many thousand years. And what seems to you not in conformity with the Father‘s will today it shall have been turned into a marvelous concord after thousands of years. However, this visible concord of nature, animal life, and man shall not have been achieved over one moment, and by only wise decisions. In the course of these thousands of years there shall have taken place many painful developments that shall have seemed to the participants of these moments as the cruel and unjust episodes of the manifestation of the Father‘s will.

Your vision is very narrow and your life span on this world is that short that any deeper and more righteous conclusions are beyond your reach since the current environment does not demonstrate such tendencies. Therefore, I desire to expand the framework of your thinking so that you would be able, even within the present environment, to view upon everything in such a manner so that you would see the meaning everywhere. There is nothing without the meaning. Even each gnat has its meaning for it is a part of the whole system even though not surviving but making its impact on the whole system by its passing to another form of the energy manifestation.

Therefore, everywhere and always see the meaning even though according to the present moment and your present views everything that transpires on all the planet might have no meaning to you for it is far from corresponding to your own concept on what the will of the Father is.

Try to look rather than with your own eyes with those of the Father thru your own inner and true self that is sensing the Father within. And then

you shall see that gradually you begin to notice ever more the meaning in all the actions of the environment.

Is there the meaning in these actions of yours that ravage nature, destroy all humanity? If you assess them just superficially you shall see no meaning in this destruction. You are cutting the branch off you are sitting on. And you are not sitting on it alone, or very few of you, but rather all of you, and each. Therefore, according to your understanding there cannot be the meaning in destroying yourselves and ravaging the ambience this way. However, when a child strikes a match and burns his finger, is there any meaning in this burning? It is painful to the child, he is suffering. His parents are worried, they desire to help the child and they are comforting him but the child is feeling pain all the same. And it causes still a bigger inner suffering to the parents. They would prefer feeling this pain themselves rather than their beloved little one would do it, so that he would not have to suffer this physical affliction. However, it is this burning that has the meaning for thru this action the child has acquired his experience that has enabled him to eventually hear the frequent warnings by his parents not to play with the matches and even to memorize very well what it means to get burnt by a match flame. This understanding, originated because of the experience, made the burning meaningful.

It is exactly the same with you. Even while I was in the human flesh among you I did not teach you anything more than I do teach you now. Both then and now I did and do speak to you about the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of men, and even as my apostle has expanded this teaching of mine up to the brotherhood of all the creation. However, all the same the meaning of my teaching has not changed in relation to its quality. But you did not listen to me, and now you do not listen to your wise brethren as they present my teachings to you. You behave the way the little children behave as they play with a flame. You do not hear the warnings that this game is dangerous and you can burn off. Only a match in your hands is nothing else but your, each, behavior among yourselves and with the nature. I am telling you now that you all, and each, must turn at your own selves and discover the Father only within your own selves. I kept saying to you all the time two thousand years ago: “I shall knock, and whoever opens

the door of one's heart I shall enter." I did not say that I would pass by. I was teaching you to open the door of your heart to me I could get inside you so that I could strengthen you from within, rather than from without. And the Father has also placed His spirit, Thought Adjuster, within your mind.

We can reach you only from within once you begin to sense us within your own selves. Until this has not happened you do not pay any attention to the warnings of your other brethren from without and carry on playing a dangerous game with the matches. And the sooner the matches strike, the sooner you burn off your fingers the sooner you shall hear what you have been told by many – do not pollute the waters, do not cut down the forests, do not produce chemicals, do not develop weapons, do not kill the wild animals, do not annihilate people, do not be heartless, do not sink among the material things, and do not do many other things that sooner or later shall burn you off.

It shall burn you, each, and even shall cause much pain to me, and to my and your Father. However, to our warnings, being passed to you thru other sons and daughters of the Father you pay no attention for you develop on the new plans on how to wear out the land, how to destruct the forests, how to kill the animals and people merely satisfying the whims of your untrue, animal, and selfish self. The match is already burning. It is not long. The hands begin already to feel the heat and the fingers start drawing ever back but your selfishness all the same does not want to give up its plans. Therefore it is imminent that the fingers shall get burnt off. And not only of those who have struck this match but even of those children of the Father who have no relationship with them whatever.

The planet is also a united body. The destruction of even the minor species at one end of the planet shall cause repercussions at the other end of the planet. Only you, so far the absolute majority of you, do not see this relationship. But it is real. And it shall strike back a painful blow to all. It would have already been struck but all the time we did our best to prevent it. However, your selfishness has no limits at all.

You are attributing all the achievements of the present civilization to yourselves without even giving a thought to it that it is due to our leading, only thanks to us, that you are receiving such ideas and solutions to implement these ideas.

It is those of you who are more receptive to the transmission of these vibrations of ours that make discoveries and inventions. They are not inventing all the thoughts that develop the human civilization on by themselves. Such thoughts are being passed to you via our channels so that it is you who would have a better life. However, in what way do you subsequently use these ideas? You have even arrived at the idea and dared to monopolize them and appropriate them to yourselves only, to one or to the few of you, by patenting them. And you did it merely to receive out of their application as much money to yourselves as possible.

However, all the ideas on the development of the civilization are being given to you to belong to all rather than to be privatized by swindlers and deceivers. And in what way are you using all the best thoughts and ideas? In developing weapons. Even the nuclear reaction of the atom fission you have applied to manufacture a bomb and currently you have become hostage of it as you began to wave it like the savage would wave a club. It is too early for you to possess these ideas. However, what it has been believed you might use for the benefit of progress you are using it for the selfish purposes. And that is a striking of the match by your own hands. Each good deed might be defamed by a bad motive. Your motives are selfish. Therefore, your civilization is at stake that a burning flame of the match shall burn off a very great number of people. And not only shall it burn them off but it also shall burn them down completely. But this decision has been chosen by you, and freely.

And still, even within this action of an enormous fire, and which is not merely a match fire any more, there is the meaning. It shall enable, thru afflictions, thru pain, once merely less than one third of the mankind to be remaining, to comprehend by this remaining one third of humanity the consequences of the fire caused by that planetary match and see what it means

a one-sided-firmly-selfish life and the turning away from the Father in one‘s heart.

When I speak of the fire I use this word as a symbolic image that is related to a flame produced by a match. Meanwhile in the reality this flame of the fire you shall experience in the form of the floods, diseases, violence and wars, and chaos and darkness. It is then that you shall need that real and invisible upholder when all what is seen shall appear in the state providing nothing to lean upon any more.

Riches shall lose their value within a moment. A dignified position of a boss shall go down as a balloon with its air deflated, presidents and kings shall have no one to rule as the states without people shall lose their meaning.

It is in this ambience that those sons and daughters of the living faith of the Father who shall be feeling that strongest and the most reliable upholder – the Father – within themselves, shall be manifesting themselves.

I told you two thousand years ago about the future destruction of Jerusalem. And that destruction did occur. And today I am telling you about the destruction of your New Jerusalem – about your present civilization – about the destruction that shall be different from the former physical destruction of the city. That shall be your own selfish choice of the path and the consequences, possessing the traits I have just pointed out, produced by that path.

And that is the meaning of all the meaning – even your turning away from the Father shall enable others to comprehend the destructiveness of this turning away and therefore to see the only right direction that is always remaining only with the Father, in the Father, and discovering the Father within. It is by your own turning away from the Father and by your selfish way of living that you shall produce the meaning so that by your meaningless choice and life directed only to your own self rather than to your brethren you would serve others more than the other brethren served you by teaching you goodness and truth; only unsuccessfully. However,

your failure shall generate success to those others who shall manage to discern the meaning in all your tragedy not to repeat it.

124. The Purpose of My Teachings

My teachings are meant for those of you who sincerely desire to seek for more than they have already achieved. Those who are satisfied with their position, and with the environment, shall not be interested in these teachings of mine and they shall look down upon them as the useless ones and even disturbing their life. However, you must bear in mind that the major part of your, and my, brethren desire these teachings for they are unable to understand by themselves as to why there is a chaos prevailing around, why there is such a situation that love and truth cannot break thru different barriers and obstacles, why so simple and obvious words can make their way into man‘s heart-soul, and life, with such a difficulty. Therefore, these teaching shall be for them as a spring-board before their jump in their daily life.

But this very same Father‘s love and truth have also been dominating throughout the creation both until now and until the current presentation of these teachings of mine. Yet, you have been having a feeling that you have been missing some sort of the truth presentation to be able to know your whereabouts and to find a more solid path in your life than the one you have been walking on and that has been wearing you out so much and causing you so much anxiety from within and without. It is for those who have been feeling this anxiety, for those who have been asking many questions within their own selves, who have been, sincerely, searching the answers to their questions, who have been trying with all their possible strength to withstand a sucking-in force of evil that my teachings shall be as a source of strength.

And they are truly meant for strengthening and inciting you, each, so that on your own path you would progress exclusively on the path of the love and truth of the Father however a tempting and rich, from the mate-

rial and body-comfort vantage-point, another path might be offered to you. My teachings are meant for building up your, each, character so that you could, by yourselves, begin to feel your own positive changing and by this you would feel the victory of your true self over your animal self full of passions and selfish aspirations that make up obstacles and barriers for love and truth. And once many of you, of this sort, gather together it is then that, by all means, you start striving for making the path of spreading love and truth more difficult so that even others could neither see it nor strive for it. It is you who are becoming that force of evil that is impeding your own growth as well as that of others.

Neither the Father nor I hide love and truth from you, no. It is you who are hiding from it. Therefore, the time has come for me as for a Supreme Sovereign of the Universe, that you are starting you journey to eternity, your path to the Father on Paradise in, to present these teachings of mine. Even though you know me by the name of Jesus Christ I present these teachings already as being not only as the Christ but as one of the Creators and Supreme Rulers of the Universe. I present them as the highest universe power that is the power of the Father‘s love and truth in all the universe.

Therefore, I am telling you that those of you who shall believe these teachings of mine and start applying them in your daily lives shall have no insurmountable obstacles to become the revealers of love and truth to your other brethren however it might be the unfavorable circumstances for them. You, together with the Father and me, as well as being assisted by your angel guardians, the seraphim, shall manage to overcome all the obstacles so that love and truth would shine around you and that within you they would beam so strongly that you would begin to nourish yourselves with these very living vibrations of love and truth. And all this shall happen for such is the will of the Father, such is my will that you would deliver yourselves from the slavery of lies and fear, that you would become the free children of the Father.

It is for this purpose that my teachings are meant. To deliver you from the fetters invented by you that strangle and rub your hands, legs, and

neck to blood. Meanwhile, you must feel bliss and experience no abrading, no pain. And it is namely to feel a permanent bliss, the bliss that is being offered to you by the Father, and that is reaching you and embracing you, that you must follow my teachings. They shall harm no one. My teachings shall not be harmful even to those who do not desire to read them, even to those who hurt and torment you. By no means they will take away a free-will choice from any of you. It is only your free will that shall decide whether or not it is worth progressing along this path, whether or not it is worth as you say “blowing against a head wind.“ It is you, each one personally, who must make a decision. However, you must still know that to those who shall make a choice to “blow against a head wind,“ to blow against the slavery fetters of the rituals and dogmas, vices and poverty that you have put onto your own shoulders the Father shall come to their assistance. I, as well as all my universe, shall assist those of you for no one in my universe must be a slave against one‘s own will. Therefore, all the vast family of the universe, that you have no idea of, shall join your spiritual ascent and delivery.

You had a chance to hear something about the angel guardians. These angel guardians have a corresponding name – seraphim. And they are always working together with you to help you get liberated from these slavery fetters. However, once you personally, on your conscious level, shall make this decision your guardians shall receive an enormous support for their own activity and therefore it shall go on much more successfully. And in a similar manner the angels of the nations, the church angels, the angels of progress, the angels-social architects, Midwayers, Melchizedeks, Physical Controllers shall also contribute to this activity. This type of assistance shall be rendered to each of you that the richest king of your material states could not even dream of.

Now this assistance is also being rendered to you, however, as long as your free will is turned to the direction of evil rather than to the direction of the Father this help is not within your reach, and you cannot make use of it since you do not know anything about it neither you think anything about it. And it is necessary for you to make only one step – sincerely and personally of your own free will to make a decision on choosing the path of

the Father‘s love and truth. And this path is free, walk upon it bravely and throughout all eternity. My teachings shall help you make this decision and use it so that, in your daily living, you would broaden the path of love and truth, and light it up for others. Your steps shall encourage others. The bigger the number of those walking on the path of love and truth the stronger is the very stride.

However to those of you who shall walk on this path among the first ones it is my teachings that shall be that support from without that you will be able to read and verify your stride until you learn to commune with the Father or with me directly and live to ask us for counseling you.

By your single decision you absolutely change your future. You become free from a slave. This is a wonderful change and experience. And when you discover the Father within your inner sense of freedom shall be that enormous that you shall carry on jubilating for it will be only then that you will realized you shall have become His son or daughter. Only then you shall realize, as a human being, that you shall have ceased being the servant of the Father as you shall have become a loving, and beloved, son of the Father. That is a wonderful inner transformation into your true self.

But until you reach it my teachings shall serve you as a supporting handrail while ascending on this staircase that is leading up. And this is the only staircase leading to love and truth. All the other paths are leading to the domination of your animal self ever more and to the experience of a still bigger suffering. However, what you are striving for in this life you are certain to get it. If you are looking for satisfying only the material needs to your animal self it is then that you must take part in a game that is based on the rules designed by the similar animal selves and that shall bring you many moments of despair and pain for the rules of this game do not provide the manifestation of love and truth. And if it does not provide them you cannot expect within it either love or truth. Therefore, you cannot expect in it either comfort, compassion, soothing, or understanding. You must expect tension, injustice, and the reign of force. If this path, leading your soul to destruction, is acceptable to you it is your will to choose it. However, it is a very painful and destructive deadlock. You shall not get

anywhere on it. You shall only wear yourself out more and experience such a disappointment that at the very last moment before your ill body, that has been suffering a lot, shall consume the very last drops of its energy you will acknowledge to yourself: “I have experienced many things in my life – joy and pain, but I have not experienced love and happiness.“ And that shall be true; because no one who is turned away from the Father, who does not open up to Him can experience love and happiness. And that one who opens up to Him can no longer lead such a selfish life. That one chooses another path – the path of life rather than of death.

125. Different Views on Death

There is not a single man who, being turned away from the Father, would not fear death. And on the contrary, there is not a single man who, being turned to the Father, would be scared of death. These are the two antipodes of the way man leaves this world. And by the last body-sigh you can judge whether the man has been with the Father or has been turned away from Him. However much you would desire to deceive others yet it is impossible to deceive the Father for He is beyond deception due to one reason – He is love. And love is beyond destruction, it is possible to despise it, it is possible to turn away from it, it is possible to jeer at it, it is possible to betray it, but it is impossible to destroy it; because it is from the Father who is merciful. And if you turn to Him within your own self, turn to Him with all your entity, with all your soul rather than in words, or in thoughts it is then that you shall start sensing both a relief and a live flowing of the Father‘s love. And it is of no significance if you do it right before the running out of the very last drop of your energy of your present material body all the same you shall feel this relief and speak out: “I am with the Father, and I am feeling His love and peace. I am not scared of dying any more since I am going to the Father.“ And the phenomenon of death shall transpire without a stress but rather in the state of peace for such is the path of the Father‘s love and truth, even at the very last moment of one‘s material body on this world. And many do say at this moment: “I have raced thru

my life, worked very hard but I have not yet felt bliss. While it is now that I have felt there is some power that is comforting me, and I am feeling bliss.“

And my teachings are meant for the purpose that you would also help others leave your world, those who are afraid of leaving it for they have led their lives on it without the Father, as the real orphans. Therefore, help them, during their very last moment while they are here, turn to the Father so that they would eventually begin to feel peace and a bliss from the Father already within them. The Father is always reacting even to the weakest flicker, impulse, of the brain if it is merely a sincere calling for and opening up to Him. He is not imposing anything by force yet no any other force is capable of preventing Him to provide that very in-depth peace and bliss if there is the slightest vibration of a sincere desire in one‘s brain. Even if man is paralyzed and cannot speak and move, explain even to him that the Father responds not only to a sincere word but also to a sincere thought, a sincere desire while pleading Him for soothing and assistance. And the assistance is arriving instantaneously. There is no obstacle that would block the path for supplying this bliss. And on the contrary, there are no such powerful and strong words of pleading that would make the Father give the dying man this bliss if the dying man himself is waving away this help. A free will, of each individual, is the supreme and inviolate. Therefore, with your prayers you will achieve merely that by praying, in your own and sincere words, or thoughts, you will receive peace within yourselves and all the agony of death shall look to you as nothing more but the manifestation before your eyes of the creation principle – of the cause-action-consequence – where you can change nothing.

The one who pushes way the Father with one‘s free will dies in agony. And this vision produces consternation on the close relatives of the dying one. However, should you know more about the Father you would relieve this suffering of yours by millions of times for the Father must watch a great multitude of His children dying at a time and who are pushing Him away, turning away from Him while He loves them all in the same manner even as His children who love Him. And these children of His, He knows it well, disappear from the creation. And they are irreplaceable. It means that

during all eternity there shall be no such children who have disappeared. There shall be other children of the Father. But they shall be other children and not the ones who have disappeared. And the Father has to endure this pain every single moment and throughout all the creation. Can you realize what an enormous Father‘s pain is that is being experienced ever again and again as soon as the mortal body leaves a material world within which one‘s life has been lived without the Father?

Your current mortal life being led while being turned away from the Father will be beyond understanding to the future generations. In a similar way as it is beyond your understanding the life of the cave savage men. The fact that you live in a developed material civilization does not make you any more different from the savage people who have lived in the environment of the cave civilization. By the level of your spiritual thinking you are even lagging behind them since the cave people lived in the natural environment of their development while you, each, possess the Father‘s fragment, the Father‘s spirit, within each of you, and still you are staying turned away from the Father. It only shows that your spiritual thinking is even lagging behind that of the cave man. Had the cave man had such a powerful and perfect Monitor he would have responded to the leading of the Father from within much more. And the difference in your favor is only this that your mind, from an objective point of view, has progressed more on the level of thinking than that of the cave man therefore you can receive the fragment of the Father within your mind what the cave man could not yet do. However, relatively, he would have been really more devoted to this spiritual leading that you are denying. Your current denial of the Father is leading you to your perish. And you are realizing it and yet you do refuse to change yourselves; and not simply to change yourselves but to change yourselves for the better, and for your own sake. Thus, what must be an unwise mind that realizes its tragic future and yet it is not striving for its prevention? Could the cave savage man behave like this? By no means. No. By the manner of his thinking he matched his ambience while you are lagging, and by many times at that, behind the environment of your material development, and even behind the circumstances provided to you in a spiritual sphere.

Therefore, my teachings also have the purpose once again to attract your attention to and arouse your spiritual thinking. And to remind you, in your age, once again that even many thousand years after the prophets would come to the world and carry my light, even though not that bright, you would kill them and despised them and you would smear and slander their light, and today you are doing exactly the same things. And the words of the present-day prophets you ridicule and the prophets themselves you do reject as insane. Even though they wish you and desire to you only one thing – to open up your spiritual vision so that you would notice your brethren around as well as the reality and impact on you of the words conveyed by them, and that are actually not theirs but the Father‘s and mine.

126. Once Again about the Non-existing Reincarnation, the Faith, and Your Experiences

Due to the fact that your wisdom has declined, or to put it more rightly, is not risen out of the level of its animal and selfish self I have had no other choice but to address you myself as Jesus Christ once again with my teaching and once again wake up your souls to protect you from the pain and tears that are scaring you and killing you su much. And in order I would wipe them off for you and that you would do it for others, these teachings of mine are the most important for it is due to them that you would find comfort and would comfort others since you would see the environment with a much deeper and much more discerning look rather than with your narrow glance.

Read them and pass the word to your brethren so that as many people would get acquainted with them as possible and would ponder their lives up to date, and from the materialist would make a free will decision on becoming a son or daughter of the Father and by this would ensure a peaceful and full-blooded life on this world and the resurrection after the material death as you call it. You shall not have the second life and you shall not experience a reincarnation. Remember it. Even the teachings I have passed thru other people and that make a hint about a reincarnation it is my allow-

ance made to the mind of the people so that they, being so deeply influenced by the idea of the reincarnation, would not get lost by themselves and would not give up their path to the Father altogether should the foundation for their spiritual development be knocked out from under their feet. And this concession has been made as a compromise to you. And I have already spoken about it in these teachings of mine as well. Now I shall still add the following. The Father does not need an endless repetition of your living in the mortal flesh. However many times you would be allowed to live in the human flesh all the same you would not be able to ever accumulate all the human experiences merely due to the fact that their experiences in another generation are different and solutions are also different. Therefore, and the verification in relation to your experiences is meaningless.

Meanwhile there is one, and the only, experience that denies any concept of the real existence of the reincarnation, and it is even your just and righteous testing too – your, each, personal faith in the Father. And all the other personal experiences of yours, of good or bad deeds, lose their meaning if there is no faith experience. This experience is the only one and unchanging throughout all eternity not only to the man but also to the soul and spirit. It is always, and for good, so that faith is such an experience that cannot be either purchased or learnt. It is a living relationship with the Father; and personal. Even at a collective prayer it remains a live personal relationship that transcends all the experiences previously accumulated by one‘s own self. It is one‘s inner communion with That true and real Creator that has been discovered by the mortal within himself. It is this experience of yours that is the key and guarantee to our verification of your decision rather than the fact as to how much good or bad you are. It is for this purpose that the Father has created me and a multitude of my Paradise Brothers and Sisters so that we would create the universes for you, and create you, and prepare for you the path to Him to walk on thru your faith and that you shall walk on it while even being in the material human form. And you need not to roam but rather to have faith. There is the need for this only element of your testing: Your faith rather than your experience.

The Father and I have prepared for you a big multitude of worlds where you shall accumulate your experience after your resurrection. And this accumulation of your experience shall take you billions of years merely on the path to the Father alone. You shall still be tested, after your resurrection, as souls, and it is only then that you shall become the eternal spirits preserving your own same selves that start this journey to eternity today by the manifestation of the human and animal selves.

Since you are on the very initial world no one is requesting from you big experiences. Even the fact you have your animal vices such as jealousy, anger, revenge, hatred, fear, and the like is not bad for all these negative manifestations of your animal selves shall be replaced by the Father‘s love on a long path to Him. Therefore, today you would also melt a large part of them in a similar way by your faith only; by your faith and by your living relationship with the Father rather than by the exercises of suggestion or a psychological training.

I will tell you even more. Once you pass thru the stage of the soul development lasting for thousands of years, measured by your time, and once you become a spirit then you shall say a farewell to my universe and progress on to the Father to the center of the creation – Paradise. And my universe is merely a small part of all the creation that is still expanding. And beyond the boundaries of my universe, on a much higher level than in my universe, you shall acquire new experiences ever more and shall grow in your spiritual development. Even though by this time it shall have passed billions of years since the moment you have left my universe. And you shall ever be acquiring your experience. And you shall know the creation ever better and ever more distinguish the Father from the Son, and both of Them distinguish from the Spirit for you shall know the Three of Them as separate persons. And that experience you have once started accumulating at the initial stage of the mortal on this world of the mortals shall not look to you any bigger than an invisible tiny dust.

Therefore, it is only out of ignorance that you are clinging to the idea of the reincarnation that does not exist merely because of the fact that the Father is loving and He has prepared for you a multitude of worlds to accumu-

late your experiences on. And it is simply impossible to accumulate many experiences just on one world, and on the initial one at that, when the path throughout all the creation is laid down in front of you. Therefore, stop entertaining the ideas about a non-existing reincarnation in vain any more but rather look for a living relationship with the Father to acquire your faith.

If you cling on to the idea of the reincarnation in the human life you are running a risk that you shall get lost and shall not find the true key of faith that unlocks the door of the resurrection to a higher level of existence. And I will not provide you the second chance to repeat your life here again. It is for this purpose that I am presenting these teachings to you so that you could ponder and make a decision.

Life on this world is not given to you to be wasted so that you would erroneously believe that once again you will be able to lead a more pleasant life. It is given to you that, possessing your free will, you could turn it into the pleasant one already now on any level of your development. Pleasure is being bestowed by the Father. Therefore, you must acquire faith to feel the pleasure already now, and the pleasure of the meaning of even this life. And the pleasure of the meaning of one‘s living cannot be felt by merely accumulating an ever bigger experience if there is no faith. And one‘s faith alone it is suffice that one‘s life seeming to be very tedious, monotonous, and wearing one out would acquire only the meaning of pleasure. Only one‘s faith opens up for the mortal the door to these inner and outer heights that he even has never thought of before. And now I am telling you that this very same faith opens the door to me as well. For you shall not get to the Father otherwise but thru me. Therefore, by having faith in the Father you also have faith in me as in His Son and your senior Brother. Therefore, you know that in a loving family the elder brother is always taking care of his younger brothers and sisters. And this care within the Father‘s divine family transcends the care by the loving brother for his younger brothers and sisters in any earthly family.

The Father and I are one. It is because of this that by having an ever bigger faith in the Father you shall exercise an ever bigger trust in the Father

and even in me. You shall all begin to experience my support to you, each, as well since the Father has entitled me to take care of you all, and of each separately. Therefore, caring for you by the Father and by me is the same care. It is not the case that the Father cares for you more while I care for you less. I do care for you the way the Father does because He has given me all the universe to rule the way He would do were He personally present in my universe rather than on Paradise. Therefore, the Father‘s care and my care for you is the same care.

127. Reward for Your Faith Is Your Resurrection

Thus, I am telling you that by having faith in me you also have faith in the Father. There is no faith in me without one‘s faith in the Father. However, by having faith in the Father you have faith in me as in your senior Brother who is helping you progress on the very initial world to the Father, and who shall also help you further on once you wake up out of your sleep of death in the huge and beautiful halls that the souls of my universe are being waked up in. And then you shall be feeling even a bigger love for both the Father and me due to such a wonderful plan of the Father that it is only due to your faith rather than due to your accumulating ever new reincarnation experiences that you have surpassed the material death since you have been resurrected. And you have resurrected the way you wake up from a night sleep and you have even resurrected with a new body that shall not torment you with pain and diseases any more since its purpose is to serve the Father by good deeds only on a higher level than the mortal one. And you shall realize very well that even though you are in a new and unfamiliar to you ambience you are this very same self who has waked up and who is feeling recuperated after the soundest sleep. And who is feeling not only recuperated but also entertaining a sincere desire of the child to find out as to his whereabouts, what is happening around, and why. And this desire shall be satisfied.

And you shall learn how you have arrived here and where you are and even you shall see this very world and its boiling and meaningful life, and

maybe you will also join its activity. You shall be watching it and you shall be wondering as to how beautiful and pleasant this life is to your look, how much pleasure it is providing you from within. You shall be sensing an indescribable peace and bliss, and inexplicable inner joy at seeing all this. And you shall entertain an ever growing desire to do something personally and to participate in this activity only you shall not know what to start with. And you will be explained as to when and in what way begins your participation in this life on a much higher level in comparison with your life on that world you have arrived from.

And this journey to this world you have earned by nothing else but your personal faith only.

While I lived among you in the human flesh I was no different from you. And my faith in the Father was ever growing and deepening due to my personal relationship with the Father. It is only this relationship with the Father that enabled me to experience such a life which I have experienced. Now you call me the Son of God merely due to the fact I had called myself by this name at the end of my mission. At the beginning I was calling myself the Son of Man. I did not want to scare you by revealing myself at once as the one who had come from the Father. I was just explaining, and demonstrating by my living, as to how it was possible to lean upon the Father and love all the people. And to love them not only as one‘s brethren with one‘s brotherly love but to love them with a fatherly love that is never requesting this love be returned. It is only a fatherly love that loves a son or daughter even though the son or daughter does not show any love. It is this type of love that I was demonstrating by my living. And should it be too difficult for you to comprehend my teaching then by seeing my way of living you may reproduce it by your life of a fatherly love. And it was not necessary for you to call me Master. I could have in a similar way led my life doing the carpenter‘s job, or by becoming a merchant. I could have also become a philosopher; an even the leader of the Galilee Jews in a struggle against the gentile oppression. Only I have chosen the path of a spiritual guide. But by no way it meant that my chosen path was better than the other ones I could not choose for it was impossible to walk along two roads at a time. I chose such a path that could supply ordinary people who were

being harmed with as much light and comfort as possible so that they could become stronger in those difficult circumstances that were dominant on your planet.

However, had your spiritual level been much higher I would have chosen already a different path to reach out for an ever greater number of your hearts. Had you been developed much more, than you are even today, in the material, political, and social spheres I might have become the leader of some state, and namely in this particular sphere of my activity I would have demonstrated to the world what is the way of running the business of the land with the Father. Now I am telling you this because you must understand that the activity of my order of the Sons of the Father during the term of the human incarnation, that is very short, can enjoy a great diversity. It is not limited merely to the activity I have been engaged in. But in each sphere of their activity all the Sons of the Father of my spiritual rank while in the human flesh are demonstrating the living of doing the Father‘s will whatever they might be doing and in whatever capacity they might be serving.

And the higher the level of the humanity development the freer is our choice for the path we can walk along while demonstrating the doing of the Father‘s will. In a poorly developed society the choice is also poor for there is very little what can be changed on a wider scale among men if the choice is made for such an occupation that shall not have a direct contact with a big number of people. It is only in a more developed community that is possible to present a teaching and by merely making this teaching public, even from the position of the head of a state, helps people choose still a righter path to the wellbeing of the whole. However, this community must have already given up by this time such animal vices as selfishness and fear. They must already live up to the higher ideals – a mutual understanding and cooperation based on love.

128. The Dead Rituals and Dogmas Are the Biggest Obstacles to Your Relationship with the Father

The path of my human living chosen by me two thousand years ago corresponded to the-then conditions and I got adapted to them. The present day conditions are very different from the point of view of the material development and the means of communication. However, your present conditions are much more difficult to your spiritual growth than those of my times. During the term of my incarnation I had to struggle against the-then predominant most progressive Jewish religion that had enslaved all the Jewry even beyond the boundaries of Palestine with its dead rituals-superstitions and dogmas.

It is extremely difficult to conquer rituals-superstitions. However, it was easier to overcome them at that time than it is now. Today you have the rituals-superstitions and dogmas of many religions rather than of some one religion. And each of them is keeping you as the real spiritual slaves in its own slavery, and holding you so strongly that you do not dare to deliver yourselves from them. And you do not dare to do it because you do not know what is one‘s belief without the rituals rather than because you were pleased with them. Neither anybody either at home, at school, or in church explains to you about applying such a belief without the rituals-superstitions in your daily life. Therefore, while even believing in God you continue to keep up only to the dead rituals-superstitions and to profess dogmas without a living experience with the Father. It is this live experience with the Father that is faith. And it is this in particular that all the world is lacking. There are many religions but there is no faith in them. Therefore, you cannot experience the Father. You cannot feel His real presence around and even most importantly within your own selves. You feel the lack of the Father‘s love within your own selves. And it shows that you are still orphans even in the presence of the living Father.

You comfort yourselves with the fact that you do believe for you do attend the service in church. Those who are leading the service in church are also the orphans of the Living Father for they are leading the service by

merely performing the dead ritual yet having no live relationship with the Father. Therefore neither do they pray out of the spirit nor do allow you to feel a spiritual bond with the Father during the service for it is the performance of the dead ritual that impedes the establishment of such a live relationship with the Father as well as among all of you. And in order the believers who have come would not yet run away their attention is being distracted from a live communion with the Father by the colorful attire of the clergymen-priests that is ever being changed depending upon the ritualistic holidays. Rituals are not only visual but also audio as well as in the form of scents. There is a different ringing of bells, the application of incenses, kneeling down and standing up, the moving of priests from one place to another. All this has no relation whatever either with the Father or with me since both the Father and I are speaking only thru your opened up soul rather than thru the material actions performed by you and seen by your eyes when your soul is not yet awakened.

All this is absolutely unrelated to your living faith relationship with the Father that must proceed thru the opening up of your soul to the Father and thru your live communion with Him while worshipping Him as your opened up soul itself is speaking by its live vibration directed to both the Father and its brethren that are present in the church, synagogue, mosque, or in the nature wherever this live worship of the Father might be taking place in, as well as to those brethren who are not present at the worship in this place but who live and work in other places, in other lands, on other worlds, and even on the higher worlds that you still shall get to after your resurrection. And in a similar way the love vibration of your opened up souls must also be directed to all the creation for not a single love flicker disappears throughout eternity. It only enlightens the creation.

And it is only when such a live opening up of your soul, to its very depth, is present that you shall begin to experience, within your own selves, a live relationship with the Father and shall feel a creative power, energy, of a living faith within your own selves. And after this type of the prayer service you shall never walk out in anxiety or sad. You shall always be sensing that you have been filled up with such a love and peace of the Father that you shall be sharing it with others. You shall not have to wish

peace to each other for all of you shall be full of it, and the vibrations of the Father‘s love you shall be radiating to all for during the service you shall also be feeling the Father‘s love ever stronger.

129. My Address to the Clergymen

Therefore, now I am making my address to those who lead the prayer service and whom you call as priests, pastors, imams, or rabbis. Open up to the Father with your soul to start sensing His love vibrations, and then you shall begin to feel how the Father‘s spirit, indwelling you, even as any other one, starts directing you to the spring of a living Father‘s water within you, to your awakening soul. And do not halter it. Let it stretch out for a free and mighty leap that shall wake up the souls of your parishioners. You shall be able to make your own contribution to their awakening only when you deliver your own souls from the slavery of rituals. This liberation of your souls is being awaited by the millions of your brethren; including me. And the Father is waiting for it too.

Have not I told my apostles, before ascending to the Father on high, that they should not fear as to what they shall have to speak before their judges once they are brought up to them, for it shall be the Father‘s spirit that shall be speaking then? Now I am also telling you: Do not fear to open up to the Father, let His spirit speak out thru your lips stimulated by your soul. Open up to the Father with all your soul and worship the Father the way your opened up soul desires to. And it shall itself utter the words of the worship and prayer. Do not worry that these words shall not match the words written in the books of prayers. Your opened up soul shall be receiving the vibrations of the Father‘s love and shall translate them into the prayer words being heard by others. And all the opened up souls shall at once start sensing the love vibrations of these pure and loudly pronounced words. And they shall react so obviously that many a soul shall start weeping. They shall begin to weep with the tears of the soul purification. And such tears shall wet not only the eyes of women but also of men. And even of children.

Only do not fear to open up by yourselves, and having opened up yourselves and having felt the Father within do not fear to let your soul speak so that it would worship the Father and pray so freely and sincerely the way it is possible to worship the Father and pray freely and sincerely only. Without any rituals, without any rite attire embroidered in gilt, without any dogmas. Only with an opened up soul that shall be pouring out its live prayers to all those assembled.

And they shall be glad that their souls are opening up and being filled up with the Father‘s love and peace ever more. And during the worship prayer of the Father they are beginning to feel the state of bliss beyond words that they would desire to stay in after the prayer as well. Therefore, do not hasten back again to reading or to a sermon. Stay in this state of a bliss for some time. It is being in this state that your soul can best take in the word of the Father being said to each of you personally. And namely such a word that is necessary to you at that moment in particular. And it is of no significance that you will not hear the Father‘s words right away after the prayer, maybe you will understand it on the way home or already back at home. But you are certainly to receive a strengthening and counseling from the Father.

And do not fear when due to breaking these dead rituals of the prayer service you shall be blamed by your hierarchy. I was also blamed and cursed, I was even called as being possessed by the devil and serving him. You shall have experienced the opening up of your soul and a relationship with the Father, a living relationship, and you shall know that it is now, only now, that you have embarked upon the Father‘s path, that I have walked on as well. And you shall already see that this path is live, without rites, for you shall have already experienced the power of the prayer while being in a living relationship with the Father that is lacking any ritualistic prayer.

And you shall be strengthened even more by the evidence of your brethren when after your service they will come up to you and thank you for such magnificent experiences and peace. The believers shall be thanking you that you have awakened their souls for a live relationship with the Fa-

ther. And do not fear anything when you are condemned and despised by others, and even accused by them of destroying the church while it is namely you who are trying already the ruined and merely ritualistic church to revive to a new life. Do not fear these accusation for I have also been accused of ruining the belief of the ancestors, the doors of the synagogues have been shut down to me, I have been persecuted, and I have been even crucified merely because I have carried the word of the Father‘s love. Therefore, do not fear anything for the Father and I shall always help you in all your work of love and light. Even when having conspired against you they shall turned you out of the church do not fear them, neither the consequences. I shall fetch you those souls who are worried and thirsty for love and truth to be comforted and taught a living relationship with the Father without any mediator. To be taught the only true path of the communion with the Father – thru their sincere opening up to Him. And you shall find the key to their souls and strengthen them, even as I have strengthened them. But to do it, to be able to walk on the Father‘s path, even as I have walked on it, at first it is you who have to open up to the Father. And after that you must make a decision whether you desire to help your other brethren, even as I have desired to help them..

The path is the Father‘s. He has laid it to each of you. I was walking on it bravely and trusting the Father all the time. You may also walk on it. You must make a decision each one of you personally and freely. I am inviting you to this path. This is a live path. And to walk on it is a real challenge to the character of your true divine self. However, keep in mind once you make the choice to follow this path I shall always go ahead of you, and the Father shall always go within you. You shall never be left alone. Not for a moment. And your seraphim angels shall provide you a permanent assistance for such is the ordain of my Partner, Co-Creator and Co-Ruler of the Universe, to her angelic children – to lead the mortal children of the Father over to Him by assisting them from without even as the Father, as I, and as the Holy Spirit can provide you assistance from within. Therefore, your each living step with the Father is met with a joyful upholding, understanding, and support on the part of all of us. Progress on bravely and without fear leaning upon the Father being present within you thru His spirit.

There is not a single organism throughout the creation that would not obey the law of the Father‘s love. Even the smallest organism that is invisible to your eyes, is also operating within the field of the law of the Father‘s love. It is its activity that is being shaped by the vibrations of the higher organism that either allow, or on the contrary, does not allow the lower organisms to operate. But in either case the operation of all of them is within the field of the Father‘s love that is being dominated by the only law of the Father‘s love. And you are the only inhabitants of the planet in the flesh possessing a free will of choice on how to relate yourselves with all the ambience: To strengthen and care for it or to ruin and annihilate it. However, behaving either way you all the same are unable to escape the manifestation of the field of the Father‘s love. You cannot operate beyond the boundaries of the Father‘s creation. That cannot be done by any living organism. Therefore, your activity within the creation can also be only either matched by your free will with the operation of the law of the Father‘s love or it can resist it. However, to impact the law operation itself it has not the slightest power. You can impact only the operation of others within this same field of the manifestation of the Father‘s love. Therefore, your choice can only have influence on the decision making by others of their own free will.

130. Faith and Food

If you, already now, make a decision on discovering the Father within your own self thru a living faith and you will be sincerely and steadfastly striving for it such a moment shall come when you are born of the spirit. This type of birth shall replace the faulty qualities of your character such as fear, jealousy, anger, revenge, selfishness, striving for honor, power, popularity, priority, and the like, that are wearing you out and providing no peace to your inner self, by a marvelous and profound sense of love for the whole and for each individual taken separately irrespective of the fact whether it is a man, an animal, a plant, or a stone, and a ceaseless river of

a deep love shall stream upon everything and bathe all this in a living flow of love.

And it is then that you shall suddenly realize that you cannot cling to the diet you have used before. And you do not want to use it any more. You simply, and fairly naturally, do not want any more to eat any meat, any fish, any living organism that can move and feel pain and the approaching of its death. Only it does not feel the approaching of its death in a direct sense the way you might believe it must be sensing it. It is feeling the environmental change. And that change in the environment influences all the organism of the animal.

However, the main reason you cannot eat meat or fish any more is the vibrations of the Father‘s love flickering with an enormous power within you and your soul that is opening up ever more and feeling them ever more finds no more acceptable any action that does not match these vibrations of the Father‘s love. No animal is killed once the vibrations of the Father‘s love are manifested. Annihilation is only where the manifestation of these vibrations is strongly blocked.

There is not a single son of the Father born of the spirit who would carry on eating the flesh food. This is such an inner state of the mortal when he is feeling an overwhelming surge of love that submerges any former desire to partake of the flesh food.

Once I lived among you in the human flesh I had to make myself eat the flesh food and my soul was always weeping for consuming this sort of food. However, I had to adjust myself to your concepts and traditions. I had to bear in mind my main task to reveal the Father and the good tidings that you are all brethren, even the gentiles, to you. And had I started teaching you about your diet in addition you would not have listened to me altogether for even without it you turned away from me.

Today I may also tell you more about the food you eat daily. It is harmful rather than merely improper. You do not have a healthy and natural food any more since, due to your covetousness, you started using artificial

stimulants, chemical fertilizers to receive bigger harvests to earn more money to yourselves rather than to supply people with food.

If you stopped receiving money for this you would cease to grow the crops, raise the cattle and poultry altogether even though these very same people would be in need of food. However, your feeling of love is merely for money rather than for the people. Therefore you are striving for it even by killing your brethren; even the babies.

Today, you do not know as to what must be done since there are plenty of different diseases around you that you cannot cure, and you will never manage to however much money and energy you will be devoting to it. You, naming yourselves as farmers, are also contributing to this spreading of the diseases by agreeing of your own free will to use the chemicals produced by your other selfish brethren. You comfort yourselves that all the others are doing the same, and if you do not do it you are certain not to survive since you will go bankrupt. You have not even tried to give up these chemicals and right away you already prevented yourselves from making the choice of a different path – the path of love and truth. You do not even understand that you might receive wonderful harvests by means of a natural fertilization and crop alternation once you allow the soil to breathe and have rest rather then force it and wear it out. Only do dare to go to this direction.

At the moment you are running as a squirrel in a wheel, and you cannot stop because you do not know how to stop as all around you keep talking only about the necessity to grow more, to fertilize more applying ever newer and stronger chemical fertilizers. And what do you grow out of it? Merely the most favorable environment for the virus multiplication because every grain and animal raised by means of stimulants is lacking these positive vibrations it receives from the environment naturally for they are all destroyed by the use of the artificial elements.

And when such a product arrives on your table and is consumed by you as your food you must be certain that the consequences shall be very grave to the whole organism because a natural cell demands a natural and healthy sustenance. However, instead of this it is receiving an artificially ex-

panded, or increased, rather than natural, cell of a plant or animal. Even though the cell has the same structure its proportions are destroyed. Its integument, or membrane, is increased while the nucleus is reduced. Therefore, the membrane, due to its expansion, does not allow into the cell that much of the vital substances for the nourishment of the cell to keep up its normal vitality and therefore the nucleus, even as the cell itself, is not receiving a proper feeding. Thus, in a due course its activity turns into abnormal. And instead of an elastic and vital cell there appears a blown out and not that flexible and effective cell that itself loses its immunity to diseases and any changes of the nature. And for the plant or animal to survive under these conditions it is necessary to stimulate again this very living cell artificially with the chemical elements. And they are all being accumulated both within the cell membrane and the cell itself, and its nucleus. It is exactly even as a drug-addict plant or animal produced by you. And what sort of living and its efficiency of the drug addict people is you already see it by yourselves.

Meanwhile, it is you who are narcotizing plants and animals out of your covetousness for money. And, then, you are gradually becoming the drug addicts yourselves by consuming this sort of food every day. Only the dozes are not those of the street drug addicts. But the consequences are very similar for you are being victimized by diseases no less than the street drug addicts.

Therefore ponder prior to trying to waste billions on completely meaningless projects that, far from being useful to you in any way, are even harmful to your body when you produce ever new chemical narcotics that you, for some reason, call medicine. Stop narcotizing both plants with chemical fertilizers and animals with artificial, also chemical, preparations. Shut down all such chemical factories as soon as possible. That shall be your first step to saving billions of allocations and even to bringing back a healthy diet to your life.

131. The Mode of Living and the Diet

When you are deviated from the path of the Father‘s love that much that while showing a desire to walk on it again you shall have to make changes in all the spheres of your living starting with your personal faith and ending with politics, economy, education, family, and mutual relationships. And to many of you these changes will be really shocking. However, it is only these changes that can save you from perish that is impending over you due to your unwise actions and living against the will of the Father.

My teaching is meant for those who desire to seek changes for the benefit of the creation of the Father, for the benefit of humanity, for the benefit of the whole, and at the same time for one‘s own benefit, rather than for the selfish purposes. Therefore, I am pointing them the direction they must follow. Up to date they did not know which direction to go to, therefore they had walked the way they had been led by their most active, and at the same time most selfish brethren. However, this direction is destructive. And it is being felt by many. They just cannot understand as to what must be changed so that all the system would start to live in a different manner. Therefore, my teaching is meant namely for those who desire to learn what must be changed and how this must be done.

But I cannot make this change instead of you. It is you who are those omnipotent in this field and capable of doing it. You are the only ones of the type. Even the Father cannot do it instead of you.

The time has arrived for very serious decisions. Already now the direction of the development of all humanity depends upon whether you agree to make a free decision, and as soon as possible. Whether you will continue to float as an inert mass that does not have any desire to change anything because it also sees only a similar sluggish mass around all this already depends upon your, each, personal and independent decision and upon the implementation of this decision. Even though the decision is made by only one person this decision shall have impact on all; on all humanity. Therefore, do not think that you are as such who cannot change anything. You

can. Only turn to the Father within each of you and your life shall be transformed from suffering and pain to a bliss and peace. And it is then that you shall experience by yourselves you have become the mighty children of the Father who can overthrow mountains together with the Father.

And then your hand shall not rise to harm your brethren by killing them with chemicals as you spray them onto the soil or give them to the animal so that subsequently they would be eaten by your brethren while eating bread or meat, vegetables or fish. However, it is even a more awful thing is that by contaminating plants and animals this way you are also contaminating yourselves. You are doing all this out of your covetousness. Therefore, the vibrations of your soul, being higher and shorter, cannot break thru the low and long vibrations being radiated by your selfish and animal self. It means that you are going to your animals or into your field rather than out of love just out of selfishness and while surveying the growing crops you see the growing money, and even you look upon the animals without love but with a tinge of benefit to yourselves only. And the animal, even as the plant, does not receive from you the true vibrations of love that the soul desires to radiate while receiving them from the Father. And by contaminating both the fields and animals with chemicals you do not receive form them the reflection of the natural vibrations of the Father‘s love either once you walk in the fields or to the herds of your animals. You are walking thru them and these vibrations are being emitted in a distorted way. And it is you who have distorted them, and it is not the fields, nor the animals that have made them as such but you. It resembles a glass covered with the dust once you cannot see a clear view any more. In addition to this you wear on glasses that have not been cleaned well either. Thus the sight is even less clear. And the only way to see this unclear vision to be clean is to take off the glasses and open up the unclean glass altogether so that you could begin to feel a pure and living relationship with the ambience without any artificial dash.

And to achieve this it is necessary to have a live relationship with the Father. It is only thanks to Him, thanks to His love vibrations being experienced by you that you shall cure yourselves of the disease of covetousness. And you shall clean yourselves of the inner pollutants to be able to look

with your opened up soul at your wonderful fields and nice herds that shall gladden your soul that all this is being raised with the Father‘s love, and being grown out of love for your brethren. And once you begin to feel this soul quiver it is hardly possible that your hand will be raised to take away life from these animals that shall have been cared for with such a love; and with love not only for the animals but also for the whole environment. And the environment shall pay you back with these same vibrations of the Father‘s love as it can pay back so naturally, without any artificiality.

And you will not raise the herds to butcher them but rather to keep them to gladden both you and those who would visit you because they will grow healthy and strong. And only the old herds and that will die naturally will be used for food for those of your brethren who will have not yet given up meat. And the meat of these animals raised in love shall be tastier and softer than the meat of the youngest calves and lambs consumed by you now. However, with time the number of such people who still shall be using meat or fish shall ever go down. And the need to keep herds or other animals for food shall disappear. Then they shall be kept for using them on the farm and to sustain the beauty of the nature to gladden one‘s soul.

132. The Knowledge of the Environment

The present time on your planet, even though is very tough for you, and fairly wearing and full of anxiety for many of you, is so wonderful for us, your spiritual helpers since we see your efforts being taken while making a choice between good and evil, between truth and lie. We see your inner anguish while you are doing something wrong and sensing what you call as the remorse. And that testifies to your, already, awakening relationship with your higher self, with your soul that is sending you the impulses that your living must not be of the sort you are leading it now. However, the most remarkable thing is that it is at this time in particular that you can feel and even see with your material eyes, as in a movie, the changing views of that life that is immediately surrounding you. The current time is giving you so many changes on the scale of all humanity in traveling from

one land to another, in the possibilities of rendering these impressions from your travels to your other brethren by different means, in applying both an expanded variety of communication and using different means of traveling. And all this is happening namely at this particular time rather than at some time in the past or in a distant future; and before your eyes.

And you know how to make use of these things very well, and you are using them. And you must be only praised for it and even more encouraged to be striving for implementing still bolder ideas. Therefore, this time is providing you many pleasant experiences and conveniences that for many of you shall remain in this form indelibly imprinted in your memory.

Therefore you must look upon the environment with gratitude for it provides you such wonderful chances to know a much broader environment than ever before as well as to relate about yourselves in the lands that have no idea about your land. This present time does not produce that fear and anxiety any more the way the ancient times have done it once a traveler has been setting off on a journey that has been rare and not that far off as it is today. And that means that you know the environment much better than your most prominent brethren who have devoted all their lives to traveling and whose courageous efforts in carrying out their journeys have crowned them with fame in particular meanwhile they have provided you a possibility to travel so widely without fear and anxiety.

However, since those times the planet has not either increased or decreased in its size. Man has not grown up to double his height or the size of his brain. It is exclusively merely your own experience that enabled you to better know the environment while this knowledge of the environment allowed you to understand as to what and where it might pose you a danger, even a threat to you life, and how to avoid these dangers. Your better knowledge of the environment allowed you to acquire peace, and to stop fearing the environment to the extent your brethren had feared it who had lived before you and who had not been in possession of such means for the ambience investigation.

This allows you to comprehend much more as to what is real and what is not, what is eternal and what is temporary. And you, possessing the

means for the environment investigation of the present times, must accordingly wisely make use of everything what has been created in a material sphere so that in a similar energetic and efficient way you would be creating your true selves while investigating a spiritual sphere.

Now, in a spiritual sphere, you are in a similar position as the first investigators of your material world once have been. They were sailing off to the uncertainty, they would discover ever new shores and ever further away from their native port until eventually they sailed around all the planet and did prove that the planet was not flat, that it was possible to sail around it all after having left the port to get back by sailing ever further away rather than by the same route. Even though in the reality this ever further away with each mile was ever closer to that very same native port that the ship had departed from.

And your spiritual journey must be ever deeper into your own inner self to discover the Father within it only, and then you would begin to feel that all the fear has vanished, the fear of other brethren since they might be of a different belief, of a different face color, of a different culture. This fear is namely due to your lacking of an inner experience with the Father. As the traveler while sailing in the ocean reaches the shores, islands, countries so do you while traveling in the Father‘s spiritual ocean of love shall reach the shores, islands, countries where you shall discover your brethren who are also, in a similar way, sailing in this very same ocean of spirit and looking for the shores, islands, and countries. And then you will notice that you posses a common link, the Father, who has allowed each of you to experience Him in your own way, by your own personal experience, but each of you shall know that that experience has united you for very soon you shall experience with your soul the vibrations of the Father‘s love being radiated by another soul as this other soul shall begin to feel the vibrations of the Father‘s love being emanated from your soul, and you shall realize that you have discovered a common island in this ocean of the Father‘s love. And this discovery shall provide you a deeper knowledge and a bigger self-confidence as well as more trust in the discovered brother or sister in spirit since this trust shall be coming out of the Father‘s love.

133. The Good Pilot and The Captain

As you recognize your brethren ever more then shall you realize that you have sailed to the other shore rather than to a separate island. And you will see a multitude of your brethren there even though wearing different clothes, even though having different customs and a different culture and still in a similar manner being thirsty for peace, bliss, and love even as you desire it so that this desire in particular has lured you out to sail in this spiritual ocean of the Father‘s love in search of the new lands so that you would discover your brethren on.

And the Father has seen to it that all those sailing in this ocean would for certain discover their brethren they have neither known nor heard anything of their existence before; because in this spiritual journey the Father is the pilot of your ship, but it is you, personally each, who remain the captain. And it is only you who decide in what port in this enormous voyage to cast anchor for your ship to find your other brethren. And this port might be your neighbor or an absolute stranger on the street, or maybe your seat companion on the flight as you are flying to another country to take rest or on business, or maybe you are flying after you have been stricken by some misfortune or illness. The Pilot is showing you only a safe direction for the ship to sail while the stops are chosen by the captain; for it is only a free will of the captain that decides as to where and when for the ship to stop and drop anchor. The Pilot is only an adviser rather than the decision maker.

However, on this spiritual journey the Pilot is within your own self and is always operating perfectly and unerringly. It is only the captain that can err. Therefore, it is always worth for the captain to turn ever more within his own self to hear the counseling of the Pilot as to what port and when to cast anchor in. Moreover, this Pilot never leaves the captain, and the captain may use his services at any time, in any circumstances. The more so, this Pilot is impacting the other captains as well and by this uniting them so that the captains might recognize each other and begin to feel love for

each other and by means of these love vibrations, as of the most wonderful and reliable locator, escape a collision of the ships.

But the most magnificent thing in the ocean of the Father‘s love is the fact that the Pilot is the Father Himself who is leading the ships without collision so that the more the captains begin to feel the love vibrations from the Pilot the closer they sail to the other ships the safer they feel themselves. And the bigger the number of the ships and the closer they are to one another the safer is the ocean to each ship.

The spiritual ocean of the Father‘s love safely accommodates all the ships and they never collide once the captains begin to sense the vibrations being sent to them by the Pilot and once they trust them, completely and to the end. It is only this sort of devotion to the Pilot and trust in Him that enable the captain to feel peace and even to share this peace with others who are also sailing in their own ships as well as with those who do not yet dare to set off to the ocean of the Father‘s love by themselves for they do not even know as to where this ocean is.

However, it is even more surprising that this Pilot is leading the ship of the captain among the other ships and is glad that He must lead an ever bigger number of such ships. And rather than receiving a big profit He is glad that the captains are safe and the ships are sailing safely because the captains trust the Pilot who does not request any pay for His services. He is leading the ships out of love for all the captains and the ships for he is the Good Pilot.

Therefore, you current time is splendid for you can discover your Good Pilot within your own selves. In my times, as I lived among you, man had no such a possibility yet. Now, after the completion of my mission, this possibility has been available to you, each, for already two thousand years. However, what a small number of you have set off to these vast and live waters of the spiritual ocean of the Father‘s love. Even today very few of you desire to sail out into these waters.

You still show more trust in the material means of traveling and material journeys even though they cost you expensively and wear you out physi-

cally. My teaching is meant for you so that you would also start your spiritual traveling and would not be afraid of setting off to the spiritual waters of the ocean of the Father‘s love that are within each of you. And even though they are within you still they are the deepest waters. However, while drowning in them you shall not lose your life. On the contrary, you shall experience a bliss and a strong desire also to show others as to how to begin to sail off your shore to this ocean of the Father‘s love that is within your own selves.

134. The Present Time and Your Decision

Your current time is magnificent by that it shall testify to you the spiritual changes within many of you. Such changes that you have not even thought of. The way the material discoveries have been changing your living so shall the spiritual victories also change you and even more than the material achievements. And due to this the direction and quality of the material living itself shall change for there shall be an ever bigger number of such sons and daughters of the Father who shall teach others the spiritual truths and the changing of the quantity of the material living into the quality of the material living that is dominated by love and truth.

This period of your life is magnificent for you, each personally, since you have a possibility to get acquainted with my teachings devoted to the people of the present times who are searching for me, searching for the Father like the little children who have gotten lost and who are unable to find us since they are not walking to the side where they can find both me and the Father. And you have also a chance to become similar spiritual teachers even as I have been once I have lived among you in the human flesh. And having become the spiritual teachers you shall help your other brethren even more than I have helped them since now you shall be able to make use of all the means of communication and association that have not been available to me at my times.

The present time of your living is also magnificent by the fact that you have such a wonderful book of a more profound truth revealed than has ever been among people, named The Urantia Book. You shall also find in it a small part of my life that has not been described in any other book written by the humans. However, while reading this book keep in mind that it is merely a very tiny part of the reality and the Father‘s truth as well as that of the-then life of my human incarnation. However, this book of revelation shall play even a bigger role than my coming among you in the human flesh for it reveals you such a part of the reality that I could not reveal in order not to scare the generation of your ancestors.

Therefore, you must merely be happy about these enormous possibilities provided to you, each, to grow in spirit so that you would become ever more like your true self that has been bestowed upon you by the Father as the gift of personality. The contemporaries of my times did not enjoy these possibilities. They lived even in a darker oppression of the dead rituals and dogmas. However, they were also doing their best and looking for a bigger light and love in a very similar manner even as you are looking for this. But only very few dared to walk upon the living path of the Father I offered them.

Do not repeat their mistake so that after several other generations your offspring would not have to lead only an outer quantitative life any more. So that it would not be the case they should not have tasted the fruit of the spiritual knowledge merely due to the fact that their ancestors have been cowardly and refused to cast off the chains of the rituals and dogmas and to turn from the slaves and servants into the free and loving sons and daughters of the Father.

Your current decision shall also determine the quality of living of the generations to come, your descendants. Therefore, the decision made by you, each, is so significant that its impact shall be felt by all the generations while you personally shall have been in a different form already for a long time.

And I do desire very much that you would not feel upset and sad because of your irresolution and mistakes once you, personally each, are

shown the episodes of your present life so that you would be able to compare the understanding of your status with that you have possessed while living in the human flesh in this life, your initial life to eternity to the Father on Paradise.

It is not a reproach to you or a desire to belittle you, it is merely an evidence as to how much you have grown up on your spiritual path on the way to the Father. Therefore, you shall individually be shown your decisions made in this life so that you would not experience any uneasiness before others. But even while watching your present life that shall already be in the past by that time you shall be feeling a pleasant and supportive sensation within for some decisions made by you yet as to the other decisions you shall be feeling a desire it should have been much better had you made different decisions that would have led to different consequences to both you, each personally, and all. And you shall be especially saddened by your personal decisions that have been made by you, even after the spiritual teachings as you have been explained the impact of the similar decisions on both you, personally, and the whole, and you still have chosen a selfish and limited decision out of fear to change your stagnant concepts. Seeing the decisions made by you in this current life, you shall be feeling like you are feeling now once being related by someone else about your actions in the past that you recall with pleasure or that you do not desire to recall due to your improper behavior during that episode of the past. And this recounting does not condemn you or praise you, it merely reminds you of the events that might be either pleasant or unpleasant to you.

Therefore, my teachings are being presented to you even to make you feel the unpleasant vibrations within you as little as possible once you shall be watching the episodes of your current life as the ones of your fairly recent past.

135. After Your Resurrection

When from time to time you ponder as to what is eventually awaiting you after the so-called death you cannot envision anything definitely since there is no evidence of it from your beloved ones that have already earlier set off on this path. Therefore, now I shall give you some sketches of your future life that shall appear to many of you as a wonderful life on Paradise. However it is not the true Paradise that is the goal and destiny of your journey.

You already know that a pass to the resurrection hall is your faith, only faith. And when you have faith, when you begin to lead rather than a quantitative life while accumulating everything only to yourself – wealth, only to yourself, popularity, only to yourself, pleasures, only to yourself, and any experiences offered by your life, only to yourself – a qualitative life while devoting everything to the whole – sharing your wealth with the whole, possessing power only because you might spread your light to others and make the life easier to all, rather than striving for popularity associating with all in love and therefore feeling both love and respect from others, devoting all your life to a meaningful service to the Father and the creation – in that case your resurrection is ensured.

When you lead your meaningful life while keeping a live relationship with the Father, you are sensing His reality out of the living vibrations of love. And if you are keeping a permanent communion with Him at that as to hear His teachings, to talk with Him like you do with your brethren then this living relationship is only strengthening. And while leading this type of life you are approaching the completion of the vital energy of your material body you know for sure as to when that shall happen. But you do not feel any anxiety. You are feeling a pleasant quiver and excitement in a similar way now you are feeling before a long and wonderful journey during which you expect, and even sense, that there shall be for certain wonderful experiences, impressions, and pleasant sights.

And you also begin to prepare for this journey. You finish all your businesses that have not yet been completed so that those of your dear ones

who remain here would not need to rack their brains as to what you have not yet done and what they would have to do but they do not even know what to begin with for many affairs have not been discussed nor they are even known to them that they have been started altogether. In a word, you behave very wisely and explain to them with love that your passing away from here is approaching.

Your peace and devotion as a living example shall witness to your dear ones that everything is possible with the Father and even one‘s death is not that end that the dying one is vanishing into the unknown and does never exist any more as that same self. It is this type of death that you are currently being presented even by the religion that is calling itself by my name even though because of the different rituals it is divided and looks upon death differently. Some of you for those who have already departed even fetch food right to the grave yard and desire to feed the soul of the departed one even though you fetch the food at the grave of the material body. Others of you place the saucers on the table, also having a desire to feed the one who has been dear to you and who is not among you any more.

The seraphim angels guard you and help you in this life by ever inciting you to show confidence and pass still one more intersection of decisions offered to you for the benefit of the Father. However, they do not finish their angelic work of guardianship even after the death of your body. They are guarding your soul that is unconscious, and without a form, within themselves. For that they have this ability that is possessed by the angels of only their order so that the identity vibrations of the souls, not yet resurrected from the sleep of death, are accumulated within them and await the verdict on the soul resurrection. The verdict on the soul resurrection is pronounced on the third day after the death of the body. The seraphim while awaiting the verdict arrive into the resurrection hall of the local system that is on the first mansion world of your local system of Satania. And their preparation for your resurrection is very intensive, and it shall be attended not only by the seraphim but even by other spirits related with manipulating energy and providing the life form. Therefore, your new body shall be prepared by the Morontia Energy Supervisors, Life Carriers, Melchizedeks,

and some other spiritual beings associated with providing you a higher type of the morontia mind after your resurrection.

When the verdict concerning your, as well as others, resurrection is received, because the number of the resurrecting tops millions, a marvelously exciting activity begins in the resurrection halls that is beyond understanding even for the spirits taking part in this very process of awakening. Each spirit knows his task and performs it perfectly without any mistakes for it is not the process of a spiritual growth when it is possible to do something better or worse, this is the process that is possible of being performed only the way it possible to perform it. Therefore, it has to be attended merely not by one spirit so that each of them would make his own contribution to your resurrection, the contribution the spirit is capable of and qualified for.

The resurrection of the soul identity is not such an act as an awakening of a sleeping man after a deep and prolonged sleep by softly urging him to wake up. It is a very sophisticated process of the transformation and adjustment of energy that has to correspond to the consciousness potential of the new quality being formed up and to a living vehicle of that consciousness matching the energy vibrations of that consciousness potential after the resurrection of the soul identity. Therefore, the process itself is progressing stage by stage rather than at one time. Once the spirits of one category are thru with their work the other ones start operating instead of them. Even your material body that needs about nine months to be formed up within the womb of the mother is an energy mechanism of an extraordinary complexity possessing a life sparkle of Deity that is not merely keeping up the vitality of this sophisticated system, its growing, its accumulation of experiences but even is capable of assessing as to what is goodness and evil. The mechanism of the soul life is much more complex and subtler than your material body. Therefore, it is impossible to create it by the same means that are used to create a living material body.

This soul body is not just being created, it is being created personally for you, each, so that after the resurrection of your soul identity your consciousness, that has disconnected itself once your material body has ex-

hausted all the vital energy vibrations and your brain ceased emitting any impulses, once it is restored, or to put it in a more specified way, is encircuited into the life energy circuits, has to match the energy vibrations of your consciousness in particular, and not anyone else‘s. It would be very crude but you may compare it to the situation when one‘s heart is transplanted and then it is being awaited if there is a reaction of its rejection, whether the body will accept this fundamental part, ensuring the blood circulation, taken out of another body. Only this comparison is very relative because your consciousness shall certainly receive the energy vehicle that shall perfectly match its vibrations, and even such a vehicle that shall be possible to change for an ever subtler one so that it would correspond to the ever growing vibrations of your consciousness.

Once your resurrection is completed the spirit of the Father, your personal Thought Adjuster, again returns to the higher level of your soul-mind that is not material any more, and that has been leading you as the Good Pilot thru all the storms and calamities during the human life, indwelling your material mind. Since the spirit of the Father does know you from within, even better than you can know yourselves, since he knows all your thoughts therefore contrary to your material mind, that has been and is being so poorly developed that many of your thoughts you forget very soon, the Thought Adjuster preserves them and does not lose a single one. It is the copy of all of your thoughts preserved by the Thought Adjuster that allows to disclose the motives you have led you earthly life with once it is necessary to make the verdict on your soul resurrection or non-resurrection. Therefore, the Thought Adjuster after his return to your consciousness brings back a cleaned copy of your former thoughts and concepts. Since a great multitude of your previous thoughts have been an unnecessary to anyone lumber they are cleaned off and only those are left that have the meaning to the current development of your character.

However, it does not mean that the copy of your thoughts is in any way improved. You are merely given back only such thoughts that you must renew your spiritual progress to Paradise with since it has been cut, for short, by the death of your material body. And out of your previous thoughts there are left to you the ones that would enable you to perceive

the price and meaning of the decisions made by you in the past. Here I might also give you the following comparison while the grain is being cleaned the chaff is sifted away from it. However, not all the grain is good either. The same is with your thoughts when the lumber is separated, as the chaff, then it is these meaningless thoughts that occupy much room in your earthly life that are cleaned. However, among the thoughts left there are plenty of those that are as a rotten grain that one cannot get flower from and bake bread. But it is for this purpose that the next stage of your spiritual growth – the stage of the soul life – is meant for. Death as your personal experience has not provided you any spiritual growth. Once the body dies, after the resurrection of the soul identity its consciousness absolutely does not differ from the level of that consciousness once the body ceased operating as the material vehicle of that consciousness.

Therefore, after the resurrection the new vehicle of your soul shall precisely correspond to the energy vibrations of your consciousness. And there shall be no reaction of rejection.

However, in order you were not feeling any anxiety after the soul resurrection, you shall have a possibility to see your seraphim angels that have so carefully supervised and guarded you from without in your earthly life and even you shall receive a guide in your new life who shall help you get acquainted with the ambience.

The new energy vehicle of your soul is a much more beautiful form than the material body you have possessed. Your energy radiation is of a much higher frequency than the vibrations that have been emanated from your material body. Since you do not have any material part your nutrition shall be based on a completely different principle. You are not yet ready to sustain yourselves exclusively with the energy provided by the energy circuits therefore the food you consume has also a much higher energy vibration as against that of your present material food. Still you have to recuperate the energy you wear out by means of your sleep and food.

Your new body, even though it is of a much higher level than your present material one, is not that far developed to be eternal. And what is not eternal has to be sustained by food, and to keep its energy balance by

means of sleeping. Your new body might also experience energy disruptions that you might compare with your current mechanical traumas, injuries. However, it shall not experience diseases any more. It shall not experience what your material brain experiences as pain that you currently still experience while having physical traumas.

Once you are given a chance, right away after the resurrection, to get acquainted with your new world you shall also be supplied with an assistance of your new leader-guide. It is thanks to him that you shall be able to understand what a wonderful environment is revealing before you. Your vision shall be expanded therefore you shall see much more and experience much more in comparison with your present ability to see and experience. The explanations of your guide shall be understood by you merely because of the fact that you shall receive a translator who is well known to you as your angel seraphim. Seraphim angels perfectly know all the human languages.

The means of transportation are beyond your current understanding. When you are traveling from one world to another then you are being carried by the angels transporters while traveling from one place to another on the same world you shall have to use the individual means of transportation of that world that are difficult of portrayal to you since you have not encountered with a morontia energy at all.

Even though it is a very crude comparison yet try to envision your body as that of much higher vibrations once its material parts and the body itself disappear but instead of it a light radiating form appears, and this very shining form is being placed into another shining form that can carry this form from one place to another for thousands of kilometers away at an incredibly high speed. And this carrier form is also conscious and clever. It is not as such that still needs another pilot or driver because itself is both the pilot and the means carrying the soul personality. Moreover, it can change the direction of the flight and even its speed depending upon the need and it makes no sound audible to a material ear. And it can land anywhere and at any time according to the need. It is hard to perceive for you that such a means of transportation, capable of covering thousands of kilometers with-

out any noise characteristic of your aircraft, and being both the clever pilot and the means of transportation, can exist.

When you travel around this, your first, world then you shall see what a harmonious gamut of colors there is in the plants and animals there that shall also have a higher frequency of the energy vibration that shall correspond to your expanded vision. You shall see thousands of tints both among animals and plants. You shall be lost in admiration of how the plants are being arranged according to their colors and height, according to their form and density, according to the environment and need.

What you shall not see there for certain it is your designed high-risers in your present large cities. You shall see magnificent buildings that shall cause your admiration by their form and embellishment that you have never seen before on your present planet. And you shall notice how the form is fitting the function. Where there are dwelling homes the environment is harmoniously matched there – plants and animals, there are many open spaces and water reservoirs there. Where there is the activity area the buildings are suited for the mode of that activity. You shall watch it as if it were a well-adjusted live system. In each place one sort of activity seems to be replicating the previous one yet supplementing it with something else. This is a world of learning; a world of the theoretical studies and their practical application. Therefore, in some places you shall see some activity progressing in groups of those who like you have been recently resurrected and who have already acquainted themselves with the world and started their own practical progress to Paradise on this higher level than in your first world.

You shall also see those who are, like you, watching with a big interest those already operating on a practical level. Your guide will explain to you as to what sort of the activity is in progress and what type of the buildings you see as well as what they are embellished with. And you shall be greatly surprised that, so greatly valued by you, diamonds, gold, platinum, and even unfamiliar to you metals are used for the embellishment of the buildings there.

Since this material world, and all the worlds are material merely their chemical elements become more varied while progressing closer to Paradise, the center of the creation, and further away from your initial and present world, is the first one after your resurrection therefore you will see a great multitude of material structures. In addition, since you embark upon your path to Paradise as a material mortal so throughout eternity you shall preserve this ability of yours to recognize material structures and any, even the simplest, matter. And it is also due to this that on the initial stage of your spiritual growth comprising the stage of your soul testing until you become an eternal spirit you are still closer to a material creature rather than to a spirit of the supreme level there will be plenty of material structures on the worlds of your studies even though their number shall ever decrease. However, while, proportionally, their number goes down their architecture and embellishment shall become subtler and greater.

And your own dwelling homes shall already have the forms not only of the material energy expression but also of the morontial one. You shall be dwelling in separate homes with much space and plenty of vegetation around them so that out of them you could form up in your ambience your own concepts of beauty in accordance with your own spiritual growth. And you shall be doing it with both love and desire. You shall be adjusting the animal life to the environment as well. Therefore, even by the way you shall combine the animal life with the plant life it shall be possible to judge as to how much your creative idea is being implemented in your ambience and by the manifestation of your personal efforts. You shall enjoy all the possibilities provided to you for everything. Even for those very dreams you have had no chance to carry out during your earthly life. Everything shall be grounded on your personal desire – whether you still want to carry out your fancies that have not been carried out.

And you shall be surprised by each new step in your own growth. You shall ever more reveal to yourselves that you are becoming ever better. It might seem to you that the limit of goodness has already been reached but after it is achieved a new and still greater limit of the manifestation of goodness opens up. Now you have difficulties in associating among yourselves even though you associate with the people well known to you that make up

your human family, your dear ones, your colleagues, your neighbors, your brethren you encounter on the street. However, your association has exclusively the tint of selfishness. You do not know how to devote yourselves to each other so that you could establish such an association that would supply others with more self-confidence and trust. You hurt others by offending them, even by physically injuring them, and even by taking away life from each other that has been given to you to share the Father‘s love with each other. Therefore, you have not yet started to expand the boundaries of goodness but rather suppressed them altogether, and goodness among you does not manifest itself the way it shall have to.

Therefore, it shall be strange and pleasant for you when you start experiencing that on the new world of your spiritual growth in the form of the soul the feeling of your anxiety and distrust is getting ever weaker while being replaced by that of a deeper understanding of and trusting each other. The more so you shall be surprised since you shall be associating with the souls that shall have come from different worlds. Thus, this variety will allow you to know life in other worlds too. And the level of your spiritual growth and maturity will enable you to ever more expand the depth of your environment-vision for you will discover that you are ever more noticing such an activity that earlier has slipped your look absolutely unnoticed. The same shall be said about the beauty of the environment – both the plant life and the animal life. It will seem to you that it has become more abundant and more varied. However, the biggest surprise will be that you shall be happy about all this and share it with your other associates what you have not done earlier since you have had no need for it.

Your spiritual growth from within also corresponds to your personal desire to share all kindness and goodness with others. Therefore, you shall desire ever more to participate in the creation of this beauty and you shall be volunteering for the missions as soon as there shall be a need for such missions. And this need shall always arise in the course of receiving a new knowledge by you so that you might apply it in practice. Your present striving for avoiding jobs very soon shall be replaced by a striving to volunteer for the jobs for the benefit of the whole. And this striving will be so natural

that you will keep wondering at your new attitudes. However, it is just the very beginning.

And once you acquire information and learn to practically apply this assimilated information for the benefit of the whole on one world, for it is only a theoretical information applied in practice following the principle of cooperation that is being considered as the assimilated information, then your angel seraphim will submit a petition for examining the level of your spiritual growth. And after a successfully passed examination you will proceed to another world of a higher spiritual development. You will be carried to another world by the transport angels who can carry spiritual and soul, or morontia, beings for long distances once these beings cannot cover such distances by themselves. While traveling you will be asleep in a similar way as you shall have been asleep during your death sleep while being carried by your seraphim to the resurrection world. Only now you will already have a morontia, or soul, form. Therefore, you will be carried by the transport angel rather than by your seraphim. However, your seraphim shall also accompany you. And in order you would not get tired while traveling and would not be using your energy your consciousness shall be disconnected. Therefore, once your consciousness is restored, on another world, you shall be feeling like after a sound sleep.

And on this world everything will start anew in a similar manner like on the first world. You will be given a chance to get acquainted with the environment of this world and after this your spiritual level shall be tested whether it corresponds to or exceeds the teaching provided on this world. If it exceeds it then you shall travel to still another world. However, after each restoration of your consciousness, after the travel sleep, the energy vehicle of your soul is of the higher energy vibration so that your vision and senses would be proportionally expanded and adapted to the needs of a higher spiritual teaching. Therefore, your ability to see and to experience shall grow all the time. But you will never lose a possibility and your ability to see the lower energy forms that you used to see on the lower level of your spiritual development. The divine plan provides that the evolutionary creatures, on the path of their spiritual growth, do not scatter away their experiences so that the previous level passed would disappear but rather em-

braces the lower level as being superimposed by the higher one preserving it throughout eternity. Therefore, even after having reached Paradise and having become the perfected spirits you shall still be able to see the material humans and material structures even though matter shall not be an obstacle to you any more the way it is to your material form today.

Your life after the resurrection shall become ever more real with each new assimilated world and the teaching it provides. The world shall be to you what the school is to you today. Only the present-day school does not teach you the truth of life but rather stuffs you just with information alone, and to a major part not useful at that. The school absolutely does not teach you a mutual cooperation and the knowledge of your own selves as to how this information must be applied for the benefit of all. Meanwhile on the world-universities of the spiritual development you shall be supplied with all the means to receive namely the information that is developing you, that is expanding your concept on both the Creator and the creation, and the service to the Creator and the creation. And it is only this teaching that has a practical application that can give everyone a vigorous and great desire to strive for it because everyone sees what changes are transpiring within the whole and how each one is also changing personally within the whole due to these personal efforts.

136. The Educational System Must Educate Children for the Benefit of the Whole rather than for that of the Individual

Individualistic-egoistic teaching is doing harm to both the whole and the individual. Therefore, the sooner you perceive it the sooner you get rid of this vicious teaching system that is all based on an egoistic striving of an individual for the benefit of one‘s self at any price. Even at the price of the damage to the whole.

Such a nearsighted approach to education and child‘s up-bringing already today produces plenty of painful results when you see it by your-

selves that less than one percent of the mankind control the rest of humanity. The percentage of the leaders of humanity cannot be bigger however the trouble is that these leaders have subdued everything for their own interests rather than for those of the whole. And that is the outcome, consequence, of your children‘s up-bringing and education.

You do not have teachers, therefore, you cannot draft good programs on the children‘s up-bringing so that these teachers might be trained. There are no good programs on training the teachers therefore there are no good trained teachers. It might seem to be a vicious circle. However, it is not a vicious circle at all. It can be removed very quickly and on a very large scale, on the world scale, so that there would be no trace of it altogether. So that it would blast like a lather bubble. It is merely suffice for every one of you to discover the Father within. And then, instantaneously, each one who discovers the Father within shall know how to bring up his children, what they must be taught, and in what manner. And the programs shall not be necessary as they shall be dictated by the Father thru your soul. And it is only then that you shall realize that the child‘s up-bringing and development start with filling him with the content of love rather than with cramming a dry scholastic information without absolutely comprehending either the possibilities of its application or its use for the society and humanity.

You must keep in mind the essential thing – you live in the creation of the Creator-Father and you are participating, really participating up to your abilities, in the design on the development of all the creation. Therefore, you shall never achieve good results either in science or industry if you eliminate the role of this very Creator-Father from your activity, and the more so from the child‘s up-bringing and education.

The sooner you realize this, the sooner you discover the Creator-Father within yourselves the sooner you shall eliminate this seemingly vicious circle in the current up-bringing and education of children; and without any additional investment, and on the widest scale, and within the shortest span of time.

When the experiencing of the Father enters your own daily life the quality of your decisions shall change right away. And what seems today to be a driving power, a competition, or individualism, you shall clearly see that it is your perish, the perish of all. And then you shall vigorously thrust yourselves at correcting this type of a distorted situation on the world. No scientists, no politicians shall tell you this, you must hear it from the Father the way you hear this very message now being rendered to you thru my apostle. However, now you are reading it yet it is not close to your heart and it is not ringing to you the way it shall be when you discover the Father within yourselves and experience Him. Then you shall realize that moving industry to the less developed areas for a bigger profit is absolutely not the same as sharing one‘s experience so that even these less developed areas might get engaged in industry and learn a cooperation. It is only the Father that shall tell you, each, once you open up to Him, what, and in what manner, must be done so that this cooperation would be for the benefit of the whole, as of a harmonious family. It is only with the Father that you shall have courage and resolution to make this step that shall deny all your assertions, currently in existence, that you call scientific to the effect that it is only the competition that can ensure the development of humanity and that is an indispensable stimulator of progress.

These are the most erroneous assertions that might be invented already by the clever people. If you continue to cling to these nearsighted statements it is inevitable that you shall come up to such a limit as to stand up against each other as the biggest enemies. In that case you shall not be interested in either a profit or industry, or even in the very assertions any more for you shall be thinking as to how to survive. However, there shall be no place to hide in since a chaos shall reign everywhere. And chaos causes not only a disorder but also a panic. In its turn the panic makes the chaos even bigger. And in such a situation no one desires to listen to anyone. Under these conditions a common language is merely impossible.

Therefore, I call on you to draw your own conclusions as soon as possible and to turn to the Father within you with all your soul, to discover Him, to be born of the spirit, and then to start a normal human life as the sons and daughters of the Father who know the way how to raise their chil-

dren and what to teach them, and how to teach them, at school. And these young people after having finished school shall be well aware of the meaning of their living – to give all their love, being received from the Creator, and all their activity for the benefit of the whole. And they shall be striving for implementing this in their daily lives.

It is then that your teaching programs shall change into one program on the true living – to serve each other with love even as the Father serves you. It is only then that your schools and universities shall become the true schools and universities for it is only then that the fluctuation in teaching the popular professions, during some definite time segment, shall cease since it is expedient, from the point of view of profit-income, to both an individual and the university while other professions are unable to attract students altogether. These are the diseases of an immature society and they have to be healed because they shall be swaying the ship of humanity ever stronger. The remedy is only one – faith.

It is only then that the prestigious and profitable professions shall disappear since one‘s job shall be looked upon as a chance to reveal the abilities of one‘s higher and true self thru the service to all rather than upon self-aggrandizement of one‘s animal self. It is only then that one‘s assessment according to one‘s wealth status or the power impact shall disappear. It is only then that each one shall enjoy enormously expanded opportunities to express oneself namely in that field one‘s heart is inclined to. And where is one‘s heart there is a better job quality beyond comparison. It is only then that you shall realize that the cooperation and emulation for a better outcome so that your newly invented and better methods subsequently to be shared with others so they could also achieve better results is an incomparably much higher driving force of progress that humanity have not known yet. This way you will be able to equalize an uneven economic development of the world, and to reduce a chaotic migration once people die out of hunger on one land since they have no jobs and means for living while on another land there is a huge overabundance that is attracting people there.

There is not a single unsolvable problem. There are only, so far, unwise methods of their solution. Even now you often repeat that with God every-

thing is possible. So, why you do not apply this assertion in your practical daily lives to tackle the problems that so heavily oppress you in the spheres of economy, politics, children‘s up-bringing, education, enlightenment, and the society development. Turn to the Creator-Father and start your co-operation with Him, and then you shall see that you are learning from Him how to cooperate among yourselves. Because of this new attitude and living of yours all will get richer. Each of you, personally, shall get richer as well. Only make a practical step towards the Father who has already made His own step for He has even bestowed upon you, each, a fragment of Himself, His spirit, Thought Adjuster, and inhabited him within your mind. Now the Father is awaiting, patiently awaiting, when you respond Him in a similar way, and turn to Him with all your heart so that your opened up soul would start experiencing a live relationship with Him. Open up to Him and then you shall be able to tackle all the problems, at the moment still unsolvable, both personal and social.

137. Patience

Your knowledge of the reality is just beginning. Therefore, you must be happy that your Guide and Teacher is the Father himself thru His spirit, His own fragment, indwelling your mind and named as the Thought Adjuster so that you could understand His operation easier. It is by this method, only with the love vibrations, that the Father is adjusting your thoughts, the thoughts of each of you so that they would ever more correspond to the level designed for you, that they would become ever brighter and purer. Therefore, His fragment, spirit, that Mystery Monitor who is not seen to you but who can be felt and experienced in certain states of your opening up to Him during the prayer, during a living communion with the Father, helps you achieve such levels of your thought adjustment with the vibrations of the Father that far transcend the level of your richest imagination.

Therefore, do not hasten to call your other brethren insane or even by still sharper words if they are relating you such experiences, presenting to

you orally or in writing such teachings that you cannot yet understand in full. It is from their own Mystery Monitor that they receive these teachings. The time shall come when all the people shall talk with the Father in their own thoughts, in their own words since a very early age. And nobody shall get surprised at this communion. Therefore, have patience with your generalizations and ultimate conclusions and wait until the society becomes more spiritual.

People‘s haste to experience everything as soon and as intensive as possible is the manifestation of their animal and lower selves in a material life. One‘s spiritual living provides a very gradual and very patient development of one‘s own divine self, devoted to the Father. This is a very intensive, but simultaneously very consistent and even imperceptible, development of one‘s self. And to turn this process into impatience or into one‘s striving for sensing and experiencing everything at once is nothing else but a violation of this very process.

While performing such a job, in the flesh, as charging an automobile battery, you know that it is charged better and more to the full once it is being charged with a lower current for a longer period rather than with a higher current for a shorter time. Meanwhile, one‘s spiritual development provides the charge of one‘s self more to the full while pondering and considering what is even that very spiritual development of the creature. And no shortcuts can be in this process. You are as that battery you can be charged as much as is your capacity. The difference between a material battery and your spiritual battery is that your battery is your living self who is expanding and developing its spiritual capacity during the time of its spiritual growth. The same self but its capacity can grow infinitely. One‘s spiritual capacity has no limits.

And the bigger the impatience, the bigger the haste with the generalization and ultimate conclusions the smaller is the spiritual capacity of that creature, at that definite moment. However, it might be expanded. Therefore, any ultimate conclusion cannot be ultimate because very soon it shall be merely more specified, expanded, or maybe even denied. And it is the only way that guarantees that your current conclusions can also be correct

if you submit yourself to the leading of your own Mystery Monitor from within and do not resist him as he is adjusting your thoughts while you are asleep, while your consciousness is disconnected., and the Thought Adjuster is operating thru your sub-consciousness when its channel is not occupied by the dream visions.

It is then that your conclusions will be ever more correct, even though not ultimate, but they will always be directed one way: to an ever bigger tilt towards the Father and an ever greater devotion to Him and an ever deeper trust in Him. Then your conclusions and generalizations will not be a hasty fruit of your lower and impatient self but rather an ever subtler look, thru the eyes of the Father, upon a wider horizon of the reality of the true soul-child who is ever more revealing and manifesting himself, the horizon that is inaccessible and therefore inconceivable and imperceptible to a hasting self.

Patience is one of the main qualities of the character of a will creature. One‘s haste can never supply a firm knowledge and a reliable understanding in any sphere of one‘s activity. Patience does not mean prolonging one‘s activity and delaying it. Patience is an aspiration to knowing all the aspects of that activity to make it not only understandable but also close to one‘s heart due to one‘s ever deeper knowledge of and experience within it. Patience is the quality of one‘s character opposite to impatience that operates as a poison to any activity because impatience focuses all the creature‘s attention to the result of the activity rather than to the activity itself. By aiming at the outcome without understanding the process of the activity and without feeling the meaning of the experience of that activity it is impossible to reach an expected result either. Therefore you must develop your own patient attitude to everything you are performing. You must always and everywhere do any job in such a way that it can be done that well as your capabilities allow you to do it. You must give up this attitude: This will be o.k. O.K. is only the way you can do it the best at that definite time.

However, to be able to do the task you need to do you have to focus all your attention to the performance of this very task rather than to its outcome of any quality. Patience has a kindred feature that you call as zeal.

The one who is performing everything diligently that one is also patient. Therefore, try to do all the jobs zealously and then your patience shall grow too. Meanwhile, your diligence is developed by your interest in that task that has been given to you to be implemented. If you show no interest in the job you need to do you shall be trying to do it as fast as possible. And that means that your diligence shall have no room to bloom out since all your attention shall be directed to the achievement of the quickest result rather than to the performance of that very job that requires your zeal.

Patience transcends zeal in that it is an all embracing character quality that is manifesting itself always, even when there is no need to carry out any task. Suppose you need to wait for a bus in the station. And once it is necessary to wait longer an impatient man might lose his good mood, start feeling anxiety over wasting too much time, or he might even generate some thoughts of his own that might begin to irritate him. Meanwhile, the one who is patient, even while waiting for the bus finds some meaningful occupation for himself, by watching the environment, by talking with himself within his mind, and the one who has faith by talking with the Father or with me.

Patience not only soothes the character that has a tendency to pulsate, boil, and to be restless all the time but also allows that very character to become stronger and forged so that its master, your true self, could know himself better. A patient man analyzes himself more than an impatient one. A patient man weighs his actions more than an impatient one. Therefore, a patient man might be compared with such a person who is taking up a task like being prepared for it better. And even in case of failing to perform it as well as he has expected he does not get irritated because of this failure.

Patience is the main field of your character development. It is only by regulating it that you can build up and turn stronger the character of your divine self and become more like the Father.

Can you imagine what would become of the creation, of you, each, if the Father were not patient? Do you think that the Father who is the Source and Center of perfection, while seeing you so reluctant to do your jobs,

with such a difficulty making yourselves do anything zealously without any reward, and seeing you perform these jobs not that perfectly as He would desire you would perform them were He not patient would He put up with this sort of attitude and living of yours? However, since He is the Source of Perfection He perfectly comprehends that now you are just making your very first step to your own perfection, and you shall reach perfection only when you stand in His own presence on Paradise therefore He allows you to grow by developing yourselves and by developing your patience.

Therefore, you must submit yourselves to the leading of the Father‘s spirit from within to be able to develop this trait of your character – patience. You must also be patient with your brethren even as the Father is patient with you. Maybe some of their actions or attitudes might even arouse your irritation but you must remain patient with them. Even though you encounter different situations in your life do not lose patience in any of them. It is only a patient acting that shall bring you a wonderful reward – your firm character that has been ground by yourselves and that is shining like a gem, and it shall help you strive for your similarity to the Father during your all and long journey-career to Paradise to the Father.

A patient character is not only diligence while doing a task it is also a protection from erring. When the one who is patient is lingering and thinking the one who is impatient is acting having not yet comprehended the situation and due to this having not analyzed it. Without comprehending the ambience there is a very slim probability the action performed shall match the requirements of the situation in the best way. Therefore, patience protects you from an additional suffering that is caused by your erring. Meanwhile an additional suffering is still reducing already that little patience of an impatient man therefore his next actions shall again be hasty merely to resort to any means to correct this situation as soon as possible without even pondering that instead of being corrected it gets even more complicated. And this chain of erroneous decisions causes the chain of erroneous actions, and this one in its turn produces the chain of one‘s life suffering that sooner or later leads this person to illnesses; and very often to his premature death as well.

And if the life suffering has still pushed such an impatient man to direct his impatience against the Father there is a high probability that this man also signs under the verdict of the painful death of his own physical body. And even such a verdict that shall be confirmed by God as well. And after this man‘s revolt against the Father and after the natural death of his body there shall be no resurrection to this mortal in a higher form – in the soul form with this very same and living self. Such a resurrection shall not be provided to this rebelling mortal who is accusing the Father of all his suffering and therefore who has decided not to walk on the Father‘s path that is being offered. And who has made the ultimate decision.

Patience is such a marvelous quality of one‘s character that a person possessing it shall never accuse God of his own difficult condition but rather he shall be praying for still more patience to live thru this situation.

Therefore, impatience is very dangerous to anyone because it truly makes one‘s material life more difficult, turns it into a permanent running race against one‘s time while striving for shortcutting it all the time. However, on the path to the Father on Paradise it is not possible to shortcut anything. You cannot get to Him while being of other sort than He has designed you to be in His presence. And being the Perfection and Source of Patience He is also developing you to be patient even on the stage of your initial step to Him while you are still just in the mortal flesh, while you have not yet stepped over the threshold of the death of your material body, while you have not yet made a single step after the resurrection in the form of the soul, while for you it is still very far up to the spirit form, while your teaching to be lasting for billions of years in the form of the spirit are still ahead of you. However, the Father is offering you already now to taste the fruits that are being produced by the patience of your character once you begin to feel by yourselves how patience is tempering and strengthening you, providing you an ever deeper experience with the Father, and allows even your material body and very vulnerable body to feel stronger and healthier.

However, the most important thing is that patience being one of the qualities of the divine character is bringing man ever closer to the Father

since such a man is patiently seeking his similarity to the Father and trying to commune with Him. And even though he fails to hear the Father for a long time all the same he is patiently striving for a living relationship with the Father within him. And patience is always crowning this bond with the Father.

The building up of patience can never harm anyone. It is only thanks to patience that you overcome the problems that arise on your path as tasks for you, as for a child of the Father, in the course of a testing term in this earthly life of yours.

138. The Ravaging of the Natural Resources Is the Perish for You

Today your natural resources are being ravaged. You are treating what you are given by the nature, by the planet itself thoughtlessly. You do not even give it a thought that you are harming it, exhausting it in the direct sense of the word. And it is not you who are the masters and owners of it but you behave as if you had bought it and were keeping it in your ownership.

As you are ruthlessly devastating it, as you are not protecting its resources by this you are demonstrating the level of the development of your thinking. This is an improper thinking that absolutely does not correspond to, and even contrasts with, your present material level of the civilization. And as to your spiritual level it evidences that your spiritual chick has not yet broken the shell of its egg to see a bigger world. You are really harming yourselves, and you are the blind children of the Father. You must realize that the creation is operating as a system, that your body is operating as a system, that your planet is operating as a system, that it is also a part of the system of all the creation. Therefore, it is upon your behavior with the planet, you are starting your very first step to eternity on, that depends your planet environment to other generations whose appearance is still to come on this very planet.

Were you the owners of this planet you would never leave it. Were you the masters of this planet you would certainly not destroy your own property. Now you are similar to the children who have gathered to play in a sand box and instead of playing in harmony and associating among themselves they engaged in breaking the sand box itself. And it will not be long before the box will be broken and the sand will begin to sip out of it. Thus, soon it will be scattered around, it will be taken out and there will be no desire for the children to gather together and play in it the way they have desired to create an image of the reality in a nice sand box. Simply incomprehensible children have broken it altogether with their own hands. And there has been no one to warn them and to stop them since the grown-up-children have been busy with an exactly similar activity in the other sand boxes.

Therefore, these teachings of mine presented to you are meant to warn you that you are playing with a fire dangerous to you. You are destroying your own life environment and committing a crime against the coming generations to whom you are not leaving a clean and cozy environment beautified with your own souls and hands meanwhile even the one that has already been created not with your hands but with my hands as a Creator Son of the Father when I have created, together with my helpers, the universe and this sand box for you to play your life game in it in harmony and friendly you are so systematically ravaging it so that we cannot watch it any longer the way we have been doing it up to date. You are causing, by yourselves, such disastrous phenomena as tsunamis and enormous natural disasters that claim so many victims, and inflict upon you a physical pain, and material losses. However, it is this sort of your thoughtless living that makes you suffer.

Know it, but for this thoughtless behavior of yours both with the environment, with the natural resources, and with each other up to date your environmental conditions would be far better than they have been earlier. We have been doing our best to make this devastating and scaring you processes on the planet softer and even delayed. We have both the means and the power for this. However, this delayed and relatively quiet ambience does not incite you for a harmonious association and cooperation

among yourselves. On the contrary, your insatiable covetousness and inability to raise your look from a material wealth and from getting richer to a spiritual searching and the implementation of concord as well as the domination by some of you within both the family, society, politics, economy are growing even more and there seem to be no limits to all this. Therefore, we must gradually to open up a protective vapor valve so that the boiler would not blast altogether. And we are opening it slowly allowing the forces of the nature-planet energy-heat pressure very gradually to erupt from within onto the surface

While pumping out both gas and oil, and from ever deeper, without any care, you are forming up, in separate areas, cavities under the crust of your planet. You well know where there is any hole in a system it must be filled up all the same if the system is operating and if it is not blocked. Therefore, even these cavities begin to make impact on the direction of the heat pressure under the crust to where any, even the smallest, cavity is forming up or where the volume of oil or gas is being reduced. However, this traffic of the heat pressure can provoke both a flood and an earthquake even in very far off areas of the planet for even this hot matter being present under the crust, and that you see by yourselves as to how it is enormously devastating during the volcano eruptions, is also connected with all the planetary system and always reacting to any changes under the crust. And the influence of the heat pressure of nearly two thousand degrees of the nucleus of your planet, even though it is getting cooler towards the crust of the planet and the bed of the ocean, all the same is so big that it can cause both earthquakes and the volcano eruptions, and as you call them the tsunami waves in the ocean, in the weakest areas of the crust where the matter density is lower or where cavities appear. The surface of the planet crust is moving even though not so actively like it did hundreds of thousands of years ago.

Meanwhile your actions, out of your covetousness, for the sake of the bigger profits for separate companies and for separate groups of your brethren, impact this relative tranquility of the crust as if you were awakening a sleeping lion. However, the lion might not yet be that dangerous if it is absolutely full to be lazy. In this case you are lucky. But the crust is not a replete lion. It responds to any change of the heat pressure. And even the

slightest change generates its actions. And that causes an enormous reaction in the water basin of the planet. Therefore the ocean is also responding. And this reaction you see by yourselves when the waves of the tsunami sweep away huge buildings like the sand castles built by the children.

And if we were not trying to equalize this pressure of heat by the means that are delaying it, that are also reducing it, the tsunami wave would be by manifold more awful by its consequences and the areas devastated. This way we only diminish the effect. We cannot stop an evolutionary process of settling the matter of the planet itself. It is settling down in the course of millions of years. And those eons of the permanent eruptions of volcanoes and earthquakes, floods and continental drifts are in the past. The current eruptions of volcanoes and earthquakes are just their distant echo. However, you still desire to tease the sleeping lion with the high tides of your permanent greediness.

Therefore, instead of robbing the earth of its resources and wasting them frivolously you would rather develop your mind trying to comprehend the more progressive methods of receiving the energy resources that are so necessary for you and that shall neither pollute the environment nor wake up the sleeping lion.

You must realize that even your present mind is already capable of implementing such plans that would liberate you from receiving the energy resources by the method that is disastrous to you. And to be able to design and carry out such schemes seek to discover the Father within for it is only then that you shall start working efficiently in a mutual cooperation rather than by competing among yourselves out of covetousness for the better and more profitable orders. When you open up to the Father, when your energy and efforts are directed for the benefit of all rather than for seeking your own profit it is only then that you shall be able to make use of the assistance of the more powerful thoughts and projects that is already now being provided you by your unseen but real and true helpers who love you and help you even though you do not see them.

The creation, your planet is also a tiny part of it, has been made by the Father for all those who are participating in this creative game-process so

that they would create and gladly enjoy this creative process of their growth, and while growing would associate among themselves rather than devastate and destroy it. And that they all would turn to and lean upon the Creator-Father of All and would worship Him for having made this marvelous sand box – the Creation.

You material wellbeing shall never improve if you do not create your inner spiritual welfare. The inner man is being reflected in your outer actions the way the outer actions reflect your inner-man. Therefore, if only you begin to cherish your inner person, if only you begin to develop your soul by submitting yourselves to the leading of the Father from within then you shall also begin to care for all the environment. And you shall creatively supplement it by your life full of love rather than destroy and ravage it.

It is only then that you shall understand that you must leave the nature to the future generations cleaner than you have received it from the previous generations. You must cherish and protect it as a very precious wealth entrusted to you. You are not the owners and masters of this expensive wealth. You manage this precious property only as trustees that have been authorized to use it for the benefit of your generation and the other generations to come. Therefore, you must pass this empowering, granted to you, to other generations with your head highly raised that you have done everything in your power and that all the wealth you have carefully preserved and even have made your own contribution to increasing it so that the next generation would have still better conditions as against these of your generation to govern this expensive wealth as the trustee.

It is only this type of an attitude to the planet of your initial living that shall ensure its careful protecting and cherishing. It is only this approach that shall enable you to think that by proceeding along the current lines when the planet is weeping because of your cruelty and greediness that it has no other way but to react to your selfish living the way it is provided by the principle of the cause-action-consequence. And it has to react. We cannot annul this principle. It is in our power to delay its operation in time and by this to soften its consequences to you. However, for the mind, obscured by covetousness, it seems that it does not contribute by its activity

to the consequences, so painful to you, of the operation of this principle. This way of thinking is erroneous very much. And it must be corrected as soon as possible for otherwise very soon these consequences shall be even more painful.

And do not look around at others. Begin it with yourself. Keep in mind, however little and weak man might seem on this world yet he can make an enormous impact on all the environment while beginning his life with and to the Father and proceeding with his daily activity. And once this activity is permeated with the vibrations of the Father‘s love which he is consciously perceiving and directing into it then this activity becomes holy. Therefore, even though there is no one around you who would perceive and experience the Father‘s love and who would consecrate one‘s daily activity in this manner do it yourselves, each of you, in your own daily life. Start everything with yourselves rather than with the neighbor. If he is harming or hurting you, if he is not associating with you and even despising you send him the vibrations of the Father‘s love in your sincere prayer during your communion with the Creator and pray for his spiritual awakening, for his spiritual insight. Do the same for those who are ravaging your environment. Send your love vibrations to them as well so that they would begin to feel the flicker of this love from you at the greatest distance, even thousands of kilometers away. Pray for light and love, wisdom and understanding for them. Do the same for you political leaders; so that they would also gain their spiritual insight. And always be faithful to the Creator – the Father – by your holy steps in your daily life. It is this way that you shall begin to protect the planetary riches entrusted to you, even though you do not, in the direct sense of the word, govern them as a trustee. That shall be your help to all those who do govern them. And do all this with love, very sincerely. And do it not only individually but also in groups for as you remember it is a collective prayer that is more powerful because its impact increases by the squared number of those praying collectively.

139. Do not Waste a Single Moment

Each wasted year when you do not care for the meaning and quality of your life not only makes your own living more difficult and deteriorates your health, even though you might not yet feel it for long, but also distances you from the Father even though He is within your own self. Therefore, do not signify the flames of the outer fireworks and salutes that so colorfully light up a New-Year-night sky that you begin to feel joy like little children. Your New Year must be within you rather than without. You must measure the New Year by how much better and more merciful, more loving and serving you have become rather than by how much more you have done. Therefore, you must meet any New Year by having your bigger spiritual height and a more mature self. And no colorful, even the brightest, outer fireworks shall substitute for what you are experiencing within while growing with the Father, within the Father, and sensing the Father within yourself.

It is only this yardstick that shows you are not wasting your time. Moreover, you are cherishing it and using it in a very meaningful way. This is the only gift that you can present to the Father; all, and each, of you. And this gift is never boring Him. He also wants to and does give you a gift, a meaningful eternity so that it would be better for you. Therefore, you must also begin to sense the meaning not only of the whole year but also of each moment of the day. However, as long as your eyes shall marvel the lights of only the outer fireworks without giving a thought to the fireworks of the inner Father‘s spiritual love, placed within you, that long you shall only be wasting your time by accumulating the experience of a quantitative living only without realizing what an incredible beauty does exist within you. Merely not yet experienced by you and therefore seeming to you unreal.

You can feel the value and meaning of each minute only when you establish a relationship with the Father for it is the Father and the bond with Him that provide the meaning to all the creatures of all the creation for it is the Father that is The Source of Meaning of the creation. Therefore, anyone enjoying an ability to set up a relationship and keeping a live commun-

ion with the Father begins to feel the meaning and its sweetness. However, for you, the lowest of the will creatures, being in the flesh, it is almost impossible in your present form to begin to feel The Source of Spirits who is all spiritual. But, to make this task for you easier the Father has bestowed upon you, each of you, Himself, His own fragment, His spirit, Thought Adjuster inhabiting him in the mind of your material form. Therefore, being conscious, you can both feel and experience what it is His spiritual love and leading from within, beauty and mercy, service and altruism. And these feelings shall never vanish from your experience whenever you open up to the Father being present within you. It is thanks to the Father that you can feel the meaning of each moment. It is due to Him that you can gradually approach, with the feelings of your spiritualized material mind, such concepts as eternity and infinity, even though being unable to comprehend and embrace them, but ever deeper and more truly looking upon them as upon your destiny, and assessing the moments of your present life in relation to their quality rather than to their quantity.

It is this that will show to you, personally to you, not to others, level of your consciousness development while assessing the meaning of each moment of your life, even though the others will also notice it to a small extent. And it is only you, personally each of you, and the Father within you that will be able to understand it. The others shall not be able to understand it for their spiritual level and experience will be different and individual though equally unique and unrepeatable and equally meaningful even as yours.

Therefore each of you shall be able to assess personally yourself only.

However, a minor part of the meaning of the life moments of your other brethren will also be felt by those of you who will have already opened up to the Father and, due to this, will have experienced not only the meaning of the similar moments in their life but also established a relationship with the Father, as a living link with the other brethren. And it is this living relationship with the Father that shall enable you to sense more profoundly what your merely material mind would not be capable of doing. It is capa-

ble of doing it only thanks to the Father‘s spirit and only after having established a living bond with him.

Thus, in order that every moment of your living, every episode would acquire its meaning and would provide you a full pleasure and satisfaction you have to commune with the Father thru His fragment, His spirit, indwelling you. And this bond is real and living. It is always accessible to you whenever you desire this sincere and live communion with the Father. He is together with you, even within you, during every moment. Your relationship with the Father depends upon your personal desire and decision. The Father is always opened up to you. He is patiently awaiting your opening up to Him. Therefore, everything is in the hands of each of you. The decision as to when and where you shall begin to feel the meaning of each moment of your life and start assessing your each action in relation to this sort of meaningfulness that shall be passed to you by this living relationship with the Father can be made by you only; personally by each of you.

And this decision shall change your present life to this type of living that shall start providing you a sensation of pleasure and you shall begin to feel a taste of living itself that you have not yet felt since you are too much preoccupied with the carrying out the interests of your egoistic self. And this sort of your current living brings you a lot of tension, shock, and suffering while the moments of joy are so rare that you are actually leading the life of a real martyr. For the Father, as well as for me, it is very painful to see you that suffering and striving for the material pleasures only and for the respite from tension by satisfying, again, your other material interests.

And when we see you walk to the opposite direction, to that side where there are even bigger experiences of tension and suffering in store, where your mind shall experience still more stresses and short moments of relaxation from it, it is very painful for us to see your spiritual blindness and your unwillingness to recover your spiritual eyesight. You are demonstrating an enviable steadfastness while striving for the material victories yet a deplorable ignorance and shortsightedness by failing to understand that all this is leading you to a new suffering and to a dangerous life that borders

upon your complete vanishing from the creation after the death of your material body.

By making no attempt to discover the meaning of each moment you are running a big risk. And this risk shall never pay back.

After having recovered your spiritual sight you shall also regret that so many years of your life have been wasted in vain without giving you anything. You were just skidding in one place like a car on ice even though there was a box of sand at hand merely you did not notice it and carried on pressing on the accelerator just to move forward; but in vain. The car was not moving forward but rather, little by little, sliding backwards. Therefore, stop being that blind and look around whether there is something that might help you start moving forward.

Your present attitude to wasting your time is absolutely acceptable to you because you do not envision any other manner of spending your time. You are learning from your parents, friends, and the environment. However, you do not even give a thought to it that they might not understand, either, that this sort of spending one‘s time is not meaningful. And it is you who might be the ones to cut that hapless Gordian knot. You can be those who shall start assessing time from the vantage-point of its quality rather than quantity. Assessing it by how you have acted rather than by how much you have acted during the same time. If, during the same time, you were trying to act for the benefit of the whole pursuing a personal noble motive, it means that you were not wasting your time in vain.

However, if all the time merely a selfish motive is prevailing in mind – I do the job merely because I am paid for – in this case all the work time is nothing but a waste of time. It is just a wearing and tormenting serfdom to your soul and mind. And it is your motive that determines your attitude to both work and leisure: whether it is just a waste of time or a meaningful development of one‘s self.

Any manner of spending your leisure once it is dominated by alcohol is both a waste of your time, irrespective of the fact that you are experiencing a joy at that moment, and a bigger tormenting of your higher and spiritual

self in captivity. The evidence of that is given to you by your poor condition the next morning, by a moral anxiety over some thoughtless actions performed, and by a desire that it would not have happened at all. It shows that your actions have been of the type to have suppressed your inner and true self that much that now even your lower and animal self is feeling bitterness and anxiety rather than the pleasure of yesterday. It shows that after your brain has stopped being affected by the outer narcotizing substances your elevated condition has vanished and that the high vibrations of your consciousness are totally out of balance and you are not elevated but rather downcast within. It shows that your time spent in that manner has been wasted irrespective of even your very high spirits while you have been spending it that way.

And there is just the opposite feeling after one‘s time has been spent meaningfully. You are experiencing the state of an inner joy. It does not cause, in any way, an anxiety or disillusion, anguish or regret for the time spent in that manner. There are no reproaches to either yourself or others. There is a feeling of an inner bliss that the time has given you new experiences that provide joy and bliss to your soul. And there is a desire to extend that moment even more, to repeat it even in a deeper manner. The bliss is emerging because the soul is sensing the wonderful vibrations of the moments experienced and it desires to prolong them. The soul is experiencing a sensation of lightness and elevation. It desires to experience this feeling of fullness even more so that it could bloom out even stronger in its growth.

This feeling is present because the soul is recognizing the vibrations of the Father‘s spirit sent to it and radiated to it, thru your mind, and it is also replaying, in its memory, these very vibrations experienced in your mind during the leisure time. Therefore, the state of the bliss is as if prolonged to it and the soul does desire to experience additional experiences that would produce a similar state of the bliss, only more intensively at that.

And these high vibrations being felt and experienced by the soul make it nobler and more sensitive and even strengthen and develop it. Therefore after this leisure spent meaningfully the soul is feeling stronger as against

its state prior to spending the leisure moment. It is grateful for the moments experienced during that leisure period. And it thanks the Father for them for it has been His will that the soul would feel these meaningful vibrations of the Father during the leisure time experiences. It shows that the leisure time experiences corresponded to the high frequency of the vibrations of the Father and due to this they were developing the soul. These experiences were liberating one‘s higher self rather than even more enslaving it within the grasp of the domination of one‘s lower and animal self.

And while assessing the meaning of your life moments you are always in possession of an unerring measure – your soul‘s relationship with the Father‘s spirit that is within you. And whenever you begin to feel deep in your soul a blissful satisfaction in relation to some episode, in relation to one or another moment of your living, in relation to one or another action performed it shows that the moment spent, the action performed has been building up your soul and at the same time has been meaningful to your higher self, to your true, and not the animal, self.

And the deeper and more often you commune with the Father the better you begin to assess the meaning of your life time and even perceive how eventually to stop wasting your time on satisfying the quantitative interests and to start striving for the implementation of the qualitative moments. And your ability to make a distinction between the quantitative and qualitative moments gives evidence to your spiritual stride. And it shall ever get stronger if you stride. Any step – both material and spiritual – gets stronger while only making it.

And it will not be long before you will consciously realize that it is this qualitative life of yours that can only be your true life. It is just this living that gives a bliss to your soul and delivers you from the material suffering and the moments of anxiety. Therefore, you do not desire any more to get back to the quantitative moments of living for any material wealth of the world.

Now you already understand as to how to use the material wealth, already in possession and the one you carry on earning, for the benefit of the whole and at the same time convert it into a qualitative and spiritual

wealth in a material form. And you are capable of doing all this merely due to the fact that you allowed your soul to be liberated from the dominance of your lower human and animal self so that it could freely grow and turn into your true and higher self bestowed by the Father in the form of your personality with its potential throughout eternity that has already managed to distinguish wasting of time from the meaningful moments of living.

140. Expand Your Concept on the Creation

Your present knowledge about me and the creation is far from coinciding with the reality. Therefore, I do desire to explain to you that my universe, that part of the creation that I have made together with my Partner that you have not heard of, The Mother Spirit of the Universe, makes up one out of the seven hundred thousand similar universes. You are confusing many astronomic terms altogether by claiming there is only one universe. However, you do not know anything about life in the universes, therefore, you cannot divide them on some basis. The universes are being made out of energy. They are not accidental in cosmos that is also created. You do not know anything about the manipulators of energy, such beings who have assisted, and assist, me in keeping the energy balance in our universe. Therefore, now I shall supply you with more knowledge on the physical structure of the universe.

All the creation has the leadership of its smaller segments. You must not think that it is only you who have the heads of your states. A cosmic creation is also marvelously governed even as it does look marvelously beautiful as your eyes see but a very tiny part of it in the night sky once there is no curtain of clouds. However, you do not see anything from those myriads of the planets that are meant for the control of this magnificent dome. These planets are not the shining stars, therefore, it is simply impossible to see them with your vision. But you must understand that if your planet that is so backward by way of thinking has its own government the more so the creation of God must have its government. You must not think

that God is such who does not create more worlds, perfect worlds. And what is the meaning of creating them if they were not inhabited by the forms of life other than yours? Therefore, that life form must also have their activity corresponding to their level, and to their capabilities. Therefore, these worlds must be of a corresponding level so that that life form might also apply their corresponding capabilities on.

As you watch and analyze the results of your activity as well as the activity itself you can perceive, at least in a small part, that your activity is far from that sort of activity that you would desire were you a miracle maker, capable of making everything within an instant. And not only to make it very quickly but rather to make such a thing that you can only dream of since this thing has never been made by anyone. For instance, you would like to fly to other worlds, associate with other live organisms on these worlds because even now you are looking for a different evidence of the existence of life on other planets, evidence of visiting your world by some others. You would like to see your friends and your dear ones who live far away from you to know how they are getting on at that time. You would like that your job would be done easier by such means that would help you do them within a glimpse and very well. You would desire never to be ill while having fallen ill to recover immediately so that your body would not experience any pain and suffering. And such means do exist only you cannot yet master them since your methods of the energy control are very crude and primitive. However, there are such worlds and such beings that control energy perfectly and what you are dreaming of it is a regular stage of their activity. You cannot achieve this type of the energy command being in the flesh; since it is the very initial form of life that cannot control energy. It can only make an attempt, to a little degree, to change its one form to another. But even in this case it must develop its own spiritual level for otherwise even a very primitive change of energy from one form to another might destroy you as the physical organisms.

Now you are trying to use energy only for the destruction of others. You have been allowed, prematurely, as an experiment, to discover the nuclear energy of the atom fission. However, even this very dangerous reaction to your physical bodies you primarily used for producing a weapon rather

than for meeting your own needs. Your backward spiritual level is dictating your selfish decisions on mastering one or another sort of the energy methods. At the same time those groups or states having reached at least some superiority in this sphere right away are making an attempt to dictate their own conditions for the less progressed lands in order to achieve the implementation of their own interests while associating with these less developed lands.

That is not the principle for the law of the Father‘s love to operate on. This way you cannot develop your planet, even economically, for instead of receiving our assistance in tackling your different problems on a higher level of the mastery of energy you shall not be getting it since it has been stopped and you shall not discover the new methods of the energy mastery that would enable you to visit other planets with life on so that you would not use them for its annihilation either.

Your planet is not only experimental, that is usually every tenth planet inhabited by humans, but in addition it has been isolated from the interplanetary communication circuits and from the communication circuits of the local system for over two hundred thousand years. Therefore, it was only in an experimental order that you were allowed to know the method of receiving a nuclear energy. However, now we see that this method has been granted to you prematurely. The planet having been under a spiritual isolation for so long while even possessing a high level of its material civilization is no different from a child who is playing with the matches on an enormous stack of hay.

However, you are not alone in the creation. Meanwhile, not all are only on the initial stage of their spiritual development. Therefore, you must know that there is a great multitude of other places and worlds of the creation where you shall be able to carry out the current boldest dreams of yours. There is not a single thought of yours, even the most fantastic one, that subsequently you would not be able to implement in the reality. Your fancy is nothing more but your idea ahead of both time and place. But it is a real fragment of the reality. A fragment that is only not of this world since the creation has a multitude of places, a multitude of worlds where

you will also be able to implement what presently your mind would consider to be a miracle and the science fiction.

Since all the worlds have their spiritual leaders it goes without saying that these leaders have to be more developed than the ordinary inhabitants of that world to be able to provide them the leading matching their level. And this level can be provided only by such leaders who are themselves of a higher level. Otherwise there would be no growth. Therefore, after your resurrection from the sleep of the death of your physical body, once you receive your new form, a soul form, that shall not have a material body any more a theoretical and practical education on a multitude of other worlds-universities is awaiting you so that after having reached the center of all the creation – Paradise – you would be perfectly trained not only to govern different segments of the physical creation, to employ such types of energy that you have no knowledge of at the present time but also to serve the least creatures of the creation, humans, such as yourselves at the moment. And to serve them with the same Father‘s love that can also be felt for you by those least among the least creatures of the creation

The physical creation is so enormous that the Father has divided it into many different segments. And each such segment together with the other similar segments make up a corresponding category as regards its governing. Therefore, you do not know that there are seven-hundred-thousand universes similar to mine. And they are supplied with energy to be able to normally operate. However, my universe has also the smaller segments even as itself is one of the segments of still bigger units throughout the creation. And all this is divided because the energy emitted from the physical source of energy – Paradise – is very powerful. Therefore, it is necessary to lower it to be able to adapt it to the lower constituent parts. And the further from Paradise out into the cosmic space the smaller constituent parts have to receive an ever lower or weaker manifestation of this very same energy. That has to be done so that the lowest life form – a material life – would not be destroyed. Already now you do realize what a grave danger an atomic-nuclear energy poses to your material life.

The way the energy, being emitted from Paradise, is being transformed ever lower down to the very lowest level of your sun by similar stages, but by manifold more sophisticated ones, the spiritual manifestation of the Father is lowered thru ever smaller segments of the creation down to such planets that are inhabited with a material life that receives its beginning from the life plasma and due to the method of evolution develops up to man capable of becoming a son or daughter of God and after the death of the material body experiences one‘s resurrection with one‘s own self that has existed in that material body and continue one‘s progress to Paradise to the Father in the form of the soul, and still later in the form of the spirit.

And all this path of growth is extending via the higher worlds that are all in the cosmic space but not as separate and isolated units but rather as those interconnected into adequate and higher constituent parts while proceeding to the center of the creation. And all these units are supplied with a necessary amount of energy, with its corresponding supervisors and regulators as well as with an adequate structure of government and the beings ensuring this government.

And as you are progressing on from the very lowest level of the creation to its very center, even to the Father, you must to be certain that every new and ever more beautiful world assimilated by you gives you a hint that this beauty shall grow on your path. Therefore, the governing as well as those living and real spiritual personalities ensuring the rule of those ever more beautiful worlds shall also become more beautiful and grow in the depth of their wisdom.

I am known to you by the name of Jesus Christ. However, my real spiritual status is the status of a Creator Son. I have already explained earlier that I have been created by God the Father and God the Son whom some of you have confused with my person. God the Son as a Person, as The Second Person of the Paradise Trinity, is always on Paradise. He does not ever move out of Paradise personally. However, he has his own representatives in the other segments of the creation. And these Sons of the Father, even as my order, represent him.

And it is to the Father that you are progressing. And you cannot reach the Father otherwise but having earlier perceived what is the Eternal Son, namely this very same God the Son. But you shall not be able to comprehend him before your comprehension of me, still billions of worlds for you to go till your comprehension of him. You, any one of you, shall not be able to leave the boundaries of my local universe until you comprehend me and before you stand in the form of the spirit in my presence. Already in the form of an eternal spirit, rather than as a soul, with the same self who is just starting today in my local universe, in the very initial universe where your testing is taking place, this journey to the Father to eternity – at first in the form of a human material creature possessing a free will, then, if you have faith, after the resurrection, in the form of the soul. And it is only after your complete testing in the form of the soul that you shall turn in my universe into an eternal spirit. And I shall personally see you off to proceed further and into your career of a higher universe; to the next stage of your studies. Only to a much longer stage than the one you shall have spent in my universe. You shall set off to the minor sectors of the superuniverse. And after you assimilate their teachings you shall move on to the major sectors. And from them you shall proceed to the superuniverse; to the very center of the Milky Way galaxy. However, after this intensive training you shall journey still further on – to the divine universe, the central universe.

And all these constituent parts of the creation have their material worlds of a tremendous beauty. Even though your spiritual development ever grows and deepens still all the time you shall be living and operating on the material worlds. They are not seen to your astronomers. However, all these worlds are splendidly supplied with the energy necessary and with the wonderful leaders and spiritual teachers who shall present to you the spiritual teachings of a higher level. And all this shall transpire on the real material worlds that make up a part of the physical energy of the creation transformed into these, invisible to your astronomers therefore they know nothing about them, worlds of your future living and learning.

And only while traveling thru the creation, and knowing it ever better, you shall notice how little is known about it by your current astronomers and therefore how many wrong conclusions they are drawing. But they

need to be told many good words at least for their painstaking efforts to discover other worlds. However, it is not suffice one's steadfastness. It is necessary to have faith in the Father and a much deeper and more thorough comprehension of the physical creation.

141. My Teachings Lead to Love and Truth and Point the Direction to One's Survival

My teaching is not forcible upon you, it is not the one that must necessarily be carried out to improve your living. My teaching is meant for you to survive altogether as your own identity after the resurrection. My teaching is related to your future life that shall start after the resurrection. Your present life is messed up and confused so much that you do not even realize how deep you are submerged in the bog of materialism. Therefore, the efforts by many a generation shall be needed so that this current swamp of materialism might be consistently, generation upon generation, and with the Father's love, cleaned up by your offspring. And it is only then that your life will improve. However, until this improvement an enormous shock, a big physical suffering, and losses await you. But your survival depends whether or not you will start to follow my current teaching that remains the same as it has been two thousand years before – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of men, and even as my present apostle has expanded it up to the brotherhood of all the creation. A practical application of this teaching of mine will not be able to change the living in the current form as much as it would become true and just to all and right away. It is only the one who shall turn my teaching into the principle of his own living, and who shall turn the Father, after having discovered Him within his own self, into the corner stone that he shall firmly stand on, it is such a son of the Father that shall sense the meaning of his living and therefore shall stop feeling that big pain and suffering because of injustice that he is sensing at the moment.

However, neither pain nor harm will disappear for others. Therefore, even a man of faith will be impacted by his inner pain and tormenting in re-

lation to injustice and harm being experienced by others. Then his sensitivity shall not be directed to the inside of his own self and desire to improve his own living only but rather this look shall be pointed to the outside, to his other brethren who are suffering at the moment.

And it is only then that the inner comprehension shall arrive that it is impossible to change the environment for others individually since all the creation is one family of the Father. And if at least one member of this family is suffering in this case all the loving family are also suffering. Therefore, the brotherhood embraces the spreading of a mutual love and service. It is only then that you shall begin to understand, once you start applying my teaching, that you cannot stay aside from the pain and suffering of others even though you do not feel any more either pain or suffering for you have discovered The Source of Peace – the Father – within your own self. And He is soothing you. But at the same time He is leading you to help others, still suffering and experiencing injustice, discover the Father within so that they would also begin to experience peace within themselves, so that their pain and suffering would be melted in the Father‘s love discovered and being experienced.

However, it is only one sphere of the activity of such a brother in spirit. My teaching, even though it is full of love and mercy for each of you, has also a charge for a spiritual acting that shall make you resort to wise means to help others, and by this enlightening even those who are full of injustice and deceptions, who are harming their brethren that are incapable of counteracting them in any other way but with their inner suffering, inner anxiety, inner pain, and inner shrinking once any humaneness is being lost on both sides. Brothers and sisters in spirit become enemies hating each other. Only one side is strong with its wealth and position and therefore dictating their own conditions as to how to live for the others who are dependant upon the former ones from the material point of view and thus they cannot live the way they desire to. The other side is made up of the weak and poor, by their position, brethren, therefore they have to obey the will of the former ones and give up their own will altogether and they are gradually forgetting how to live of their own free will when all the decisions are made instead of them by those mighty ones. And the poor ones have

only to perform what they have been commanded to. The restraint of one‘s free will starts damaging the growth of the personality character.

They begin to deviate from the path of light and fairness and even shrink still more without seeing a way out of the situation they are in for they notice that exactly similar things are developing in another job and that they shall not be provided better conditions anywhere, and thus dejection transforms into a long-term disappointment with all this living.

And it is only my teaching that shall help all the brethren straighten themselves as respectable mortals who while even being poor shall begin to grow as straight and beautiful trees to provide others a shade on a hot day and a refuge from wind and a shelter from rain, on a windy or rainy day. Those who shall start following my teachings, they shall begin to change themselves for they shall feel within themselves how the Father is leading and strengthening them, they shall feel my support, my Partner‘s, Mother Spirit of the Universe, support, they shall feel the support of angels, and they shall also feel even an inner urging to act with love and truth. And they shall start acting, each in one‘s job, each in one‘s life, and they shall start acting in the manner that even the most powerful and richest shall notice their activity and they shall be deprived of speech because of this bold activity even within their own company, even where they have considered themselves to be the rulers to that moment.

And that acting by the elevated brethren shall be not a revolt, a resistance, but love and truth. Love and truth shall be planted in that environment where the waked-up brethren shall be working. They shall be implanting the Father‘s love and truth not to appear as champions for love and truth but because they shall not be able to live otherwise. That shall be their mode of living and it shall differ from their earlier life full of anxiety and fear and from that of their brethren who have not yet waked up. It is these very love vibrations that shall be emitted into the environment from such vigorous and acting in love and truth people. And other men shall begin to feel them; both those who will be working together with them and their employers. And the latter shall have nothing to find faults with the worker for they shall also be surprised at his change. And they shall see

that the change is somewhat beyond comprehension and rather than being simply artificial it is such that is giving them power and strength from within to live this way and without fearing. And these higher frequency vibrations will bring peace to some while they will irritate others, yet even those irritated shall not know in what way to react to regain peace. Ever more people shall be looking for a patronage from their brethren who shall have waked up to love and truth. And they shall receive their help because both the Father and I shall be acting thru them even as now we acting thru your brother in spirit who is taking down these teachings of mine so that you could see the light on your path to love and truth.

You must understand that we are not leading you towards ourselves by force or orders. The Father and I are calling on you, and urging you all the time, not to be afraid to stride towards us. We are providing you an enormous support. Only do not reject it but rather accept it. All our activity is meant for providing you help rather than putting up the barriers burdening you and by this making your way to us more difficult to elbow thru. We have prepared for you and provided you everything merely do make use of all the tools. Love and truth have already been provided to you by the Father, and upheld by me, within your own selves.

It is those who shall discover the Father within that shall discover love, and truth. And it is only because they shall see and feel it that they shall be able to give it to others, and help them see it. And that shall be so obvious, so real to them that for the others, who shall not see either love or truth within themselves, it shall look very strange how they can see it, and even not to be scared to spread it to others; and to all; and only with love, and without any deception, without any selfish calculation.

They will see their waked-up brethren walk without looking sideways as to where they might be putting their foot on in the darkness but rather boldly striding straightforward as if someone invisible were lighting up the path for them. It is that firmness of the step and straightforwardness of the striding that shall fascinate others who will not be able to understand as to what this certainty is from for as back as only yesterday they were downcast and lost, angry and dissatisfied while today they are full of certainty

and peace, resolution and desire to walk along this very path that yesterday they have not even imagined of its existence at all. And they shall not walk on this path for the benefit of their egoistic selves but rather for the benefit of their higher and divine selves by helping others. All. Even their own employers whom they disliked so much as back as only yesterday.

This is the life in the vibrations of one‘s survival, of the survival of one‘s own self in eternity. This is not the life of today but rather of tomorrow, and even of eternity. However, it is being lived today; and it producing a much better life for the generations to come when the number of such waked-up brethren becomes much greater. And my teaching is meant for enabling you, each, to make a personal decision and to start living with the Father within you and at the same time to discover Him sooner within your own selves to be certain of your own survival. Already now you would be certain of your survival. And you would not lead your life in misery and poverty but rather in dignity as it is fitting a son or daughter of the Father. It is not fitting you to lead a lost, shrunk, and incomprehensible living. That is not the path of a son or daughter of the Father.

My teaching is calling on you to wake up, look around, and notice the direction of the path to your personal survival thru your faith, and the discovery of the Father within yourself. However, my teaching is not the faith, and the discovery of the Father within yourself. This must be done by yourselves, by each of you individually. I cannot do it for you. It is only you, each, who make a decision whether you desire to experience your survival after the death of your material body or whether the current life is already suffice for you.

If you are tired of and disappointed with your current life then I do offer you the direction of a true and full-of-bliss living towards the Father who is present within you, each of you. If these horizons of bliss, starting within you, are not tempting you, in this case, my teachings shall not move you and you shall not choose your survival. Therefore, the Father shall satisfy your free-will decision – to reject your own survival – however painful it might be for Him not to grant the resurrection to His son or daughter so that He would lead on His own son or daughter alive to Himself.

Try to envision yourself in the boots of the Father when your beloved children do not desire to remain alive together with you and prefer death, due to their ignorance, to the life that you are capable of providing them; and when the number of such sons and daughters of the Father is enormous. Try to envision what a suffering these children are causing to Him as they are consciously and of their own free will decide not to walk on the path of eternity.

Therefore, my teachings are meant for you, each, so that you would make a wise decision of your own free will. It is not a compulsory teaching even as your decision has not necessarily to be in favor of your personal survival only. My teaching is meant that you would find the Father within yourselves, experience His love, and after that your decision, of your own free will, shall be firm and always, in any circumstances, for your survival only. However, this sort of the decision shall be due to your experiencing the bliss of the Father‘s love within yourself, and you shall desire to experience it ever more, rather than due to my teaching. And this bliss experiencing is leading you, each, ever closer to the Father. And your blooming out soul begins to feel such an ever growing desire to fuse with the Father so that it is not even worth of hinting about the rejection of the survival any more. Any, even the slightest, doubts have melted in a deep and living relationship with the Father and in a wonderful and all-embracing experience of the Father‘s love.

142. Create a New Life and Cherish It together with the Father only

As I sojourned on your planet two thousand years ago I had not known anything about the resurrection by the time I set up a live relationship with the Father. Until that time I have ever been tormented by the questions: What happens once a human dies? And why does he die? Whom is it necessary this sort of the end of a human life to? Why do our beloved ones must die? Why does God, whom all have been calling Jahve, cannot show mercy

for them to prolong their lives? What sort of one‘s life – full of riches or faith – has value?

And it was only after I had established a living communion with the spirit of the Father that also indwelt my mind that, very gradually, I began to realize that the Father had designed the resurrection exclusively out of love so that we would not stay here for long for it was just the very beginning of the beginnings, this flash of one‘s material life. And it is fairly enough for everyone to decide whether one desires to go to the Father, whether one‘s faith has reached the level that one‘s desire to go to the Father starts changing the life steps and decisions of that human being in such a way that he becomes better, more merciful, and more just to others. And this faith enables this man to start sensing a greater power within him. And the operation of this inner power is also expanding that very man‘s perception of the environment and strengthening his knowledge that this life is not the only one, that the death of the material body is certainly not the end. And this perception is ever growing and deepening that after one‘s death there is a life of a different sort, that there is one‘s survival.

A very significant aspect of your living is the raising of babies and children based on the vibrations of the Father‘s love rather than on your selfish and acquisitive love for your child as for a thing rather than as for a man-personality possessing his free will received from the Father. Exactly the very same free will as you, parents, do possess. You must not look upon your baby you are holding on your arms, you are feeding from your breast as upon your property. You are holding on your arms, you are feeding from your breast a new, just born, son or daughter of the Father. Even as you are a son or daughter of the Father. You are in no way different apart from the intervening years between your birth and that of this child of the Father, and the experience you have already accumulated. However, it is a very short glimpse to make you truly different. This time interval shall pass very quickly and the child‘s experience shall exceed yours if you contribute to it with all your soul.

Therefore, you, the father and the mother, while even expecting a baby, must begin to feel your love for the Father and all the environment within yourselves. And you can begin to sense that provided that you discover the Father within yourselves. Therefore, it is only after having discovered the Father that you shall be expecting your baby while already yourselves being enveloped by the love vibrations of the Father and while experiencing these very same vibrations from the Father within each of you. Still happier are those parents who even before encountering each other and getting married have already discovered the Father within. In this case their mutual love since the very beginning of their encounter had an indissoluble link – a living love of the Father being experienced within both of them and for each other. And such a couple gets married while truly sensing the leading of the Father‘s love rather than out of either a material calculation or a sexual drawing to each other. And it is such a couple already while creating a new baby that is creating it together with the Father by calling in the Father with their love vibrations to participate in this act of the creation a new child of the Father as a Co-creator. And they are feeling this additional vital energy emanating from the Father during the very sexual intercourse of love that the Father himself is really present after having been called in with love by the future parents of the baby. And that is a guarantee that the development of a new son or daughter of the Father since the very first moment shall be smooth and without complications. And the baby shall be born healthy, strong, and of great vitality.

And it is being determined by the love vibrations of the parents that are reaching them from the Father thru His spirit, Thought Adjuster, being permanently radiated to both each other, a developing embryo in the womb of the mother, the environment, the Father himself, and all the creation. And all the creation is also protecting and caring for such a new fetus so that it would be born as a new member of all the creation. A physical member who would subsequently, thanks to his up-bringing by the parents, will become a mature spiritual member even though still being in the flesh.

After the baby‘s birth, the mother must not be separated from the baby. The father, according to the conditions, must also try to be by the baby as much as possible. For you must know that the baby is being fed not only

with the mother‘s milk that she is giving him with love but also with the love vibrations of the father that are live and real. Therefore, what the father has to give up primarily after the birth of his baby is the consumption of any alcoholic drinks and tobacco nothing speaking about even much stronger narcotic drugs. All these intoxicating substances, and in the reality the substances suppressing the brain activity, lower the inner energy vibrations of the father to a very low degree, and they also suppress the energy vibrations of the baby, the higher vibrations by the lower ones. And that is a very important factor for the lower the vibrations in this weak body the higher the tendency to illnesses, even to the minor ones.

Therefore, the father‘s participation, starting with the birth of the baby and ending up with the up-bringing of the child, is necessary so that he could pass his love vibrations to both the mother and the baby, and thus directly contribute to a healthy birth of the baby so that it would be as little painful as possible, and even painless altogether.

That depends upon the degree of the mother and father‘s faith. And, already now, a mother having faith can give birth to a baby without a physical pain when the vibrations of the Father‘s love and her devotion to Him are imbibing and melting all the physical pain. And the husband-father can also make his own contribution to it.

For the baby who has just been born the most wonderful diet is the love and warmth of the mother as well as the love vibrations of the father. And the mother‘s milk has not only nutritional substances but also a certain taste. And the more it has the vibrations of the Father‘s love the more pleasant is the taste of the mother‘s milk. However, you can damage this taste if you do not feel the Father‘s love by yourselves and if you partake of such a food that is claiming the death of another body. Therefore, even the love vibrations, emanating from within you, shall not provide a pleasant taste to the mother‘s milk if she eats the animal food; the more so that this sort of food is also harmful to the body of the mother.

Therefore, one‘s faith, prayer, and living relationship with the Father are very important so that you would begin to look upon everything as upon a system. Moreover, you must realize that this system is really operat-

ing following the principle of the cause-action-consequence and you can neither change nor annul it. Nobody apart from the Creators can eliminate or stop its operation. But such an arbitrary intervention on their part would also lead to the consequences to all the creation. And it is only after having been born of the spirit, only after having started to feel a living love of the Father for all the environment that you shall not be able to partake of the food that claims the life of another animal any more at ease. Therefore, your food shall change into the vegetable one and at the same time into a healthier one. You shall be merely eating a diverse vegetable food. It is only this way that you shall be able to keep up you body healthy. Therefore, try to eat raw rather than cooked vegetables, fruits, nuts, and you must bloat cereals. To have them softer you may mash them in a mashing-pot and pour out on them boiling water and after that let them stay to bloat out. Do not be afraid of a raw and uncooked food. It is only within it that all the vitamins so necessary for your body are preserved. And they all shall also get into the mother‘s milk so that the body of the baby would receive all of them as well; both vitamins and minerals. Use the marine salt and drink a plain water. And it is only with your love for the Father that you shall be able to follow this diet.

Keep in mind that you have distorted your nutrition so much, expanded it so much that you got lost yourselves; even those who are trying to set the directives of nutrition for others. Meanwhile you, each, need very little and a very simple food, only the live food rather than cooked, fried, or roasted.

However, the Father is sustaining not only with a material food. He is sustaining you with His love. Therefore, pray before each meal and it is by this prayer that you shall open up to Him to feel His sustenance by His love energy vibrations. And all this shall also be felt by the baby from both the mother‘s milk and the Father‘s love vibrations being emitted from you. And you shall also be wondering that he is growing strong and healthy. And moreover: He is growing as if by himself without wearing you out by his crying for he shall be independent very early and shall be able to ask for eating by himself. You, mothers, shall notice his petition very soon. But that shall not be his crying. That shall be his reaching out for your breast, that shall be his reaching out for you. You shall be associating with him all

the time and feeling his vibrations. And you shall be passing him yours. And that mutual and invisible bond, but a live bond, shall allow you to understand each other very quickly and in a very subtle manner.

143. The Child and You

The baby needs the love vibrations and not only a material food. Therefore, feed him with them permanently. And associate, play, and talk with him like with the one equal to you. I have already explained it to you earlier. Now I desire to explain to you about raising a bigger child, a child of the age when he starts feeling a bigger influence from the environment rather than from the parents as the authority of the parents begins to fall. To prevent this from happening you must not produce such a misleading impression on your child that you know everything so that it is only from you that the child could learn anything he is interested in.

You must always keep a very sincere relationship with your child. Never lie to the child. Never be afraid to tell him you do not know something. However, you must also reveal that the omniscient is only the Father who is namely helping everybody learn more. Therefore, one human being knows more in one field, another one knows more in another field. This way the Father desires that people, as His children, would share their knowledge with each other so that they would cooperate among themselves with love. And then explain to him that after he will find an answer to his question, that you are unable to provide him, to share his knowledge with you as well. This way you will show him your trust in him and that you value his knowledge and even desire to hear his explanation. He will also begin to feel his own value that you listen to him and that it is from him that you hear what you have not known before. It will not be strange for him either that his parents might not know something as they always used to know everything and now they do not know it. It produces a big disillusion to a child. Therefore, this sort of explanation is both a sincere association with him and the expansion of his vantage-point, and a teaching as to how it is necessary to look for answers not only from the parents who

are not omniscient but also from other sources, as well as to share this information with others who do not yet know it.

If you have a chance, try to find your answer to this question as well. And then get back to this issue again when you are with your child. If you have no chance of doing it then ask your child whether he has succeeded in finding a response. This relationship and your interest must be sincere. That is being felt by the child from your vibrations.

He is also feeling when you are asking formally about anything what does not really interest you. It is the same like your child would be talking with you while his thoughts would be somewhere else and you would be feeling he is merely talking to you that you would leave him in peace as soon as possible and after that he would submerge himself into his own favorite field. Association must always be sincere.

If your association, since the very birth of the child, has been based on the love relationship, on the vibrations of the Father‘s love in this case your sincere bond with the child shall be natural and lasting. And you shall be associating as equal partners rather than as the mother or the father and the child who has always to obey your demands merely because he is the child. Such an acquisitive approach to the child as a thing might destroy the child for it does not provide the building up of the child‘s free will, independent decision making, and self-dependent acting. This sort of the child raising, rather than educating, is limited to meeting merely his material interests, and the expression of his gratitude at the request of the parents for such a sentimental destruction of the child‘s character. And as the child grows his character is beginning to present the new shades of its manifestation, and he shall start revolting against the curbing of his free will since he will notice that other children of his age may express their own free will to their parents and enjoy it beyond the walls of their home. Therefore, in such a family where the child was brought up without the vibrations of the Father‘s love the revolt of the child is inevitable unless his will is completely subdued by the will of the parents and that would already be an absolute violation of the Father‘s free will and, sooner or later, would cause big problems to such parents within the family.

Therefore, never break a free will of your beloved child but rather raise him as the son or daughter of the Father, build up his unselfish, altruistic character while associating with him as with the one equal to you, all the time allowing the vibrations of the Father‘s love and sincerity rather than your own strivings and purposes to manifest. And it is this association that is the up-bringing of the child and when such an up-bringing that would wear you out remains no more. There remains only the sharing of your experience. However, sharing your experience not merely in words that the child would not understand all the same but by your living that must be as such that you would submit yourselves to the leading of the Father from within and the child would feel what vibrations of the Father‘s love his parents are living and breathing literally, and later on he would even see your actions in your life as well. This sort of sharing your experience is more effective to the child than dry words. The same applies to the fact if your words begin to differ from your living, and the child shall notice it very soon if his character has not yet been so much deviated from the path of love and truth. And then your nice words that do not match your real steps in life very soon shall build up a cold invisible wall between the child and yourselves that shall not be overcome by any appealing to his conscience or morals. Such a child might start revolting against the mode of your living while speaking out to you nothing but performing such actions that shall cause a shock even to you, who talk one way and act the other way, because even your demeanor is not that base. However, such actions of his causing you fear shall be nothing but the consequence of what you are claiming to be a good up-bringing of the child. Therefore, you must realize that sharing your experience with your child is also your daily living. And it is simply impossible to hide this living once it contradicts your words you are telling your child. You must not think that the child does not see and understand your life. He is feeling your vibrations since he also has the spirit of the Father that is leading him even as He is leading you. And the spirit‘s leading might be even stronger for him than for you if he is less resisting this leading, if you have been directing him up to then towards goodness, truth, love even though by empty words without supporting these very words with your practical steps in life. And such a child is feeling

much more than you are. Therefore, you shall not understand, by yourselves, as to how your child knows and feels it that your life differs from the words you utter to him. However, this ambiguous situation shall be a heavy burden to the child how to find an exit from this maze provided to him by his parents. Here, a lot shall be determined by his environment beyond the family boundaries.

Therefore, do not risk the future, even the survival, of your children, and yourselves, of your own free will, choose the path of the Father‘s love that has the only Truth – to raise your child as a son or daughter of the Father. It is only in this ambience that the child shall be raised possessing a desire to search even for a bigger truth than he knows, to walk on still more resolutely than he has been walking before, to be completely free from the dead and restraining his free will rituals, to seek more steadfastly than up to date a deeper experience in the Father‘s love and to give it back to the Father and all the creation more sincerely thru the worship of the Father and service to the brethren.

144. A Wasting of Energy is Harming the Body

The cooperation in the creation is of different levels. The bigger the creature’s experience the deeper his devotion to the business of the Father, and to the enlightenment of all the creation and service to the Father. Therefore, this cooperation can be only of one‘s free will. You must know that in this very creation there are many different beings who have no free will and thus cannot choose what would equal to your choice between good and evil, between doing and not doing the Father‘s will for they have been created namely as such as to perform only these definite functions. It is especially related to manipulating energy in various units of the creation. Energy does not change by itself automatically once it is emitted from the Father thru Paradise. Energy in cosmos is taking different forms of transformation due to the living beings that are operating as the energy manipulators. That includes both the Paradise Force Organizers, the Energy Transformers, the Energy Centers, the Energy Regulators, the Physical Control-

lers, and some other beings whose the only operation throughout the creation is to adequately modulate the energy vibrations so that they could be applied for the needs of a corresponding segment of the creation or even for the needs of an individual in a certain ambience. And their activity, all the time, every second, is related exclusively to the passing of the energy matching the needs of that part of the creation they are namely operating in. And this activity in no way is exhausting them. They are always performing it perfectly for it is that purpose that they have been created for.

You must realize that in the course of the existence of the creation there has never been a disrupt of either the supply or manipulation of energy for at least a second. And this activity shall also be perfect and undisrupted in the future eternity, and while the creation is expanding on. However, the only thing that is perfect, even in the parts of cosmos remotest from Paradise, is the energy manipulation. Therefore, you must be certain that there shall never be a shortage of either energy or the patience and endurance of the beings manipulating it to manipulate it according to the needs since this operation has been designed by the Father‘s plan on the evolutionary expansion by employing all the means created for the energy manipulation. You must also realize that such energy centers have no personnel for they are that very personnel themselves and are clever of themselves. Their mind cannot be surpassed as regards their activity. Therefore, the activity of these centers and the very centers as beings are beyond your understanding. But you must know that the Father has provided such a model of the organization of all the creation that embraces everything, even the slightest element, so that the creation activity would not lack anything in order its free will creatures could develop from the very bottom, from the lowest stage of energy, from the material mortals, upwards to the perfected spirits after having reached eternity on Paradise while on their path they would be able to ever more devote themselves to doing the Father‘s will without deviating to side ways that would distract their attention off the main goal.

When you are starting your progress to the Source and Center of Eternity – Father – you are acting in your material form, or in your body, in the manner that you are just beginning to discern what is that will of the Father and in what way it must be done. And the more you begin to feel

that within yourself, not in a material energy vehicle but rather in your own thinking, there is some inner power that is assisting you to make a decision, of your own free will rather than forcefully, that the Father‘s will is always related to love, truth, and goodness, the stronger is becoming your decision, and you begin to discern ever better, even in the complicated circumstances, as to what is and what is not doing the Father‘s will. However, even while doing the Father‘s will, doing good to others, you must take care of your material body by yourselves, you must take care of its energy recharge, or its energy recuperation.

While acting in the day time in serving the creation you must consume energy. If you are acting against the will of the Father you energy discharge is getting still bigger. Therefore, you have to replenish your energy with both food and sleep, and even with the worship of the Father and the petition-prayer. And for this purpose you must devote not only your time, efforts, but actually all your life; because without such a recuperation of energy you would not be able to exist any more. Therefore, all your efforts are actually directed merely to the means of the energy recuperation while you are absolutely forgetting the very Source of Energy – the Father. All your energy is being consumed to the effect that you would earn as much money as possible that you would spend on a tastier food, a better dwelling place, a bigger comfort to your body while asleep, a richer variety of the equipment for the food preparation, different parties to remove your stress, traveling during the vacation period, medication in case of illness, health rehabilitation institutions in case of your exhaustion. You are devoting your life to all this. And that is what makes up the means of replenishing of the energy wasted by you. And you consecrate you living for all this, and you are also teaching your children, and all the generation, to do these very same things.

And when do you live? You are acting all the time under the conditions of stress that is exhausting your vital energy even more. Under these conditions it is impossible not only to live but even to keep up the balance of that vital energy that is being supplied to you from on high. However much money, time, and effort you will devote to it all the same you will not restore the balance of energy since you merely do not know how to do it, and

you believe that the well- furnished homes standing in the cities, your sleep in the beds comfortable for your body, a rich and expensive food, grand parties, and far off travels shall do it for you. It is as little pressure of this sort as possible that the body needs to recuperate its energy balance, and which you are providing it while making an attempt to replenish your energy wasted. You cannot permanently constrain your body without ever feeling side effects. Your present way and rhythm of living is not a restoration of the balance of the vital energy that is being given to you but rather an additional consumption of it, and even wasting it. And with your own eyes you see these bitter consequences – hospitals are full, people are upset because of their life environment for there are so many unsolved problems around such as crime, corruption, violence, exploitation of people, a miserable ecological situation, the crisis of the youth, family, humanity but there is not a single model that would truly suggest as to how all this evil must be tackled. No models fit – be it a Swedish socialism, an American capitalism, a Russian communism, the globalization, unions, empires, or an individual isolation. Everything is being built like a house of cards without any foundation. Therefore it is falling down since all your current life does not provide the ways as to how the balance of the energy being wasted by your material body must be replenished.

145. A Wise Consumption of Energy and the Restoration of Its Balance

There is the only method of it – faith in the Father and His discovery within oneself. In this case the relationship of each of you shall harmonize not only with your own higher and true self but also with the environment, with all the creation, and a living relationship shall be set up with the Father himself. And your attitude shall change as to how you need to use your energy meaningfully for the benefit of the whole rather than to restore a wasted energy while the path of replenishing it is very simple, a peaceful sleep on a hard basis and a simple food of vegetables, fruits, cereals, grain, peas, beans, nuts, a plain water, and a herb tea. It is a very cheap

food and one does not need much of it. And the most important thing is that your mode of living shall change and that shall really enable you to give up your harmful habits that cost you much not only from the point of view of the energy wasting but also from the point of view of your funds. You will not have to pay for medicine any more since you will stop being ill. You will not have to go to the health rehabilitation homes since all your living will turn into a health rehabilitation home. You shall not experience a stress and depression, anxiety and tension any more and thus you shall waste neither energy nor time completely in vain either.

However, even under these conditions you will have to take care of the means of the energy replenishment – your sleep and food. But for that you will devote less time and thinking. The time shall come when ever bigger numbers of your brethren shall be keeping a live communion with the Father, with me so that they shall be able to restore their energy directly from the energy circuits without any material food. Then the life of such brethren of yours shall be directed to doing the Father‘s will thru spreading love and good to the environment still more. You must realize that everything is possible with the Father. It is not a fancy or a dream beyond one‘s reach. This is the future of many of you even while still in the flesh.

However, after your resurrection from the material death sleep when the Energy Directors, the Morontia Energy Supervisors, and other spiritual beings prepare your new body possessing no material flesh that has caused you so much suffering, then, the means of the energy replenishment shall become as such as to tire you much less than they do it in your present life. You shall eat such a food that has no material form any more. And the food itself you shall be receiving completely ready-made by the Morontia Energy Supervisor Assistants, who operate at the disposal of the Morontia Energy Supervisors, and whose main sphere of activity is to convert the energy manipulation, by the Morontia Energy Supervisors, into the form accessible for the replenishment of the energy consumed by each individual soul body-form. You shall not have, personally, to take care of this food provision any more. All your attention shall be veered to a more thorough revealing of your own true self and serving so that your true self would ever better and deeper comprehend the self‘s relationship with the Father and

all His family-creation. Therefore, all the subsidiary things that have nothing in common with the development of one‘s own self to become ever more like the Father are not laid down on the creature. For this purpose there are other creatures performing their functions.

Even on the contemporary world you would not be wasting so much of your energy and endeavor were you living as a harmonious humanity-family of the children who have discovered the Father within themselves. It is merely due to the fact that you are not living this way that you do consider that each one has to take care of one‘s own environment and food. Therefore, you start competing with each other and then even harming, by different methods, each other just to outstrip each other. Your life is a distorted and wearing existence under the conditions of a permanent anxiety and stress that are by themselves sucking out your energy that is meant for the revelation of your true self thru your service of love and goodness in truth with the Father. As much you are not doing it that much you are wasting your energy in vain. It is like your car were skidding in one place and run out of all the resources of the fuel and due to overheating, due to a bad cooling even its engine would overheat. There is no fuel any more, the engine has overheated and broke down while you have not yet moved from the place. Such is your current existence that is wearing you out so much and that is causing so much pain to us when we see that you merely need to look at your own self and discover the Father, and the car even most deeply stuck in the mud and skidding shall be immediately pulled out onto a wonderful and firm highway.

Therefore for many of you who will be resurrected from the material death sleep the means of the energy recuperation, and even such that require no personal efforts on your part, shall seem to you like Paradise and that it cannot be anything better as you shall be recalling ever clearer your permanent struggle on this world.

Each higher step of revealing your own self provides an adequate energy adjustment of the form of your soul and the methods of the energy recuperation shall also become subtler. Even though you shall have to partake of the morontial food in a similar way as you do it now yet the state of your

food shall be also changing and shall be ever approaching that the need for it shall be decreasing while the intervals between the partaking of it shall become longer and the amount of energy shall ever increase until eventually, after having become the eternal spirits, all the replenishment of the energy, worn out during your service, shall be carried out rather than by means of food directly from the energy circuits.

As soon as you are resurrected the morontial food will appear to you very refreshing, fragrant, and energetically recharging so that you shall be feeling an overflow of energy within. However, it will be not only due to the food itself but also due to an absolutely different leisure and sleep. Its quality shall not remind you of your present sleep even as its duration will be much shorter. If presently you are accustomed to sleeping for eight hours, and some of you even longer, in the soul form, already since the very beginning, a twice-shorter term will be suffice to you, meanwhile the depth of the sleep shall supply you with such a recuperation of energy that shall surpass, by many times, your current restless and distorted by dreams replenishment of energy during your sleep.

With each new morontia form stage the interval between the periods of sleep gets longer until eventually having become the eternal spirits you shall not experience any need for sleeping during all eternity. Now these ideas are beyond your comprehension. However, as you shall also experience what a refreshing thing is your relationship with the Father and your service, what a perfect recuperation of energy is from the energy circuits then you shall realize by yourselves what a perfect Father‘s design is to make out a material creature, who is ceaselessly taking care of the replenishment of his wasted energy while he is not even serving the Creator altogether and acting only for the benefit of his own selfish self, and, thru the inner love, after he runs out of the energy of his material body and experiences death, this very self is all the same resurrected, and he is given a form of a higher energy vibration and he is being ever developed while developing the inner inhabitant of this very form and while revealing this self ever more so that he even fuses with the spirit of the Father and becomes one personality with the fragment of the Father himself, an eternal spirit even as the Father himself is eternal then your fascination with the Fa-

ther‘s plan on the evolutionary development of the creation shall become even greater.

However, even this will be only a beginning because the Father shall be surprising you, as all the creation, during all your journey to Paradise. And therefore you shall not stop admiring His fancy and originality. And that admiration with the Father shall produce even a greater desire within you to devote yourself to the Father and love Him still more.

And you can make the beginning already today and while still on this world.

146. The Father Provides You Wisdom to See further

While still being an adolescent as I was in the human flesh on your world I experienced a big disappointment when I was approached by a delegation of the Jews calling on me to join a nationalistic movement that was forming up at that time and that was targeting to prepare the youth for such actions that would end in the liberation from the oppression of the gentile Roman empire. My disappointment was associated with a deeper vantage-point and comprehension that any movement of liberation was doomed to failure. The empire was too powerful to be struggled against by the insignificant forces of the Jews. Especially this type of the empire the was missing a deeper concept of God therefore the attitude of its authorities towards the Jews was even more negative than to the other unbelieving outskirts of the empire.

And it was especially sad that the senselessness of this step was not perceived by either the delegation that was so stubbornly urging me to join them or the men that had sent the delegation to me pursuing their own interests that by having drawn me to their side they would also draw the youth of all Nazareth and its vicinity who to a great extent were associating among themselves and knew me very well. I was feeling an inner pain that the grown-up people due to their nearsightedness and under a cover of the patriotic slogans started antagonizing the young people and set them

against each other. And as I refused to join the nationalists there a split occurred even among my own relatives. And it is actually due to the nearsightedness of man in politics that one relative can find himself on the opposite side of the barricades of the struggle. And my refusal to support the nationalists even divided the youth of all Nazareth. I had never experienced such a disappointment before. I had been accustomed to providing a free will to act to all, whatever might be an expression of another man‘s free will, however I would oppose that free-will action yet I had never entertained a desire to feel anger, or at least an irritation, for that man because of his action.

And now I sensed right way as those whose hopes for attracting me to their side dashed started hating me, calling me a coward and by other insulting names. The relations that had been good just a moment before, instantaneously, broke off, cooled, and estranged even though I did not change and was the same as I had been just a moment before. Merely my refusal to obey the activists changed their attitude towards me, as well as that of some of my relatives.

I am telling you this so that you would know that a wiser decision, as well as its implementation, does not mean that you shall always receive support for this step of yours from all. You must realize that people have a different understanding and depth of thinking. Therefore, those who shall fail to understand your actions and shall not support them shall be trying to set other people from their own environment against you. And that they shall be doing by all means possible. They shall be defaming you, slandering you, pouring out any possible mud just to stop your striding forward. You must keep in mind that in this environment of a spiritual darkness that is reigning in your planet of today, even as it has reigned in my times as I have been among you, men cannot forgive each other and get offended very quickly. This is purely an animal trait – to control others by force irrespective of the fact were it a physical force, a political power, or the power of money. Now you are being governed by the animal instinct – to dominate others starting with every political party, collective, or a state and ending with a union of states, or any other bigger structure – rather than being

governed by wisdom and devotion to the Father while serving each other with love and mercy.

Therefore you must get ready, by spiritually submitting yourselves to the leading of the Father from within and to the wisdom passed over to you by Him to follow it so that you would strengthen your faith and the firmness of your stride on the spiritual path even more rather than just to be able to withstand the future attacks against you from all the sides, even from your friends.

You must know that while being in the flesh, still an adolescent, I knew that all the questions and problems can be solved only by peaceful means and thru the faith in the Father. And this path is perceived only by those who devote themselves to the Father and thus receive His wise teachings, and it is due to them that I have comprehended that a nationalistic movement has been doomed to failure and that it should lead to the defeat and a bitter suffering. Therefore, it is a deeper comprehension that has enabled me not to join the movement even though my step has divided the youth of Nazareth. But I could not behave otherwise.

147. Light Experiences the Resistance of Darkness

And a bigger perception shall also open up for you the spiritual path and you shall see all the environment much deeper. And due to a deeper vision you shall start behaving in a different way, not like the others around. And you shall behave like this neither to elevate yourselves nor to tease those around you but rather because this manner of living shall become the only natural one yet for those around you it shall be beyond understanding and therefore irritating. You have the following saying: “A black sheep.“ It is exactly the same sheep yet merely because of a different color it is noticeable and therefore disliked.

That I am telling you so that you would know that on this path of light not only a bliss is awaiting you but also a resistance on the part of those who shall be trying to take away from you this very bliss, being provided by

the Father, and shall be threatening to harm you just to get you back to them, into the herd of the similar sheep, so that you must be in no way different than the other sheep.

The Father is leading all and each. And He is leading all in the same way. It is only not all that begin to feel His leading. However, after having started feeling it they certainly cannot carry on with their former style of living. They do not want to live in the darkness any more when, at least for a moment, they have felt the taste of light and freedom from the ritualistic restrictions, when they have experienced a living love of the Father himself, they do not really desire to get back to the environment of the previous tension and uncertainty. On the contrary, they desire to share with that environment everything what they are experiencing themselves. Therefore, this type of spreading of light, and with love and devotion at that, is the thing that begins to irritate others who do not yet love others and who are not devoted to goodness and who are still governed by their animal and lower selves. Thus, you must bear in mind that you shall encounter the enormous surf of resistance that shall be proportionate to your actions. The more you stride into the depth of a spiritual path the further away you get from the dark environment, the less you are understood by this environment the more ferociously it attacks you.

To be able to weaken this offensive you must have a living relationship with the Father, you must keep a living communion and talk with Him to receive the teachings from the Father as to how to act wisely in every situation when your mind can dictate such decisions that might provoke your environment to still fiercer actions against you. Keep in mind that the Father uniformly loves both you, who have discovered Him within yourselves, and your brethren, who attack you, however aggressive and angry they might be in relation to you. Therefore, the Father‘s counseling shall help you run into a conflict with those, who have progressed on a spiritual path less, as little as possible. After some time you shall also begin to feel both love and mercy for these full-of-anger brethren of yours. And your attitude to them shall change so much that your actions shall become milder and arouse less disappointment to your brethren.

It is this that shall be your new experience that shall confirm to you that you cannot change others in any other way but with your uniform service to all in love and mercy. You can change directly only yourself by your bigger devotion to the Father. I was also doing it while in the human flesh. My environment was unfavorable to me very much and it was trying to press upon me and to squeeze me into such a framework of tradition and ritual that were impeding me to sense a live bond with a living Father. Therefore I did not resist these rituals but I used to go out by myself to commune with the Father in my own words, in my own thoughts the way, I believed, it was possible to commune with Him as with my living earthly father. And I would talk with the Father every day and a lot. And it was only after some time that I started experiencing that my thoughts were being expanded that much that I began to sense they were not my former thoughts any more, they were much purer and more chaste thoughts. And when, in addition, I began to feel the waves of love within me then I did start to realize that it was the Father who was speaking to me.

The Father is speaking in such a way as to be heard by everyone who sincerely desires and seeks it. And it was this relationship with the Father that was changing me. Out of a restless child it was making me into a lad who was vigorous but possessing a deeper outlook and who started noticing even such actions that had not yet been made by the friends of my environment but that would be made just in a moment. I began to feel a little bit ahead. And that feeling was developed by my relationship with the Father for it allowed me to foresee the actions of the people merely because I began to see their character traits deeper. And knowing the character of man deeper one can already foresee an action by that man which has not yet been made but will be made very soon.

You shall also experience this. Only commune with the Father, and then you shall see such a profound picture of the ambience that you have not seen before. You shall be seeing as if the inside of man. You shall be seeing the inside of another person so deep as to be able, unerringly, to say as to when he is afraid, when he is feeling anxiety and tension, when he is feeling peace and bliss within himself. And you shall be seeing it without even having spoken to the person himself, and you shall be seeing these things

even in a person you have never seen before. It is such a deep insight of man‘s character, provided to you by your relationship with the Father, that shall enable you to have a better contact with the environment that is not favorable to you. Then you shall be feeling much better as to how much knowledge on the Father you might reveal in this environment, as to how much you might be heard and understood by the men who are sincere and seeking the Father and His love in that dark environment.

The environment is not homogeneous. You shall always find small bright spots against the dark background. It is for these spots that you shall be shining with your little ray to move this other dead little ray out of stasis, to show the direction of its seeking to within his own self. And to be able to set up a mutual relationship quicker you need this deeper and more insightful vision of that man‘s character. Even a spiritual path it is not of the sort to accommodate merely victories and wins.

The only thing that the Father guarantees you, each, is an ever new experience and a bliss. Meanwhile doing the Father‘s will, you personally will not be able to effect another person‘s will in any other way but by your sincerity and an act of love in service. However, not always that will yield the fruits you desire for however much you could see the character of a man at that moment you must bear in mind that even the strongest, the most resolute character, in the human matters, can turn completely weak, in the divine matters, and where its resolution and boldness are required for action it can become cowardice and inactive, and even in the field where it is necessary for the man to enlighten himself, and in a very quiet manner and while being alone.

Therefore, do not get disillusioned when the person, who is so enthusiastically listening to you and who seems to you as the one who could also make his own contribution to spreading his own ray of light, very soon shall shrink himself from this light and shall draw back to where this light is not that live and blinding him, where there is a simpler ritual and even a communion with God by already well-known methods.

A spiritual path is the path only of victories to each, walking on it, merely in a personal sense. However painful experience you accumulate,

all the same it is developing you, personally each. And you must comprehend it very deeply. Even the friends or relatives, even the beloved ones, who have turned away from you are developing you and providing you a chance to climb up ever new peaks of the spiritual mountains. There are no defeats on the spiritual path. There is an accumulation of one‘s experience only. And it is not necessarily an accumulation of a pleasant experience that makes up the conquering of the peak. The experience of one‘s betrayal and subsequently one‘s still bigger devotion to a spiritual service – to love and goodness – is also the conquering of a spiritual peak; and one of the most meaningful experiences in molding you, each, as a son or daughter of the Father.

It is easy to serve where there are many similar loyal children of the Father. However, it requires a big faithfulness to the Father to serve in love and mercy where others are impeding this service, slandering and blackmailing; and to serve quietly alone by oneself. Yet it is even more difficult to serve still more steadfastly when you being betrayed and abandoned by your former fellow-travelers on this path, when they turn away from you and even slander you. That is the highest test of the growth of one‘s own self – one‘s faithfulness.

148. The Vibrations of Man‘s Thinking

My life in the human flesh has been, and is, meant to demonstrate you that even in the human flesh a son of the Father can achieve a victory over his egoistic and lower self once man establishes a spiritual living relationship with the Father. It is the spirit of the Father that has also indwelt me even as he indwells you, that was leading me thru all the calamities so that I did not feel such a fear as I would have felt it had not I been in this living communion with the Father. You must realize, and subsequently experience it by yourselves, that this living relationship with the Father changes the mortal‘s concept on one‘s own physical body as the only vehicle for the existence of one‘s own self.

Once this comprehension is piercing every single cell of man‘s brain, once this comprehension is completely reigning within his brain, and in reality is acquiring a cumulus and solid appearance, then he is realizing that losing his body does not mean anything to his inner self. He already knows very well, and not only comprehends, that after the death of his physical body his resurrection shall follow. Even though he has not yet experienced it his knowledge of it is so firm that it is on the very fringe of his very experience.

As I say that man‘s thinking acquires a cumulus and solid appearance by this I desire to describe you that the very process of his thinking is like a corresponding energy shape that comprises the wave phenomena that are being generated by the brain activity. And the brain activity is not a continuous pulsating line as is being registered by your material devices but rather has a projection shape. It looks like a cumulus cloud that has both outer and inner shape. And the more active the operation of the brain the more dense is the inside of the cumulus cloud since the energy vibrations within it are changing in their frequency and density. And each frequency has its own tinge and therefore your thinking is also expressing a solid cumulus cloud of multiple colors. Should you see the energy operation of your own brain it would be similar to a pulsating cumulus solid cloud. If you could see these vibrations you would recognize man‘s spiritual level according to their color shades even though you would not yet have spoken to that man. Therefore, nobody can hide in the creation from a more developed vision. Thus there is no meaning in hiding one‘s thoughts the way you are doing here on your planet once you begin to lie to each other.

By lying you are destroying all the structure of the solid cloud of your own thinking. You begin to cut it like with a knife, without even giving a thought that by this you are harming yourself. You are putting into disorder all your energy vibrations in your brain and due to such an inharmonious brain operation these broken impulses are being sent by the brain along absolutely all the nerve channels and each cell is responding to these very distorted nerve impulses. Therefore, it is starting to experience a strain and it does not know in which way to operate on since it has not been created to function under the conditions of stress. Then the

defensive-protective function of the cell is turned on. It begins to slow down its operation to protect itself from an increased distorted impulse that has reached it by the living nerve channels. This reaction cannot last for long without changing the cell itself that has been designed to operate under normal conditions. Thus, any lie generates an additional stress to each living cell even though man might not feel this impact for a long time. The body of man, as the whole, is too big to feel a physical pain during that very instance and the changes of some part of the body right after the lie.

This abnormal reaction is being sensed by the cells on their own level while all the body shall feel it after a long time when the cells themselves shall change their activity as much as the organs of man‘s body shall not manage to perform their functions any more and a normal operation of the body shall get to be disrupted. It is then that the man shall begin to sense that a pain starts disrupting his normal way of living.

You have called this abnormal operation of the body as its illness. However, it is actually the disrupted cumulus, multicolored, solid cloud of your brain thinking. To find out the cause of the so-called disease you have to open up the program of your “computer“-thinking and to make an attempt to adjust it the way it has been designed to operate normally and smoothly by the Programer – the Father. Then, all the separate parts of your body, responding to the impulses of the program, shall be operating normally too.

And to ensure the program to operate normally all the time it is necessary for your computer brain – your thinking – to adhere to the designed regulations provided by the Programer – the Creator-Father of your program: to keep up a live relationship with the Source of your program to protect it from breaking down while trying to deviate from it or even destroy it by attempting to introduce your own corrections.

I tell you this so that you would ponder it that any negative step you make consciously, having considered it beforehand, however little it might seem to your eyes, still has influence upon your own body. You are beginning to realize that even a cigarette, an alcoholic beverage, the drugs have a negative impact on your body. Even tough you shall not feel this negative

impact by the expression of pain right away. Many years can pass since the very first cigarette or any other outer stimulant. However, any smoking, any use of the drugs or alcohol gives evidence that the brain activity of this man is distorted and he desires to restore that distorted program for it is causing him discomfort. However, he does not know how to restore it therefore he resorts to the sideway means from without – cigarettes, alcohol, drugs – or to other means manifesting themselves from within such as aggression towards another person, anger even without any visible and obvious reason, revenge, or similar negative emotions. All this calms down his distorted thinking for some time, however, these very live impulses of the distorted thinking program of the brain channeled by the neurons are being felt by each cell. And it is also defending itself even as the man is doing when being innocently attacked. He is shrinking and waiting until this attack passes. If man is not of a similar manner of thinking as the attacker. A man of the similar thinking is instantaneously reacting to an aggression by a still bigger aggression. And his cells are also reacting by shrinking. They are not aggressive by themselves. However, the animal brain and the animal way of thinking are still channeling the aggressive impulses and the cells of the whole body are being, literally, forced to start acting under the extreme conditions. This extreme regime is exhausting the cell so that it cannot operate under the conditions of coercion and stress for a long time. Therefore its operation can be, for a little while, prolonged by a narcotized environment when not only the brain does not understand the nerve-energy signals it is sending the cells but even the cells themselves while making use of the very last resources are doing their best to carry out the signals sent by the brain as much as they still have the energy accumulated within themselves. However, they cannot do more than they can. Therefore, death occurs due to an overdose of the drugs, too much of alcohol, too extensive smoking, too much of stress.

When these distortions of the brain impulses are produced not so intensively a normal operation of the different parts of the body is being disrupted during a long time even though on the cell level this coercion has been sensed with the first cigarette or with the first glass of alcohol. Despite the fact that the man continues to live without even feeling a big pain

yet his brain activity is transformed and is busy with what it has not been designed for.

149. The Brain is Given to Man to Grow rather than to Degrade

The brain of man is not meant for harming himself and causing pain to himself and thus becoming a big problem to those around him. The brain of man is the only one out of all the brains of the living creatures existing on the planet that has been designed to develop itself to a higher level. No animal of the planet can do it. No ape, no elephant, a crocodile or a lion at the end of its existence can leave a better life to its offspring. It is only man that must do it; because his brain is the only one among all the material creatures of the planet that is creative. Therefore it is only man who is capable of living a completely different life than that of all the other animals by leaving a better ambience to the new generations to live in so that they would continue this creation and would leave a still better environment to the generations to come.

And to have your living environment being developed this way it is necessary that the cumulus cloud of your thinking must be filled up more intensively with the high frequency vibrations so that they would get denser within this cloud of thinking that eventually they would dominate completely. It is only then that your brain shall be sending only such pure impulses free from stress so that each cell shall be receiving for its activity such an environment that shall have no stress, no side affect that currently is exhausting and coercing it so much. Then, all the brain activity shall be operating harmoniously and without any irritants of artificial tension that are presently being called by you just the opposite as tranquilizers of tension.

Any narcotizing means – tobacco, alcohol, drugs, chemical doping preparations – are not the sedative means but on the contrary, an additional stress to both the brain and each cell of the physical body.

Having used such artificial means you do not tranquilize yourselves to have removed stress but rather to have intoxicated your brain, and it cannot normally react to the environment to turn on the protective means at a proper time and you would just stop working and start taking rest or if it is the moments of stress you would start communing with the Father so that He would remove the stress of the moment, just like a vacuum-cleaner sucks in all the dust so does the Father suck in the stress that is too unbearable to your brain.

Meanwhile, when your brain is intoxicated and cannot perceive and truly assess the whole ambience around, and its impact, it continues a harmful activity to itself, and to the whole body, and by this also exercises coercion both upon itself and all the body it controls. And it is merely due to this that you feel exhaustion, low spirits, and even physical pains when the situation passes since your acting has been physically coerced. And fairly often you start reproaching yourself for behaving unwisely. And you reassure yourself that others behave in a similar manner and therefore this sort of behavior is normal.

You can invent very many unwise excuses to reassure yourself even though due to this the reaction of the body shall not change. If you continue to coerce it to act this way the undesired consequences shall follow all the same. And you shall fall ill, or even die, meanwhile, leading a normal life you would be, at that moment, at the very peak of your strength and contribute to producing better conditions of the environment for the coming generations by enlightening both yourself and, with your daily living, others.

Being the cleverest creatures, among the visible to you animals, on this planet you are not matching by your behavior those very same animals that are not that clever. You are annihilating yourselves, your children, the future generations, other animals, and the nature. Your current mode of living is focused only upon the outer irritants and looking for peace by using them. You must absolutely change the cumulus cloud of your thinking by filling it up with the thinking tinged with the creative love vibrations of the Creator and saturated with them only.

The Creator has given you freedom to think and choose. But at the same time He has also provided you freedom to choose wisdom being radiated by Him and that you can take in directly from Him thru His spirit, the Thought Adjuster, that is indwelling this multicolored cloud of your thinking.

It is the Father‘s spirit that is influencing you thru this cloud of thinking. He desires that you would ever more fill up this cloud of your thinking with the high frequency vibrations of the Father‘s love being channeled thru this spirit, with the thoughts that sow the seed of love, beauty, and goodness. At the same time these thoughts, as soon as they start reflecting themselves more clearly in this cloud of thinking, shall also ever more manifest themselves by similarly bright deeds.

It is then that you shall begin to feel that you desire only good and beautiful thoughts that are soothing you by themselves for they are all from the Creator. And as soon as you begin to sense, with all your cloud of thinking, it has filled up with His thoughts and strivings that you shall begin to act the way you, each, are being led by the Father. He is leading you while filling up this cloud of thinking with His vibrations that your soul, emerging ever more, begins to feel. It does not desire any outer irritants any more but rather desires an ever bigger and closer fusion with the spirit of the Creator that is ever more filling up the human thinking with his own vibrations thru an ever bigger opening up of the soul.

My teaching has the purpose that you, after having gotten acquainted with it, could make your choice either to continue your short-sighted mode of living or, following the direction of my teaching, to progress to the light of a profound opening up of your own self under the definite conditions and in a specific ambience to each of you but everywhere and always trusting and relying upon the Father. It is only then that you shall realize that your life has acquired the meaning and you shall not be scared any more by the idea that you are not necessary to anyone, that nobody understands you, and that you have remained lonely.

To prevent this from happening there is a magnificent path awaiting you thru the opening up and knowledge of your higher self. Without this

you are doomed to a big suffering and permanent disappointment since the vicissitudes of your life shall not be developing the way your lower and animal self would desire to turn them for its own benefit. Therefore it shall be experiencing a permanent pain and hardships since the lower animal selves of the other people shall also be striving for the same purpose like your own self – to adjust and shape one‘s life according to one‘s own self. Imagine, how many life models must be that each one would be looking at each other only thru the vantage-point of one‘s own self while completely neglecting the approach and thinking of the others.

Therefore you must begin to reshape your personal life starting with the opening up of your own higher, divine, self. And it is only when you do this that you shall be able to help others do the same by presenting such teachings even as I am now presenting them to you. And when you begin to really experience the Father within yourself, when you begin to commune with Him so that you shall begin to feel an unquenchable desire to do exactly the same not only at home, within your family, among your friends but even where you work, and whom you associate with.

And those of you who work as the high school or nursery school teachers, tutors or politicians will also begin to feel an unquenchable desire to share your experiences, colored by your own attitude, with the environment, especially with children, and you shall be doing your best that your activity, full of love, would be pouring out of you and by this not only reshaping your own former activity but also changing the attitude of the environment to this very activity. Your association with the little children, with the high school and university students shall take on absolutely different tinges that have not been seen by anyone before. And that shall be instantaneously felt both by the children, by the pupils, and by the students. They shall be sensing, with their higher selves, the love vibrations being radiated by you and they shall be responding to you in a similar manner; without even consciously realizing it.

Know it that the vibrations of love are the most piercing so that even the most cruel criminal, without realizing and recognizing it, still desires that he would be loved and that he would feel comfortable; even though he un-

derstands that love and goodness in the very lowest form, the form of a physical pleasure. However, his soul also desires the very same thing even as does your soul – the Father‘s love vibrations and a bliss, goodness and peace.

Therefore, after having revealed yourself to the Father, having discovered Him within yourself, you shall not be afraid any more of making this step in your office, even though just a moment ago these very same proposals to tread in this very direction of love and goodness have scared your low animal self. Therefore, it was shrinking and finding excuses for not making these practical steps. And now boldly and resolutely he is doing it in front of all. And for the others this step is both providing help and causing fear. For those who are themselves very close to revealing their own higher selves this step is the strengthening and confirming of their subconscious aspirations to walk on along this path of truth. For the others, who still live exclusively within the ambience of the vibrations of their own low selves, this step is intimidating and scaring them and they desire not to make this step, and in front of all at that.

However, irrespective of the circumstances, the victory of your higher self over the lower self has been determined by the Father. He has prepared to you, each, the path and program of the victory of your higher self over the lower one. Therefore, you must be certain that a soul after having opened up, at least a little bit, is certain to win against its lower and material part, your egoistic self provided that it shall lean upon the Father ever more. And in order this leaning would occur at an earlier age you have to boldly and resolutely reshape all your thinking and the operation of all your educational system.

However, what this educational system would suit you best under the present conditions you shall decide by yourselves. Here I cannot offer you any definite recipes. Meanwhile, having discovered the Father within yourselves you shall also find out those definite ways of changing your present scholastic educational system, that is merely stuffing you with the information that is exclusively directed to satisfying the interests of your lower selves during the life span of the present body, into a live-cooperation-and-

association educational system dominated by the Father as a spiritual foundation and a linking ground among all and uniting all into a brotherly family. It is only this sort of the educational system transformation that shall give it the meaning. And it is only then that children since their very early days shall start learning a brotherly association and service and at school they shall be accumulating knowledge not as the material products to be stored in their warehouses in order to get richer materially but rather to be able to apply this knowledge for the benefit of the whole, taking into consideration the inclination of their souls and their ability to feel the Father‘s leading from within. While at the university there shall study only those who shall feel a need to carry on these studies to acquire a higher qualification for the application of their knowledge accumulated for the benefit of the whole. And within this type of the society the young people shall be choosing their professions being led by the voice of their soul rather than seeking after the outer fashions and popularity.

The service of all, and of each, shall be valued as the most magnificent contribution to the development of the society and to the revealing of one‘s own self for the benefit of the whole. Therefore, there shall remain no popular or prestigious professions any more. There shall prevail such an approach that is dominant in the present loving and large family where a brother or a sister loves his or her brother or sister irrespective of one‘s rank or one’s profession that is not prestigious. And they love each other out of heart. And they are talking to each other as equals and they assess their jobs as a contribution of their family. Each one is happy about the others’ fairness and careful attitude to one’s work irrespective of the status – whether or not is prestigious from the human vantage-point – of the work itself they might have.

150. Help Yourselves

Therefore you must ponder ever more that having started preaching the good tidings – the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man – two thousand years ago I continue my teaching today. And even as I have done

at that time now again I am claiming that the generation shall appear that shall comprehend my gospel more. And there shall be that generation that shall live in it. And to make this happen I am addressing you for your assistance – help yourselves, turn to the Father who is within you, and after having discovered Him, you shall experience the meaning of your life. And then your mode of living shall transform into that of a member of the Father‘s family. And it is only then that you shall be able to share your experience with your other brethren and teach them the living with the Father as well as the brotherhood among men. And by this mode of living you shall help me, as well as the Father, near that moment when all humanity shall live my gospel that was brought by me two thousand years ago.

When I sojourned here, while on a magnificent mission in the human flesh, when I was baptized in the river of Jordan already at that time I did know that my mission would terminate tragically. I did know that a horrible death is awaiting my flesh. I also knew that I would do nothing to escape it even though I had a full power to make it happen so that not only I but also my brethren hanging on the other two crosses would step down off these awful means of the physical body annihilation designed by barbarians and that were also used in a still more horrible way by the catholic inquisition even under the cover of my name. I could have aroused such a storm of chants of jubilation and admiration with the Father that had never been witnessed on my earthly path by anyone, by a mere flicker of my thought that I did desire that.

However, it would have been just a momentary sight for the eyes and jubilation for the mind. And subsequently the soul that was not waked up would have been even more suppressed by the human mind of the egoistic and low self and would have demanded new evidences and extraordinary spectacles. And seeing none such people not only would turn away from me, from the Father but again would put me on that very cross. The soul that is not awakened cannot recognize a silent speaking of the Father thru the higher self of man. Therefore, for the selfish human mind it is necessary to have outer spectacles, and as sharp as possible, that it might admire and only by them could confirm to itself some of the assertions heard. However, this sort of a belief is not the soul’s faith being sent by the Fa-

ther. It is only the soul faith that is live. It is only its faith that can confirm to the soul that it is not mistaken without any outer signs, without any extraordinary deeds that arouse the admiration of the multitudes.

Therefore you can make a big contribution to the spreading of my living gospel in the hearts of men so that they would also feel its effectiveness even as you shall feel it if you follow my spiritual teaching. And when you discover the Father within yourselves by following this teaching of mine do not keep Him merely to yourselves, share your experiences with all those who desire it sincerely. However, if you work with the little children spread to them the Father‘s love not only in vibrations but also in simple words they could understand. You are filling up not only their little hearts with the love vibrations but you are also letting their higher selves develop since their early age without providing a chance for their low and egoistic selves to gain ground.

The time shall come when their heightened and bright, and at the same time their true selves, shall dominate their low selves as the latter ones shall not have time to deeply root in and suppress their true and unselfish divine selves. And that will be your contribution to spreading my gospel.

And your work shall not remain unnoticed and it shall not be the case that you would not be appraised. You shall be appraised by your seraphim who always accompany you and care for you even as you care for others, and even more. I will notice it as well. The Father shall notice it too. And all your good activity shall also build up your character so that you would get ready for still bigger deeds of love and goodness. Therefore, rest assured and be certain that each good deed of yours out heart never remains unnoticed and is always appraised. I was teaching you two thousand years ago that you should not pile up wealth on earth where it might be stolen but rather store it on high where it can be neither stolen nor eaten by the moth. It is your good deeds that are your true heavenly riches that shall never vanish. And when you ascend to me, after your resurrection, you shall also see by yourselves that all your good deeds have been preserved and you shall be shown all of them. Then, you, each, shall see whether or

not you have worked hard during your life. And you shall see by yourselves if you are wealthy after this manner of living.

151. Your Deposit in the Father‘s Bank

My assertions about wealth have also a literal sense – pile up your wealth in good deeds. This much greater and the only wealth that remains throughout eternity for it is being saved by the Father. And all the time a high interest on it is being paid that is not paid by any earthly bank for this interest is nothing else but the growth and tempering of your character. Therefore, you must know that the Father‘s bank never goes bankrupt, that you must always be at ease while keeping your wealth in His bank, and that you shall never be deceived.

Your inner faith in the Father and your trust in the Father is your own bank-card by means of which you can check, while talking with the Father, the amount of your wealth in the Father‘s bank. And it is the transformations of your personal character that give evidence to you as well as to others what interest rate is being paid for the riches of your good deeds being kept in the Father‘s bank. Moreover, the Father‘s bank does not use your wealth for any other purpose apart from enriching you personally, and the creation is getting richer only as much as each of you brings your own deposit of the good deeds to the Father‘s bank.

Thus, if you invest your good deeds in the little children, in the pupils, and in the students you shall increase not only your deposit in the Father‘s bank but you shall also enrich the creation and at the same time make the path easier for the other generations to open their accounts in this very same bank of the Father. It is only the Father‘s bank that has no selfish profit motive and gives everything back to the depositors in excess.

It is this motive that is the only one worth of respect to transform the activity even of your present earthly banks from their exclusively selfish profit seeking, and even eating man up hide and hair at that, and especially the poor one, into the one directed for the benefit of the whole. And this

sort of their activity would become meaningful rather than harmful, as it is now.

The current activity of your banks is harmful to you merely you are not yet able to realize it. The present banks of the world are doing their best to gain the biggest possible profit that is already enormous by itself. However, you are inciting it and rejoicing that the profit is growing every year. It is not reasonable, moreover it is inciting a social inequality of men as some of them possessing heaps of money can afford anything they desire while others are left without a source of living.

It is impossible to transform at once a profit-oriented economy into that of service while cooperating. However, already today the banks can begin the implementation of this policy by devoting one half of their profit to the development of the society in the family and education spheres.

The family and education spheres are the most crucial ones in the society development. It is due to the family and education that you can train fair and uncorrupted politicians who set the direction of the movement of all the state in all its spheres. Therefore, you must realize that by investing in the family morals and honesty, in the transformation of the educational system from a scholastic one to the family-type of a live mutual association based on love, you are investing in the Father‘s bank. And rest assured, when the time arrives for you to withdraw your deposit, when you have to leave this world, you shall be happy that you have kept it in the Father‘s bank. And you shall be willing to prolong your contract after your resurrection since the experience acquired on this world shall not vanish. Therefore, that faith you shall have experienced on this world shall not disappear anywhere either. It is this faith that shall give you that enormous desire to carry on piling up your wealth and entrust it to the Father‘s bank.

The bigger the faith the bigger the trust. And they both contribute to a mutual and long-term cooperation. The Father trusts you, and therefore He has bestowed upon each of you even His own fragment. And thus He is seeking that you would trust Him and that you would entrust your wealth to His bank.

Your banks must also operate following this principle. Man entrusts his savings to a bank, trusting it, therefore the bank has to show its trust in man rather than peel him off with fees and a low interest rate. That is a one-way traffic. The traffic of the Father‘s bank is for the benefit of the depositor and for the benefit of the whole, the direction of your bank traffic is exclusively for the benefit of the banks. Therefore, the time is coming when the banks must reshape their policy and direct it towards the depositor and for the benefit of the whole. And that they shall do only when the bankers discover the Father within themselves and open up their own deposits of their good deeds in the Father‘s bank. And by no means sooner.

And again, fairly a lot depends upon your, each, personal deposit in the Father‘s bank. If you open your account in the Father‘s bank it shall provide you the interest rate of your character growing on keeping the deposit while the strengthening of your character shall enable you to manifest yourself in such a way that its fruits to be seen by many of those who today are still very little. And it is they who are the future of your banks, of the new banks. You have a marvelous chance not only to grow by yourselves but also to accumulate such multisided experiences, sometimes even very painful experiences that shall help you understand the path of your growth and revealing of your own selves and the possibilities throughout eternity better if only you start applying my teachings in your daily living.

Therefore, go boldly to the Father‘s bank and open up your eternal deposit in it already today.

152. Our Family and Your Help to Me

Our common with the Father family can be understood and experienced by you, each, only when you desire out of all your heart, by yourselves, to join our family and become its full-fledged members. However, you must know there is no room for idlers in the Father‘s family who do not desire to devote themselves to the common life that is producing all the family‘s well-being based on service and in-depth love of the Father.

You cannot mess up this family the way you are messing up your earthly family. The Father‘s will is the opposite to what you can understand it now. You must not think that the Father‘s tolerance and mercy are as such that He is putting up with any sort of your personal living as you begin to live in your earthly family. Even though the family invented by humans is exclusively a human institute you must understand that in the course of the long evolution of man it has reached such an expression when you set up such an association and cooperation between the opposite sexes grounded on love and faithfulness that I have been, and shall be, producing with my Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe. Yes, in this respect, your family corresponds to this principle of our divine association and cooperation. However, the way you shall be looking upon your earthly family shall depend upon your attitude to me and the Father. It is only with the Father in your heart, and having felt His profound and real love within that you shall acquire such an attitude to your earthly family that I have been possessing all the time since the very first moment I have started, together with my Partner, creating all the universe and the life within it that is not yet completed in the course of the multitude of the billions of years. Therefore, I call on you, each, to join in the expansion of my universe family.

The Father has entrusted me, together with the Universe Mother Spirit, with the creation of the universe and its life family that would ever more correspond to His plan on the development of His creation family. Therefore, I cannot carry out the Father‘s plan on perfecting the evolutionary creature family if you do not help me, by yourselves, either, if you, each, personally do not contribute to the implementation of this plan.

That is the value and responsibility of your decisions.

As one of the Two Creators and Sovereigns of the universe, I am calling on you to my assistance to help me carry out the task entrusted to me by the Father. I cannot carry out this wonderful task without your help for its one constituent segment is such that merely my efforts are not suffice to perform the whole task. This segment is common to both you and me. It is only your spiritual progress that enables me to implement the task of developing all the family of the universe entrusted to me by the Father. That is

why I am addressing you not to let me down and not to betray me once you repeat my name in your daily life. Once you are together with me when your lips are uttering my name make one more step forward and hear my knocking on your heart so that you would open its door and I would be able to enter inside to be felt and experienced not only while your lips are pronouncing my name but also when your heart is opened up and you are doing good deeds to others while your lips are not even uttering my name.

This assistance of yours being rendered to me all the time is a priceless help to the whole universe. And its value cannot be assessed by any material riches. This is the path of the development of all the universe family that you choose by yourselves, of your own free will and personally. And it is only then that the life expression of your earthly family corresponds to the expression of my and my Partner‘s association and cooperation on the level of all the universe and meets our expectations in relation to the spiritual development of your families.

This sort of help you can provide me, and by this you can also match me by developing yourselves out of love for the Father, and for me, and at the same time for all humanity and for the whole universe that has an enormous multitude of different orders of creatures. Your association, out of heart, just with me is exactly the same association with the Father. The Father and I are one in spirit. And if only you start associating and cooperating with the Father you are also associating and cooperating with me. There is no difference to me that you are uttering the Father‘s name. I know everything even as the Father knows everything what concerns your thoughts and plans, expectations and anxiety. As the Father is working for your benefit and wellbeing so am I. And the Father‘s spirit, operating within you, is acting in a similar way as my Spirit of Truth that is knocking on your heart all the time so that you would open up its door and I would be able to enter you within. If only you discover the living Father within your own self by this you also open up the door of your own heart so that I would enter within you too. And then the operation by the Father and me within you, each, who has opened up is getting stronger since you do not have to overcome your unwillingness and resistance of walking on the path of your spiritual development for you embark upon it willingly by your-

selves. And you open up the door to me. Unlike the Father I cannot be within you against your will all the time. I am merely knocking that you would open up your soul while the Father is within you all the time, even when you are resisting my knocking and cursing me. However, even in this case the Father‘s spirit within you is doing nothing against your own will.

153. Your Earthly Loving Family

If you desire to devote yourselves to the breaking and disregard of your earthly family, and even worse, to its annihilation, the Father‘s spirit cannot counteract you by anything more than his love vibrations being sent you so that you would begin to sense them and stop any efforts towards the destruction of the family. The Father‘s spirit is bestowing upon you a creative power of love that your family would be loving rather than strong. It is only a loving family that is a creative family. And then the word strong, so often employed by you, loses its sense. Then your family becomes as it must be – loving.

The concept of a strong family has been invented by you as an example to be showed to such a family that is lacking love, and that is not a loving family due to the deficit of love and very often breaks down altogether. In order to try somewhat to explain that this path is not good you began to employ the description of a strong, harmonious family. However, when all the families reach such a level of their spiritual development so that all men and women shall have discovered the Father within themselves, when they really form up families out of love for the Father and the person of the opposite sex encountered thanks to Him rather than out of some calculations such a family shall always remain loving and serving the Father and the creation and together with the Father co-creating a new life, their own children, and raising them as the sons and daughters of the Father. Then, there shall be remain no more such a phenomenon as the break down of families, as adultery. Therefore, such a description of the family as strong shall simply fall away.

Even though it is a very long way ahead of you to such a loving family, even though many moments of suffering and pain still await your body and soul till that time yet you must make a decision already now to be able to choose the Father‘s path that shall bring closer the generation that shall look upon your suffering and pain left behind in a far off past with an amazement and sadness that their ancestors have lived under so difficult conditions by cheating each other, distorting the education of their children, hiding from them the love and light of the Father, and even destroying their own families. It shall be beyond their understanding for the Father‘s love shall be prevailing around and it shall be radiated by the husband and wife and their children to each other.

And it is you who are responsible for the appearance of this generation on the world as much as this responsibility is being perceived within the higher self of each of you already now. It is the experience of this higher inner self of yours that is leading you to applying the principle of love of my association and cooperation with my own Partner, Mother Spirit of the Universe, passed over to us by the Father himself, in the daily life of your earthly family. It is the only one that corresponds to the law of the Father‘s love operating throughout the creation.

The fact that you are the material mortals does not provide you any exception so that you might follow some other principle in your life if you desire and seek harmony within the family and society.

You have no any other path but the path of the Father‘s love within your own family. And the sooner you choose that path, the sooner you embark upon this path, the sooner you discover the Father within yourselves the sooner your families shall be over flooded with the surge of the Father‘s love the more blissful shall be your personal living within the family. And you shall also provide us, The Mother Spirit of the Universe and me, more pleasure and satisfaction. You shall also provide it to the Paradise Trinity – the Universal Father, the Eternal Son, and the Infinite Spirit .

All your love vibrations, emanating from your opened up souls, shall reach both us and the Paradise Trinity. Not a single, even the smallest, ripple of the love vibration shall vanish. It shall remain on in the universe and

warm it up. Therefore, you must be certain that by these vibrations of the Father‘s love, that have no shade of selfishness, not only you warm up each other but also keep up each other‘s health, and you are also healing those who do not yet feel them and who have physical ailments. You would call these vibrations of the Father‘s love a miraculous elixir that does what cannot be done by anyone else however hard efforts one might make.

It is this type of the family that you can make out of love for the Father rather than out of the material and selfish calculations. Such a family that shall be free from ailments, conflicts that are especially affecting the children‘s mentality and narrowing and delaying it very much, free from anxiety and fear that you might belittle and trespass the dignity of man, free from secrets for they do exist now merely because you are cheating each other and your are keeping secret this deception while by this producing distrust in each other.

154. The Current Tragic Family Situation Is the Outcome of Your Selfishness

What is now affecting the family as a negative influence produces within each of you the low energy vibrations that are exhausting your physical body and mind and make them victims of viruses and depression. It is especially dangerous for the children since their immunity is still lower as they are much more open up to everything you are doing, and doing it following your selfish motives, and by this emitting the low vibrations.

Therefore, your present families and, the children within them, simply cannot experience peace and concord. Even though there is no blazing conflict visible to the eyes and heard by the ears the low energy vibrations all the same are being emanated to each other. And it is only due to this that you started calling your home as nothing else but the hell. The children are running away from home. The grown-ups are doing the same. You are running away from what you have produced by your own actions.

Do you realize the consequences of all this when the low energy vibrations, being emanated by you as you have run away from the families you have produced of your own will, are being transferred over to the other family groups. And very soon these other family groups are turning into a similar hell as the previous one. You do not call your families as the fireplace of love but rather you call them by the most cruel word that does not fit to be used in all the creation, not only in a separate family, altogether.

You are becoming viruses by yourselves since as they are multiplying at an enormous rate and by this breaking down your material body by the manifestation of different illnesses so you are also ever more breaking down the lives of a bigger number of the new families that you have set up. And your offspring shall repeat all this even in a more awful form since every new generation not only replicates the life of the preceding generation but rather does it either on a higher or lower level.

If you are not developing spiritually by yourselves the new generations shall not have an obvious example to follow and their living shall be a replica of your living but merely on a lower level. The life of the next generation shall be poorer from the spiritual vantage-point while from the physical point of view it shall be more painful since you shall be looking upon each other thru the eyes of the adversary that must be necessarily conquered to feel the satisfaction of this victory.

You have even invented such terms as vampires that have neither been nor are in existence. This is the fruit of your fancy. However, following the impetus of your distorted fancy you began to write books about vampires that drink man‘s physical blood, you have been shooting films so that already several generations have grown up on these imprinted images. And they have already expanded the concept of the vampire, non-existing in the reality, up to the concept of calling any spiritually immature son or daughter of the Father as a vampire who is “sucking in“ the energy of another man. By this you have reached such a distorted concept of the creation that “the energy vampires“ have already emerged within the family – the husband or the wife. And you started dragging still further down by designing different ways of protection from these invented and unreal vampires thru

different incantations, various amulets, and multiple mysterious rituals. And you began to take money for this. This is the biggest fake that a contemporary ignorant man could have ever thought of – to scare himself and then even to pay money to be delivered from this very same fear.

Therefore I can tell you very frankly and in very simple and the same words – your peace and freedom are in your, each, own hands. Turn to the Father present within you, each, thru His spirit, the Thought Adjuster, and then you shall experience the Father‘s love that shall also transform you into the love conductors to all those you shall associate with. And then you shall not participate in the conflicts of even the present family, at least on your own part. And out of “a vampire“ you shall turn into a loving husband or wife. And if in a similar way the Father within is discovered by your partner then your family shall become the family permeated with the Father‘s love and shall be raised from the ashes as the sphinx to a new life not by your physical feelings discovered anew but rather by the Father‘s love that shall turn your former and dominating selfish attitude to the other person into the flow of an enormous river of the Father‘s love that both of you shall be bathing in. And while bathing in this same river both of you shall start feeling that wonderful and refreshing water of the river. It is only then that you shall begin to feel, to experience that you do desire to bathe your children in this same water of the river of love as well. And your vibrations directed to your children shall be completely different and your perception as to who your children are shall also be absolutely different.

You shall stop looking upon your children as your own property, a live property. You shall realize that they do not belong to you as a piece of furniture or any other article that you can push the way you wish. You not only shall realize within your mind but also feel within your soul that your children are the children of the Father, who is also yours, and who also have exactly a similar free will as you have. Merely they are little. And your task is to raise them, as much as possible to do it for you, together with the Father so that they would grow up as nice and straight trees, with the rich foliage and providing a big shade on a hot day to any traveler. And you shall be able to grow them up as such a mighty tree only with love, patience, and an

enormous devotion to the Father so that you would draw wisdom from Him as to how to carry out this task.

When you raise up your children who shall also possess a deep experience and comprehension of the Father‘s love, when they realize that the quantity house of living has to, necessarily, stand on the quality foundation of living so that it would not collapse, that the quality foundation of living is nothing else but the doing of the Father‘s will by doing good to all and without expecting reward for it then you shall experience that the meaning of your life has really acquired a divine tinge. And your living is becoming similar to the Father‘s

155. The Bent Tree of the Scripture and This Teaching of Mine

My life in the human flesh two thousand years ago has clearly demonstrated you that love, love, and once again love for the Father, and for all around, is that path that shall solve all the problems of humanity. Simply there is no other choice so that you would change your life into the one desired by your soul. There is no any other choice. Had it been some other path, and a better one, to create your better life I would have demonstrated it for you.

Even today, as two thousand years have already passed, not all of you are capable of understanding this path of mine. And the crucial mistake has been made by the authors of the gospels who were writing them not inspired by God, as you are permanently claiming, but rather merely rendering their recollections of my teachings already many years after my ascension to the Father. Since none of them understood my teachings the way I had taught them so their recollections were also tinged with erroneous concepts on my teaching that did not reach you up to the present day either. It is only because of this reason that I allowed the revelation that you have received under the name of The Urantia Book to be presented. This revelation is an enormous piece of work by a big collective of spirits that has con-

veyed the biggest panorama of the present creation and the Father‘s operation within all His family.

At that time man has not been delivered from the slavery of fear that much so that I might have explained to my brethren such teachings that are given by the revelation of The Urantia Book. Therefore I had to limit my teaching to your capability of comprehending it. However, even this appeared to be too difficult for you, and you started distorting my ideas and teaching, and adjusting them to the environment. I have never raised myself as the central figure of my teaching. And Christianity invented by you has created me as its key person that all the Christian dogmas revolve around. You must regain your dignity and stretch out from your bent stand, yet you must render such a respect and love to my person as you do to your each brother in spirit while you must elevate the person of the Father to the very center, and to love all only with His love.

You must understand that that teaching of mine and the present one are designed that you not only realize but also experience that the best path of your living is no other but the Father‘s path. And you cannot think of any other and better path however you would desire it. Therefore, I am presenting, thru my apostle and the ambassador of the Father, this current teaching of mine cherishing a desire that you would stop thinking that the teaching presented by the gospels, that now you so often reiterate, is providing you the best path. This is the path invented by you but it is not the path of my teachings.

I have never taught you that you must heighten me and elevate me in all the luminosity that would even overshadow the luminosity of the Father that is uniformly shining to all the creation and also to me, even as to you, each.

Like two thousand years ago, as I was in the form visible to your eyes, so am I now using your brother in spirit in order you would receive my teaching that your material eyes could read, your material mind could perceive, and your opened up soul could experience. You must comprehend with all your opened up soul that my mission two thousand years ago was exactly the same as this current teaching of mine – to reveal the Father to you and

to reveal man to the Father. That I have done by my living in the course of which I have always been teaching only love and nothing more. It is only love being felt by the soul that does such deeds that cannot be done by your mind without a solid love foundation. It is only with the Father‘s love that you can firmly stand in your present unquiet and often very stormy life. Simply there is no better path than that of the Father throughout the creation. The time has arrived when I must tell you, as I have told you two thousand years before – I am that path to the Father, I am a living water whose Source is the Father, I am that life bread that is being grown by the Father, I am that good shepherd who is from the Father. I and the Father are one in spirit. I have never taught you that I am the love source that warms you up. However, I have told you that I love you even as the Father loves you, that you must also love each other even as I have loved you. Now I am telling you – the source of love is the Father who is also filling up me with His love power so that I can also love you even as the Father loves you, and that you must also love each other even as the Father loves you.

This is the only path that is capable of correcting all the erring you have been experiencing while following the gospels that have distorted my teachings. It is only due to this that you are unable to dare to associate with the Father and discover Him, the Father himself, within your own selves, for you are afraid of Him, you have not approached and cuddled up to Him in spirit like loving children materially cuddle up to their earthly father even during the moment of happiness not only while suffering in pain or fear.

This teaching of mine is meant for the purpose that along with reading the present gospels you would devote ever more attention to the studies of this teaching and to the real discovery of the Father within you. You must realize that the true path is the one that provides the Father‘s love to your soul. And the soul cannot experience the Father‘s love without sincerely addressing the Father permanently, daily.

I am speaking to you not the way you are being spoken to by your blind spiritual leaders, priests, who do not live by the Father‘s love but rather by a ritualistic reading of the gospel, by their cold and calculating material mind but rather I am speaking to you as that spiritual leader of all of you

who is always one with the Father and who desires that you, each, would be one with the Father in spirit.

How shall you be one in spirit with the Father if in your prayers you always keep only me as the central person. Give a due place in your prayers, and in life, to the Father. Praise Him as He is fit to be heightened even as I have praised Him, by all my life that you can read the fullest portrayal of in the revelation of The Urantia Book in particular.

And by my present teaching I had one aim – to expand your perception not only about me and about some aspects of the creation but also about some aspects of your present life. Now you have a subsidiary means – this teaching of mine - how to improve or eliminate these aspects that are heavy to you as an unnecessary lumber preventing your free breathing and your progress.

You have no alternative but the only one – the path to the Father. The other path is leading you to the annihilation of your identity. However, your choice is always personal and always of your own free will. You are choosing between the real death and the eternal life. You are not choosing between a good path, a better path, and the best path. You are choosing between the path of the living faith , survival, and the path of disappearance from all the creation throughout all eternity. But having made the choice to survive you must boldly walk along the path of the Father and follow His leading that is real within each of you.

It is for inciting you to survive and walk on this Father‘s path that I have given you this teaching. It is only the Father‘s path that guarantees the solution of all your present and painful problems already at the present time; and during all the time in the future as well. It is only the Father that is the love power that shall extinguish all the fires of wars; it is only the Father‘s love that shall melt hatred among religions; it is only the Father discovered within you, each, that shall enable you to feel me too as being alive rather than hanging on the cross; it is the vibrations of the Father‘s love having waked up your soul, fill it up with life so that it shall start serving with good deeds even those whom that man‘s mind has previously considered to be his enemies.

Therefore, your choice is the only one – to serve, together with me, the Father who is the only and eternal Source of love to you, and to me, and to all the creation.

Therefore, the person of the Father must shine with all its brightness within you and in your life even as He was shining within me and in my life when I sojourned in your flesh.

My teaching shall provide you not only understanding that the Father is within your own selves but it shall also supply you with resolution to turn at the Father not far away on high as you enjoy repeating but rather close, within yourselves. You are traveling to the Father by your inner turning at and faith in Him but without being able to escape a meeting with me. Those of you, each, who shall choose faith-survival shall personally meet with me. However this meeting shall take place when, after your resurrection, you travel from this initial world of yours much further away, when you cover all the stage of your soul testing and teaching and after you become an eternal spirit. Then your vision range shall be enormously expanded so that you shall already see me with your natural spiritual vision. You will not be in need of the assisting spiritual beings who would lower the energy vibration of my spiritual form to your former soul vision range.

You will see me and listen to my teaching while being in the form of the soul too but our personal meeting, with each of you, shall differ from those general meetings during the soul teaching.

156. My Second Coming

And when I have spoken to you about my second coming, about my return among you I have told you that I will return when I am in glory and power, and when man can see me with the eyes of the spirit. Now I am in glory and power. However, you are not yet ready to see me with the eyes of the spirit, you still need to reach that high degree of your faith in the Father to be able to see me with the eyes of the spirit.

Even then my coming shall not be in the flesh, it shall only be in a form you shall be able to see and perceive the way some of you have seen me after my resurrection and my ascension to the Father. Now my coming shall be powerful in that respect that my luminosity shall be that glorious and mighty that without your spiritual preparation you would be deprived of speech, you would faint and lose your consciousness. This coming of mine to you, who are spiritually unprepared to see me, would cause the world shock of the spiritual and energy nature.

My energy form, or as you say my body, as that of one of the Universe Creators and Sovereigns who is currently governing the universe like the Father would were He personally present in the universe rather than governing it thru me has such a powerful and high-vibration charge that it would change the currently existing energy balance of all the planet. In order to intervene in the energy field of the planet as little as possible it is necessary to raise the vibrations of your own souls, to bring them closer to the vibrations of the Father and mine.

You must also start making use of an ecological energy as now you are just beginning to apply the solar and wind energy. However this energy is still far off from that energy that is awaiting you once you raise your own soul vibrations that shall also provide you a very useful form of energy. You shall also start using the energy from the energy circuits that stretch out throughout the creation. It is then that you shall approach the moment when I am able to appear before you in glory and power bestowed upon me by the Father.

I will not appear before you for satisfying your curiosity. I will come also having my mission – to expand your concept on the Father and my role while serving the Father. I will give you further teachings that shall still strengthen you who have already embarked upon this path. And the whole universe, even the Father himself, shall be watching my second coming in the form easily understood and familiar to man. There has never happened such an event in any universe that the Creator Son after his incarnation in the form of a helpless babe, born of a woman, would grow up as a mortal of that planet, complete his mission, and would promise once again to return

to the same planet for the second time. That shall be a new thing to all – to me, and to you.

Therefore I must prepare for this sort of my second coming very intensively. You must do it as well. And in what way you must get ready for it you already know from these teachings of mine.

However I, together with the Father, will provide you still one more sort of assistance on your spiritual path. Until my second coming to you the Father and I will send you one more Son who in the human flesh will be leading you on the spiritual path of love and truth. He will appear among you not after a long time. Even the men of this generation will be able to hear about him and some of them even to work together with him, to associate with him so that the experience of the spirit would be passed to your souls, and that you would be able to pass your experience to your other brethren. And the appearance of this brother in spirit of mine shall strengthen you, and he will invite many of you to the spiritual service of justice, up till now unseen in scale among you.

And this spiritual path shall also make my second coming sooner. You must not be engaged in guessing as to when I appear among you again and passively wait for me but rather you must do your best to stride on the path of a spiritual enlightenment. You must not wait for my second coming but rather help others feel the meaning of the spiritual path so that by this spreading of a spiritual shining you would contribute to making the time of my second coming closer. It is only you who shall determine my coming to you again. You shall be the only ones who shall have seen for the second time not only the Son of God but also the Son of the Father in Glory and Power with the eyes of your spiritual vision.

End of reception

Receivers-Scriber' Note

My dears, I am feeling happy to be able to present you the teaching of Jesus that he has just finished dictating to me.

This teaching shall be useful to many of us, it shall strengthen and incite many of us to look more seriously upon their own daily life, upon their values, but especially upon their own person, and their own family. It shall help one discover strength within to change to a better person, to goodness that man can carry to others as well. And such a person shall definitely contribute to applying the teaching of Jesus on a practical and daily level. It shall enable everyone to grow spiritually bolder so that this growth from within would manifest itself by the commonplace actions from without, and every day.

I have already been leading this sort of life for many a year. And by my personal experience I give evidence to the effect that everything you have read in this teaching of Jesus I have been experiencing in the reality.

My spiritual vicissitudes culminated during the tragic events on the 13 of January, 1991 when a military power was used against the Lithuanian National Television and Radio I had been with for 16 years. I have started raising the questions as to why man must kill another man, why he cannot control himself, why he does not value the life of another person pursuing his own selfish interests, why we fall into different camps so that we stand against each other and what I have experienced in my work still long before those tragic developments? However, I did not know the answers to these questions, at that time. But my searching already started, and a profound and very sincere searching at that. Only where to receive the responses? Now it is already many years since I have received these answers, and for many a year I have been teaching others to choose a spiritual path even as I am being taught by the Father, and Jesus. It is only thanks to them that I am able to pass the light I have been given by them to others and share the Father‘s love with others, and equally with all, and without any calculation. Just the way Jesus was sharing it.

Therefore I can give evidence by my personal life that all the teaching of Jesus you have just read is the truth. It is even the truth that insincere people shall denounce it as a blasphemy, even as such insincere people kill their other brethren to carry out their selfish schemes.

Therefore, those of you who have felt the meaning and light, love and truth of these teachings do not be afraid of anything, apply them in your lives even as I do it in mine. It is due to this that I have managed to establish a spiritual and direct relationship with both the Father and Jesus and receive their teachings that I share with my other brethren.

But for the Father‘s leading from within that I started sensing so really and to which I devoted myself with all my soul now I would also be among the members of some quarreling political party or among the employees of some company harming other companies, or among the staff of some bureaucratic institution and I would enjoy no freedom and seek to please the bosses not to be fired out and tacitly take their decisions in agreement, or, and that would have been much more likely, I would oppose them for their steps trampling the truth and thus would be fired as the one impeding the implementation of their interests. However, still most likely I would have emigrated to the United States since having an excellent command of English, of the American variation at that, and possessing a steadfast and resolute character, and a sharp sense of striving for truth I would have carried out my plans there.

However I was stopped from making all these steps by the Father who was permanently sending me one and the same thought, even though I did not know at that time that it was His thought: “Let others do the jobs they desire to, let others leave for overseas, let them seek their own goals yet who will do the work of a spiritual education if those who comprehend the meaning and significance of this work to all, not only personally to themselves, step aside. And if this job is not being done even by those who understand its importance where the light will appear among men from?“

That was this only thought that would permanently pierce my mind whenever I felt a desire to take up some other activity. And very soon I would be brought back exclusively onto the path of a spiritual service. But

with a deeper experience and with a deeper desire to spread light to each whoever desires it.

Being led only by the Father from within during ten years I have translated from English into Lithuanian an enormous, over two thousand pages, revelation by spiritual beings named as The Urantia Book. It is this book that Jesus also mentions in his teaching. It is such a profound revelation by the spiritual beings that enormously expands man‘s understanding what is God the Father, what is God the Son, what is God the Spirit, what is the Paradise Trinity, what is Paradise itself, what are the galaxies, local universes, what a vast Father‘s creation is in which myriads of the Sons of God, to whom also belongs Jesus, operate, what are the suns, how they are generated by nebulae, who, and out of what, produces these nebulae, what are the planets and how they take their origin out of the suns-stars, what is man, how he has evolutionary developed, on a multitude of planets, out of a life plasma, meanwhile, the life plasma itself is created by the spiritual beings, what are these spiritual beings, what is a post-mortal life, what is the difference between the soul and the spirit that preserves our own inner self bestowed by the Father as a personality, what is Jesus not only as a former mortal that he has just been for a little bit over three decades but what he is in the reality, what is his activity and how he keeps his relationship with us so that we can associate with him directly, what Jesus‘ life has been like at the time he has been incarnated in the human flesh, what he has taught and why he has taught the way he has, where he has traveled, how he has associated with people, what he has enjoyed doing as a child, how he has behaved with the children of his own age, with his parents, with the teachers at the synagogue school, how he has dealt with the Pharisees, and what he has taught men after his resurrection when he has appeared to both his apostles and other believers.

Without being asked by any man, merely being led only by the Father from within, I set up the Urantia group in the city of Vilnius (capital of Lithuania) in 1994, and several years later, in the second largest city of Lithuania, Kaunas. Still later I did this also in the cities of Marijampole and Pasvalys.

During the two summers of 2005 and 2006 I was traveling around Lithuania with The Urantia Book, explaining its message and preaching the living word of the Father on the streets of many big and small cities. I was sleeping in a tent in the forests. During my first travel in the forest near the city of Kretinga, in the West of the country, Jesus appeared to me at midnight and I associated with him for two hours. And it was then that he has appointed me his apostle and Father‘s ambassador. And it was then that he thanked me for so boldly preaching his gospel and it was then that he told me that I had even expanded his gospel from the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man to the brotherhood of all the creation. Only after this appearance of Jesus I recalled that during my classes, during the last six months, I would really add that not only men are brethren but even all the spirits, however high order they might belong to they are also our brethren. And it was then that Jesus authorized me to carry on preaching this expanded gospel of his, teaching, and healing in his name. And this appointment and empowering were subsequently confirmed by the Father as I was communing with Him. You may read about my experiences with the Urantia Book, about the appearance of Jesus as well as the teachings given to me by the Father on our website – www.urantia.lt or www.urantija.lt – where I share my stories on my association with both the Father and different people. The same I did in 2005 in the Unites State, on the streets of the cities of Philadelphia, PA, Denver, CO., San Francisco, CA., and Salt Lake City, UT. I carry on doing it now if it is not raining and if it is not cold, mostly on the Gediminas avenue, in the center of Vilnius, capital of Lithuania. And I cannot help wondering myself what a powerful support is coming from the Father while preaching His living word even on the streets of contemporary unspiritual cities.

At the request of Jesus I have established the temple of God the Father and His Son Jesus. It is not I who has given this name, it has been passed to me by the Father‘s spirit. And since that time, and it was on the first Saturday of the September of 2002, I have been leading the weekly Saturday prayer service at the temple. And the prayer is pouring out of the spirit. And I experience such a magnificent spiritual bond with the Father, with Jesus, and with my other brethren so that what Jesus speaks of in his teach-

ings is really true and I do experience it personally. And my other brethren also begin to share similar experiences of theirs.

I walk where I am being led by the Father, I do what I am being taught to do by the Father for my will has fused with that of the Father out of love for Him. And stopped saying: “Father, let your will be done, not mine.“ That I used to say earlier when I did not yet fuse my will with the Father‘s will, when I still had to suppress my own will and accept the Father‘s will. Our will has become one. Therefore, I already say: “Father, my will is that your will be done.“ And I am extremely happy I do not need any more to break my will so that it would correspond to the Father‘s. Now my will is the same as the will of the Father, and that is a wonderful experience of bliss to the soul. And it is permanent, all the time.

My life is totally devoted to the spiritual service to the Father while serving my brethren. Therefore I live only on donations.

If your heart has any tendency to make its own contribution to my activity you are welcome to donate in support of my ministry. Ask the Father’s spirit, indwelling your mind, as to how much you might support my ministry by regularly depositing your donations to me, Algimantas. And you will be prompted from within. The Father’s creation requires sharing everything in love and not because of one’s duty or obligation. And if you share something with me, out of love, you shall also receive, even more than you have given to me, for the Father’s creation is operating on the principle of sharing, of giving, and, by this, also receiving, provided that this sharing is really based on love..

All the creation is one FAMILY with the Universal Father at its head who is permanently and ceaselessly pouring out His love upon all, and upon everything, without any discrimination. And I am also promoting this Father’s law of love and sharing once I go out onto the street ministry with The Urantia Book in different cities.

For donations you may use my bank account:

The name of the bank: SEB Vilniaus Bankas, Vilnius,

BIC (Banking International Code): CBVI LT 2X

My bank account no.: LT057044060001373528

My name: Algimantas Jokubenas

The bank gave me an example what to write. And it is as follows:

Please, pay (an XXX sum in your currency) to SEB Vilniaus Bankas AB, Vilnius, BIC: CBVI LT 2X for further credit to Algimantas Jokubenas,

account No.LT057044060001373528

Note 1: In case you might use the on-line services for remitting your donation, please, in the account No., do not make a space between LT and the DIGITS for a space might be considered by the computer program as a separate sign and it would take it as a wrong bank account number and the money shall not reach me.

Note 2: When donating, please, point out that this is a donation for a spiritual ministry since donations are exempt from the state taxes.

It is more blissful to receive than to take – but while giving you are also receiving. I am giving freely what I am receiving from the Father and from Jesus. And I am being sustained only by the Father thru your sincere donations.

Jesus was teaching his apostles:

"Consider the lilies, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin; yet I say to you, even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. If God so clothes the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is cut down and cast into the fire, how much more shall he clothe you, the ambassadors of the heavenly kingdom. Oh you of little faith! When you wholeheartedly devote yourselves to the proclamation of the gospel of the kingdom, you should not be of doubtful minds concerning the

support of yourselves or the families you have forsaken. If you give your lives truly to the gospel, you shall live by the gospel. If you are only believing disciples, you must earn your own bread and contribute to the sustenance of all who teach and preach and heal. If you are anxious about your bread and water, wherein are you different from the nations of the world who so diligently seek such necessities? Devote yourselves to your work, believing that both the Father and I know that you have need of all these things. Let me assure you, once and for all, that, if you dedicate your lives to the work of the kingdom, all your real needs shall be supplied. Seek the greater thing, and the lesser will be found therein; ask for the heavenly, and the earthly shall be included. The shadow is certain to follow the substance." (The Urantia Book, 1823-03)

I trust Jesus and the Father. I have chosen this path of the Father's Love and Truth, and I will proceed along it further on for the benefit of all...

Peace be upon you.

With brotherly love,

Algimantas